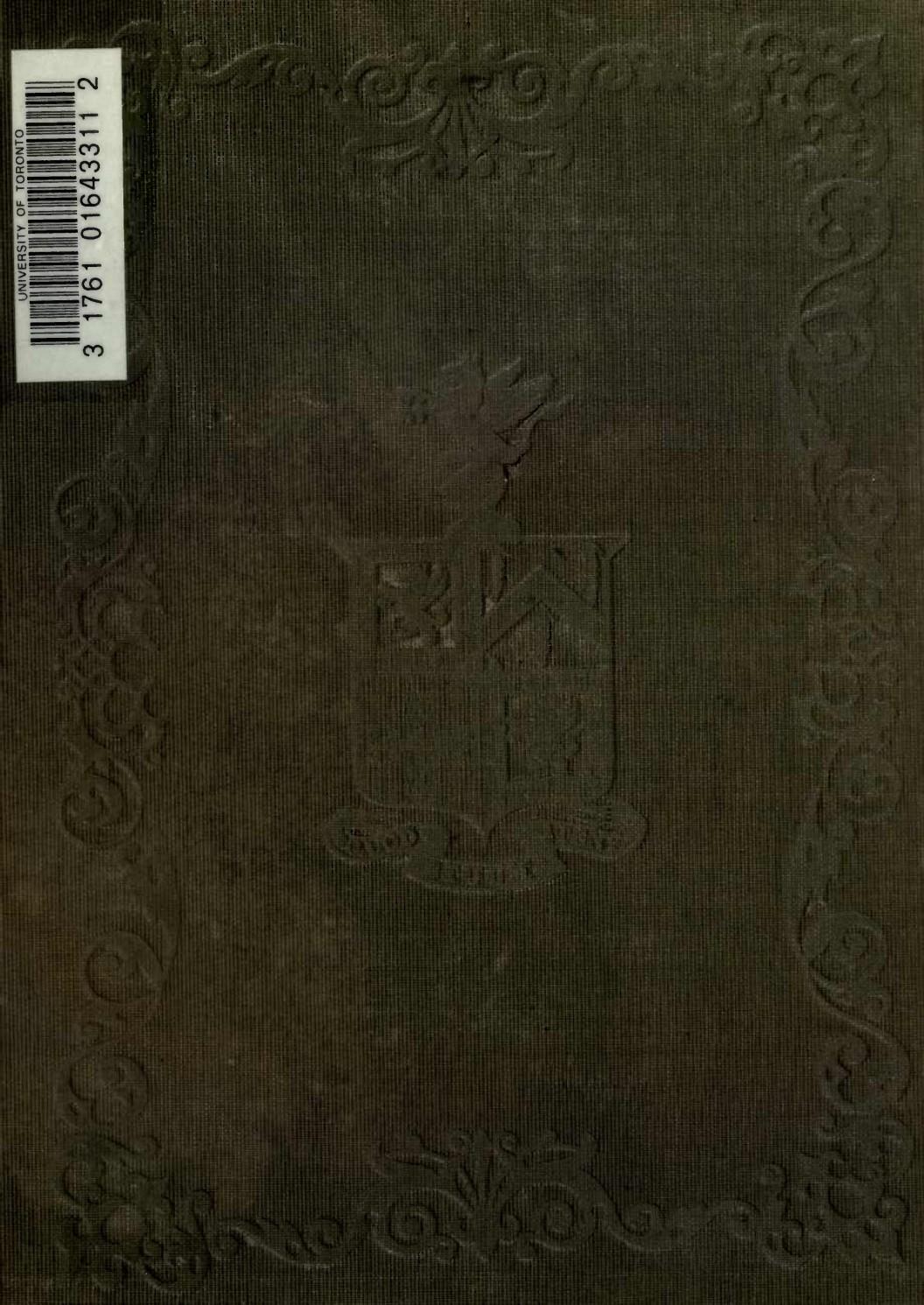


UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARIES

A standard linear barcode is located in the top left corner of the white sticker.

3 1761 01643311 2









REMAINS  
HISTORICAL & LITERARY  
CONNECTED WITH THE PALATINE COUNTIES OF  
LANCASTER AND CHESTER,

PUBLISHED BY

(THE) CHETHAM SOCIETY.  
*m*

V.35  
VOL. XXXV.

PRINTED FOR THE CHETHAM SOCIETY.

M.DCCC.LVI.

MICROFORMED BY  
PRESERVATION  
SERVICES

DATE OCT. 24. 1988.

638382  
10.7.56

DA

670

L1905

V.35

Walter  
Ghaciel  
G. Leonardo  
Relator on Behalf  
1874



## COUNCIL FOR 1854-55.

JAMES CROSSLEY, ESQ., F.S.A., PRESIDENT.

REV. RICHARD PARKINSON, D.D., F.S.A., CANON OF MANCHESTER AND  
PRINCIPAL OF ST. BEES COLLEGE, VICE-PRESIDENT.

WILLIAM BEAMONT.

THE VERY REV. GEORGE HULL BOWERS, D.D., DEAN OF MANCHESTER.

REV. THOMAS CORSER, M.A., F.S.A.

MATTHEW DAWES, F.S.A., F.G.S.

EDWARD HAWKINS, F.R.S., F.S.A., F.L.S.

THOMAS HEYWOOD, F.S.A.

W. A. HULTON.

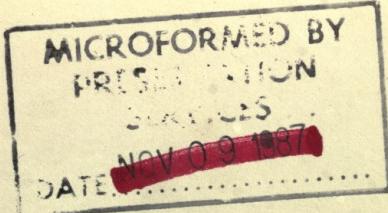
REV. F. R. RAINES, M.A., F.S.A.

THE VEN. JOHN RUSHTON, D.D., VICAR OF BLACKBURN.

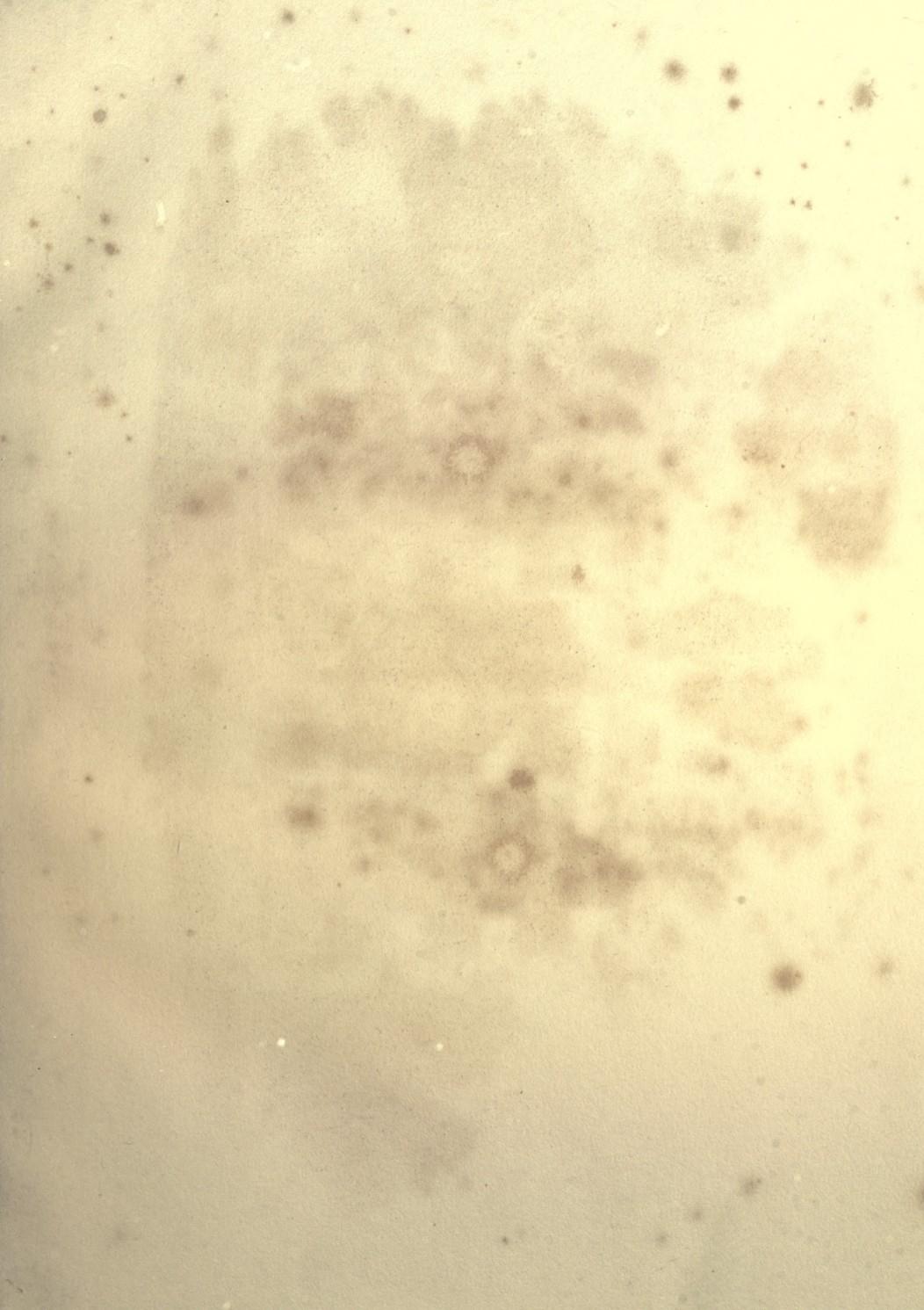
JOSEPH B. YATES, F.S.A.

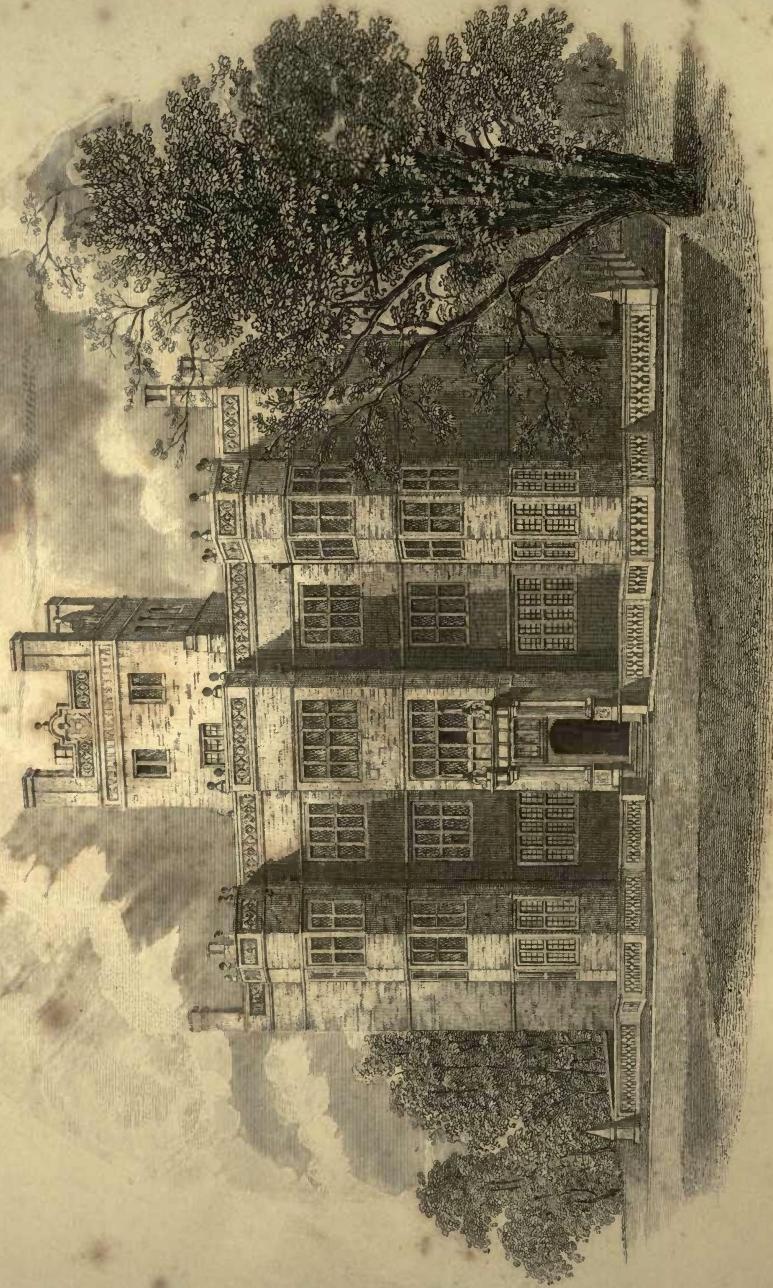
ARTHUR H. HEYWOOD, TREASURER.

WILLIAM LANGTON, HON. SECRETARY.









GAWTHORPE HALL.

THE  
HOUSE AND FARM ACCOUNTS  
OF THE  
SHUTTLEWORTHS

OF GAWTHORPE HALL, IN THE COUNTY OF LANCASTER,

AT  
SMITHILLS AND GAWTHORPE,

FROM SEPTEMBER 1582 TO OCTOBER 1621.

EDITED BY  
**JOHN HARLAND, ESQ., F.S.A.**

PART I.

PRINTED FOR THE CHETHAM SOCIETY.

M.DCCC.LVI.



BRITISH LIBRARY CATALOGUE SOCIETY

MURDOCH

Stewards' House and Farm Accounts  
OF  
THE SHUTTLEWORTHS OF SMITHILLS

NOTICE.

In consequence of the length to which the present work has extended, it has been found necessary to divide it into two portions, the present being PART I.

1582.

Receyved sithence the seventh of Sept'ber 1582 as foloweth:—  
*besse [beasts] taken into the lower grounds at Smythiles  
anno domini 1582.*

In primis John Robert ij oxen, xiiij*s.* Jas Greves, a stirke and a twinter [twain-winter, two winters old] viij*s* ij*d* xpoffer hill, a twinter kowlt x*s* v*j*<sup>d</sup> m*r* leaver of the chamber one beast gate and

HORN AND HORN-AGGREGATE

SUPERWATERPROOF

PRINTED IN U.S.A.

BY THE AMERICAN  
STANDARD BOOK COMPANY  
IN THE CITY OF NEW YORK

PRINTED

PRINTED FOR THE CHILTON COMPANY

BY THE AGGREGATE

# Stewards' House and Farm Accounts

OF

## THE SHUTTLEWORTHS OF SMITHILS

### AND GAWTHORPE.

---

### STEWARD'S ACCOUNTS.

VOLUME I.

SEPTEMBER 7, 1582, TO MARCH 15, 1584.

[Memorandum on the first blank leaf.] Mr bannister of Staynton . . . . to bee payed unto me at martinmas next the somme of vij*li* (this is payed).  

---

1582.

Receyved sithence the seventh of Sept'ber 1582 as foloweth:—

*besse [beasts] taken into the lower grounds at Smythiles  
anno domini 1582.*

In primis John Robert ij oxen, xiiij*s*. Jas Greves, a stirke and a twinter [twain-winter, two winters old] viij*s* ij*d* xpoffer hill, a twinter kowlt x*s* v*d* m*r* leaver of the chamber one beast gate and

a halffe xs vi<sup>d</sup> (the halffe baste is payed for) Homfrey Atherton eleven besse the price for every one vijs (Mr Leaver of the chamber did take out the sd beastes and had theme in but for iiiij weekes.)

*Horses goinge in the lower ground at Smythills.*

Homfrey Atherton a geldinge xs Richard lever of little lever xs

*Besse taken into egburden.*

Hughe Woode a twinter and a stirke iijs vijd xpoffer hill iiij oxen xvjs the said xpoffer iiij oxen for a three weekes ij<sup>s</sup> Rauffe Bleasdale one twinter ij<sup>s</sup> vijd Robert Heaton one beast iijs George Longworthe ij beastes vijs Hughe Woode ij stirkes iijs Hamer Crompton ij stirke vjs Robert grenenoughe ij oxen for a three weekes xij<sup>d</sup> Hughe woode a stirke from the vij<sup>th</sup> of June untill michelmas xxij<sup>d</sup> Hughe woode a stirke from Whitsonday untill St. Margarete daye vijd Dakin, one stirke from the sixth of June unto michelmes ij<sup>s</sup> Thomas marche for iij beastes from the vij<sup>th</sup> of September xvij<sup>d</sup> Ellis houlden xj lames from the xx<sup>th</sup> of June [no sum]. Hughe woode x lames from the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of June unto the second of September ij<sup>s</sup> ijd Seathe man a stirke from the third of Julie unto the sixte of Auguste vijd Hughe woode ij oxen from the xxth of Julie untell the third of aguste xij<sup>d</sup> Edmund Turner viij lames from the xxth of Julie untell the vij<sup>th</sup> of auguste painge for the same iiij<sup>d</sup>.

*Horses in egburden.*

Hughe woode a horse vijs Rauffe Bleasdale a yeare ould cowlte iijs Roger Walmisley a horse vijs James Molineux ij twinter coultes xij<sup>s</sup> m<sup>r</sup> Leaver of the chamber a yearinge cowlte for a fortenight vijd Gilbert Weather one horse from the xxvj<sup>th</sup> daye of april and taken out the first of June xx<sup>d</sup> the said Gilbert ij horses from the iiij<sup>th</sup> daye of Meaye and taken out the xvij<sup>th</sup> of June iiijs Homfray Atherton a horse half a score iijs Robt Stones a horse from the xvij<sup>th</sup> of maye untill michelmas [no sum].

## TINGREAVE, 1582.

*Haye ground sett at Tingreave.*

Richard Whalell, halfe an acre iijs<sup>s</sup> Henrie Dicconson an acre viij<sup>s</sup> Ux: Bradshaghe a rowde lande [one rood measure, a fourth of an acre] ijs<sup>s</sup> Ux: Edmundson halffe an acre iijs<sup>s</sup> James Waringe halffe an acre iijs<sup>s</sup> Ric: Armetrydinge and m'gerie meaire eyther of them a rowd land iijs<sup>s</sup> Thom's Turner halffe an acre iijs<sup>s</sup> Ux: ffisher iij<sup>s</sup> rowde landes vjs<sup>s</sup> Peter Debden halffe an acre iijs<sup>s</sup> Ux: Debden a rowde lande ijs<sup>s</sup> Will'm Bretherton a rowd land ijs<sup>s</sup> Ux: Prescott an acre ix<sup>s</sup> Thomas Langton halffe an acre iijs<sup>s</sup> Ric: Wayringe a rowd land ijs<sup>s</sup> John Roo an acre wch he must pay for the same ijs<sup>s</sup> and he must also sheare one close of corne of his owne proper chardges and have the edeshinge of the said close as well in considerac'on that he haith the said acre of meadowe for ijs<sup>s</sup> as also the edish in the said close wch is iij acre and one rowd land or thereaboutes.

*Gyste [Agistment] taken at Tynegreve.*

Homfray atherton thre beastes, xxx<sup>s</sup> James atherton three beastes xxx<sup>s</sup> xpoffer hill three beastes xxx<sup>s</sup> John roe towbe beastes xvjs<sup>s</sup>.

Payed out of this mony wch I recev'd for paye at tyngrefffe wch was iiijli xiijs<sup>s</sup> unto m<sup>r</sup> mullynex vs for rente Item unto m<sup>r</sup> stop-forthe for winde corne seewer xiijs<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup> Item payed for movinge [mowing] and gettynge haye at tyngrefffe xxv<sup>s</sup> vijd<sup>d</sup>.

Sould unto Richard Leaver so muche woole as comethe unto xiijli vijs<sup>s</sup> due to be paid at michelmas and I have his bound for the same.

Sould to Homfray Atherton so muche woolle as comethe to lijs<sup>s</sup> and I have a bill for the same.

*Barlie sould at tingreave by will'm Duckworth.*

In primis xxijtie meates [metts] iijli. sould by the said Will'm viij meates of barlie and halffe a pecke xxij<sup>s</sup> vjd<sup>d</sup> due to be paid at

michelmas next. sould bee Homfrey Atherton xxij<sup>tie</sup> meates of barlie unto Hughe Tomson the pryce iij<sup>li</sup> to bee paid at michelmas next. Barlie sould by the said Homfrey at Howle to bee paid at michelmas next iij meates, the pryce vijs vj<sup>d</sup>.

*haye ground sete att lastoke, anno domini 1582.*

In primis unto John morres an aker caled the horne meddowe x<sup>s</sup> the said John the littell meddow vs John warintoun one aker and a rowd land caled Drylowse xiijs iiijd John holme halffe an aker iijs vj<sup>d</sup> John horabine an aker vijs roberte houlden halffe a rowde land and towe fal当地 xvij<sup>d</sup> m<sup>d</sup> that my mestier rased my [wages] gene John horebien towe shillinges agene in considera-c'onе of his povertie.

1582.

Sould unto Markeland of wyggane towe horssies for fiffe markes due to be payed at candelmes nexte. Sete at howle one closse of eddies [eddish] unto a thrie wyke after crestemas for vli vjs viij<sup>d</sup> due to be payed at crestemas nexte.

*Cattell taken to gresse in Egbordeyn the ij<sup>th</sup> day of May*

*Anno Domini 1583, as followeth :*

Imp'mis Robert Broke two oxen and a cowe xij<sup>s</sup> Willyam Holme a whye twinter ijs viij<sup>d</sup> a coult iiijs a heffer iijs Fye beast-yates and a halffe xxij<sup>s</sup> Three beast-yates xij<sup>s</sup>; a horse vijs; a mear of twoe yearess of age vjs; a horse for a moneth xx<sup>d</sup>; a coulte of the age of twoe yearess vi<sup>s</sup>; a stirke ijs; twoe oxen viij<sup>s</sup>; a weake gresse for a horse vj<sup>d</sup>; foure stirkes the halffe score iiijs.

*(Heads or Titles only.)*

Cattel taken into the Mosse at Lostocke the iij day of maye as folowethe, 1583.

Haye ground setted at hoole in the xxv<sup>th</sup> yeare of the Reann of the queenes ma<sup>tie</sup> y<sup>t</sup> nowe is after xjs the acre to these psons hereafter followinge. 1583.

Item the barne Crofte was sete for xxvj<sup>s</sup>.

---

Haye ground sete at tingreve, 1583, foure akeres and thrie rowde landes for xxxix<sup>s</sup>. recved for fivfe akeres of haye ground at padiam 1<sup>s</sup>.

---

Haye grounde sete at lastoke 1583 shepcote-heye — bendwode gresse — the greate marldearthe at scoule bancke, 1583.

---

#### [FARM AND HOUSEHOLD ACCOUNTS.]

These sommes folowinge be payed as written and allowed as appeareth by the note in thende thereof.

Mony laide owte sithence the ix<sup>th</sup> day of September a.d. 1582.

James Norres for a fatte calffe and a quere of paper vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. John Longworth for gettynge of haye ij<sup>s</sup>.

Mony payed for gettynge haye at Lastoke. Geffray Astelaye and John Morres for gettynge eigete aker xiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> Jno Morres for gettynge mouinge and ledinge an aker and a rovde land iiij<sup>s</sup> . . . . . tabley [tabling, food] of Xpoffer Hill when the corne was throssen at Lastoke iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Payed for spicies at Manchester vj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. For slate vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; rigginge hovsses at Smitheles vj<sup>s</sup>; leydinge towrrfes xij<sup>d</sup> A glasier for mendinge wyendowes at Smitheles vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Rychard the smithe for showinge ij<sup>s</sup>; for nales to the glasier ix<sup>d</sup>. To the smithe for exeltrie cloutes [axle-tree clout-nails] and for makynge staplyes to set the loke upon tende [tenth, teind, tithe] barne dowre viij<sup>d</sup>. Ledinge tie the [tithe] at Blackrode xiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. A markynge ieren xij<sup>d</sup>; slates ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; axel-triclov<sup>t</sup> neles iij<sup>d</sup>; libbinge of towe bules viii<sup>d</sup>; slateinge xix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; malte xij<sup>s</sup>; a quiere of paper iiij<sup>d</sup>. Towe sheffe of errovesse [arrows] and a bowe v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. The smithe for showinge oxen xvij<sup>d</sup>. Ambrosse Wrope for brvinge [brewing] xij<sup>d</sup>. John Horebyn, upon the erlynges [arles, money paid to bind a bargain] of a bargene

for dichinge xij<sup>d</sup>; a yalde iij<sup>d</sup>; a lovde of malte xijs; halffe a calffe ijjs; foure bowes iiijs vijd; mending the horse clowes when the[y] came from Londone iijs; nine poundes of hoppes xvijd; butter ix<sup>d</sup>; a dowssone [dozen] of holteres xx<sup>d</sup>; a pare of trasseis [traces] vjd; a dowsone of powder spones xvjd. A letter charregd from Bowld vjd. Towe sheffe of arrowes vs. A quarter of myttone xij<sup>d</sup>. Thrie dowssone of arrove hedes xij<sup>d</sup>. A dowssone of bowe stringes vjd. A whippe sawe iijs iij<sup>d</sup>. For the gresse of tow shipe when the[y] wyer lost vjd. Spente in the siekyng of the same vjd. Hoppes ij<sup>s</sup>; disshies vjd. Spente at Tyngreffre ix<sup>d</sup>. Tylffe stone of butter xxxij<sup>s</sup>. The constabley of Sharpelles for a yalde [yield or geld] vijd. Wyllyam Ducworth for to bye tynty mettes of barleye xxxx<sup>s</sup> vjd. Halffe a thousand of horce showe nelles ij<sup>s</sup> viijd. The constabley of Littell Boulton for a galde vd. Spente in goinge to Forcete [Forcett, a Yorkshire seat of the family,] upone Mondaye the xvijth daye of December, at Kettewell ij<sup>s</sup> vijd; upone Tvestdaye at nyghte xij<sup>d</sup>; upone Weddensdaye ij<sup>s</sup> viijd; Fridaye at Leonordes Atkensone housse for hottes [oats] iijs; Francies Pier-  
sone iijs ij<sup>d</sup>; to the osteler iiijd; Saterdaye in the morninge at Kettewelle ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; at Skypstone for horce brede vjd. Pare of trus-  
sies and foure poundes of hoppes ij<sup>s</sup> viijd. Mr. Holland for chiffe  
rente iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in Bowlton when Mr. Astone and Mr.  
Anderton mette aboute the matter of Wyllyam Stones viijd. At  
Rytone when I wente to Mr. Shreffre [Sheriff] x<sup>d</sup>. A hene iiijd.  
The plowe ierons mendinge at Lastoke x<sup>d</sup>. Foure pounde of  
hoppes xxij<sup>d</sup>. A pound of gunne pouder xvjd.

[Januarie, 1583.] Vnto Xpoffer Kenyon for forty mettes of  
mele iiij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiijd. Seven metes of mele xvjs iiijd. John Norres  
for leyedinge of a lovde of corne frome Boulton xij<sup>d</sup>. A hundred  
[cwt.] of ierrones xij<sup>s</sup> iiijd. Apeltrie clovtes [apple-tree clouts] and  
nales for the same iijs ij<sup>d</sup>. Vnto the chvrche master of Halywalle  
for a fiftente to the papestre and roggis at Manchester the sevent  
and tynty daye of January xvijd. To the constabley and churche-  
master of Sharples ij<sup>d</sup>. Fyve wyantones boddomes [? winding  
bottoms or bobbins] xij<sup>d</sup>. For a fric rente vnto Sur Thomas

Hesket for land in Howle [Hoole] xjd. Wylyam wyffe Stones for the tablynge of Xpoffer Smithe and Wylyam Birchall for ounē wyeke ijs<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup>. The constablie of Bowltone for a galde for the papestē and other prisoneres at Manchester, jd oþ. Geven unto the said constablie for the mendinge of a bridge iiijd<sup>d</sup>. A fellow w<sup>ch</sup> came from Manchester with a lettē vjd. Makynge thrie pare of gaurdinge myttennes vjd<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Expofer Smithe in comynge and goinge to Lychfielde vs vijd<sup>d</sup>.

[Februarie, 1583.] Halff a messe of herynge vs vijd<sup>d</sup>. Thrie salte fysshēs ijs<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup>. Mvskeles and kokeles [mussels and cockles] ix<sup>d</sup>. Towe lovde of coles ijd<sup>d</sup>. Sherpeinge the harrove pennēs ij<sup>d</sup>. A pound of soppe [soap] iiijd<sup>d</sup>. Barly bought for side [seed] at Tyngreve and Hovle the xx<sup>th</sup> daye of Fabruary, fortye mettes, and to be delyvered at Maye daye or there abouttes the price iiijl<sup>li</sup> xiijs<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup>. Mendinge the plowe ierenēs and showinge the worke horsies at Tyngreve ijs<sup>s</sup>. Wylyam Kenyon the xxij<sup>th</sup> daye of Fabruary at his goinge upē to Londone for eis ovne chargies and Expofer Smithe and the geldinges xl<sup>s</sup>. A galde for Blackrode barne vjd<sup>d</sup>. Margarete Asheton for a quarter wyege ijs<sup>s</sup>.

[Marche, 1583.] A messe of heringe xij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Ellies Howlden in fecchinge of them vjd<sup>d</sup>. For a [plough] share xv<sup>d</sup>. The parrishe clarke of the Deane churche for his öttes [oats] w<sup>ch</sup> he vsethe to gether iiijd<sup>d</sup>. For a mandatōn vnto the shrevffe for Wylliam Stones ijs<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup>. Foure mettes of mvskelles and kocckes fecched at towe sundry tymes in lente xxijd<sup>d</sup>. For leyinge of a wape [? wapentake] vnto Wylyam Duckworthē of Tynegreve vijd<sup>d</sup>. The charregde of certen stouffe w<sup>ch</sup> my m<sup>ris</sup> sente downe ix<sup>d</sup>. Foure hundredrethe oxe showe nalle, and thrie ploue cloutes vs. For wyeving of canves the xxij<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche ijs<sup>s</sup> xd<sup>d</sup>. Robert Varley and his mene for makynge whiels and brekynge of tymber xxij<sup>s</sup>. For fishe at Prestone aganste my brothers comynge to the Smithelēs the xxij<sup>th</sup> of Marche as foloveth: a salte samonde and a fresse samonde, a salte fishe and towe salte ielles [? eels] ijs<sup>s</sup>. Rede heryuges and a hundredrethe of sprotes [sprats] xij<sup>d</sup>; mvskeles and kockes xiijd<sup>d</sup>. Spente in fecchinge

them iij*d*. A querte of viny care iij*d*. Safrone *vj<sup>d</sup>*. Pasmete sides [? parsnip seeds] *j<sup>d</sup>* ob. At Boulton the xxvij<sup>th</sup> of Marche for seven p'sonnes w<sup>ch</sup> wyere at my brotheres tablye iijs *vj<sup>d</sup>*. Fore eleven servinge mene iijs viij*d*. A quarte of wyne *vj<sup>d</sup>*. For extreordinary drinke ij*s* iiiij*d*. Horce mete ij*s* *vj<sup>d</sup>*. A pound of figdes [figs] iiij*d*.

All the said sommes of money disbursed by my brother Thomas sithence the ix<sup>th</sup> of September 1582, in the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> yeare of the reigne of oure Sovereigne Lady Elyzabethe are vnto hym payde and allowed by his brother Rychard Shuttleworth the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche 1583, beinge in the xxv<sup>th</sup> yeare of the reigne of the said quene, and there ys remayninge as yett in his handes of money delyvered to him the somme of viij*l* xvij*s* ij*d*. (Signed) Thomas Shuttleworth.—Delyvered vnto my brother Thomas Shuttleworth the fyfte of Apryll in the xxv<sup>th</sup> yeare of the reigne of oure Souereigne Ladie Elyzabethe the so<sup>m</sup>e of one hundrethe poundes ouer and besydes the saide somme of viij*l* xvij*s* ij*d*. [Signed, not R*d* but] Thomas Shuttleworth.

Mony laid oute sithence the xxx<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche in the xxvi<sup>th</sup> yeare of the reign of oure Souereigne Ladie Elyzabethe for dyueres thinges as here after followethe. 1583.

[Aprell, 1583.] Halffe a calffe and halffe a wether vs viij*d*; whete bred iiij*d*; safrone ij*d*. The procter of the Dane churche upone Ester eve for teithes belonging to the Smitholes xij*s*. For the houslynge [Sacrament] of seven p'sonnes and spente at the same time x*d*. Payed a fyftynte and a halffe w<sup>ch</sup> goethe towerdes the mentenance of the pryoneres and the rogges at Manchester xj*d*: this gald was at the Tyngreff. For dichinge a dike be tyxte Mr. Flytewod [Fleetwood] and your ovne lande at Tyngreff iij*s* x*d*. For the tablynge of John Hansone at Tyngreve from As Weddensdaye vnto Ester ieve xj*s* ij*d*. For odd mete and drynke for diveres persones w<sup>ch</sup> came [on] busines vnto the Tyngreve xvij*d*. Four stone of butter xij*s*. For the mendinge the horce showes viij*d*. The tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworth sexe wykes x*s*. Mr. Mvlllynexe for his rente w<sup>ch</sup> is dwe at Wytsondaye vs. To remember that

Wyllyam Ducworthe begane his yere tablynge the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of January w<sup>th</sup> Hughe Tomsone, and myste paye for the same iij<sup>li</sup> xiiis<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> [5½ marks]. Thomas Leuer liij<sup>s</sup> xd towardes the pamente of the busshopes rente and for the makinge of the buttres at Boulton. Nicholas Starkye for a bulle in biry [Bury] xxxix<sup>s</sup>. Towe oxen iiij<sup>li</sup> xxj<sup>d</sup>. Towe oxen v<sup>l</sup> vijs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Towe horsies in haye ij<sup>d</sup>. Mr. Morlaye for the tyethe of the demane of Howle xx<sup>s</sup>. Thrie hundrethe and thretye pounde of ierone for the shouinge of towe pare of whieles xlvijs<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Boughte xxxij<sup>th</sup> hovgesse [hogs] v<sup>l</sup> xvjs<sup>s</sup>. Boughte xij<sup>th</sup> houges xlxis<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>.

[Maye, 1583.] Boughte in Blackbourne the furste daye of Maye of Roberte wyffe Whalaye one cowe xxvj<sup>s</sup> xd; towe tynteres xlvj<sup>s</sup>; towe oxen iiijl<sup>i</sup> xvjd; one cowe xxvj<sup>s</sup>; in Burnlay towe tyn-teres xlvijs<sup>s</sup> jd; in Coulen [Colne] towe tynteres xxxx<sup>s</sup> vjd; a cowe xxvij<sup>s</sup> vjd. In Ingleforthe fare, one cowe xxxijs<sup>s</sup> vjd [and various other cattle]. Bestes boughte in Wygane: one heffer sterke xv<sup>s</sup> xd; a bull styrke xxxvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Tene gallandes of tere [? tar] xjs<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Four chore [score] and fiffe houges [hogs] xv<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> vjd. Spente in dryvinge the same viij<sup>d</sup>. Sixe mettes of barlye to be soune at Lastoke xjis<sup>s</sup>; four pound of hoppes xxij<sup>d</sup>. In Sanforthe, towe oxen iiij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> iiijd. A querter of velle xij<sup>d</sup>. Rychard the smithe, for towe dayes workyng e xij<sup>d</sup>. Bryan Lever for brui'ge [brewing] xij<sup>d</sup>. A littell boye of Seth Man's for hilpinge to get toures [turves] in, iij<sup>d</sup>. Elyes Harper for wyedinge in the gardene viij<sup>d</sup>. For towe broste [brace or breast] wyemblye [? wimble, a piercer, to bore holes with,] bittes and a nale percell bitte [nail-piercer, i.e. gimlet] ij<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1583.] A rente w<sup>th</sup> goeth oute of Croftlyffe akernes, w<sup>ch</sup> was dwe at Crestemmes laste paste vnto my lorde of Darbe xx<sup>d</sup>. Vnto a lybber of pigeons xij<sup>d</sup>. John Langworthe for gettynge tourffes in, sixe dayes ix<sup>d</sup>. Thachinge tynty dayes at Smitheles and Lastoke vijs<sup>s</sup> xd. The wyffe of James Simpson for going betyxte Tyn-greve and Smitheles vjd. Spente in fecchinge barlye frome Hoole vd. Jennete Longworthe, for wyeddinge [weeding] in the gardenes vijs<sup>s</sup>. For kyllynge

a kowe iiijd. A querter of myttone xiiijd. A potte of alle vijd. Towe penneworthe of whette serede [? white cerate] ij<sup>d</sup>. Towe sithesse [scythes] iiijs viijd. For sherynge of tote aker of ottes in Longelandes vijs vjd.

[July, 1583.] Foure pounde of hoppes xxijd. Halffe a hundredrethe of horce shewe nale ij<sup>s</sup> vjd. For mendinge of a saddell vjd. A framynge save [? sieve] ij<sup>s</sup>. A while wrighte, for ringginge a pare of whilles and axellinge tote wyes [wains] xvijd. For tote pounde of peper that wente to the Lyme when the stagges were sente to Londone vs iiijd. The kiper at Lyme for killinge tote stagges iiijs. The kowke [cook] at Lyme iiijs. To Expofer Smithe when he wente w<sup>th</sup>e the keper a boute the kyllynge of the said stagges ij<sup>s</sup>. Wyendoinge tyntie sieoffes of ottes at Tyngre xx<sup>d</sup>. Mesurainge tyntye aker of land at Houle vijd. Towe poundes of peper and a halffe vijs jd. Fissh at Boulton fare xvijd. For kyllynge of an oxe vjd. A pare of picfforke granes [prongs] at Lastoke iiid. Sithe sande jd. Rychard the smithe for a daye worke ijd. John Hindlay, for lettinge all the besse [beasts] blude both at Smitholes and Lastoke vs. The keperes of Mr. Townleyes w<sup>ch</sup> did brynge a stage to the Smitholes vs. A keper w<sup>ch</sup> did kylle a stage in Bolland iiijs. Carrigdes of a pakete of Mr. James Lyghe w<sup>ch</sup> came frome London vjs.

[Auguste, 1583.] The kyper of Houghtone pke iijs. Gieles Warde the constable of Hallywell, for a gald a boute a sute at Rivingtone vijd. Thos Longworth, for thrie dayes worke at haye ijd. The constable of Littell Boulton, thrie fiftentes for a yald w<sup>ch</sup> is laide a boute a suite a gainste Rivingtone vjd. A bucher for kyllynge of a cowe ijd. The clarke of the Dene churche the rente of Auguste for his wyeges xijd. [To several men each] for workinge sixe dayes at haye vjd. Carregd of a letter frome Mr. Thomas Heskethe vjd. The smythe for workinge tote dayes xijd. For a day movinge vjd. Towe dowssone of axeltrie cloutes and nales for the same ij<sup>s</sup> viijd. For the dressinge of the gardenes and kepinge of the same (all sevengen wiedding) from the thridye daye of Maye unto Mychelmes,— nine shillynges. Makynge houkes and sikeles

and for stiele to the same ijs iiijd. A pare of tracies xd. Towe hundrethe of slate iijs xd.

[September, 1583.] Payed unto Wyllyam Wode to the jusse [use] of S<sup>r</sup> Gilberte Garrete [Gerard] for the tiethe of Hiltone and Heitone vijs vijd. For ix mettes of whette wch was souné at Houle lv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Wyllyam Ducworthe when he wente to sell benes at Preston, thrie dayes xd. The smithe at Houle for mendinge the ploue ierenes vd. For oñe to driffe the ploue for ounē daye att Tingreve ijd. For movinge of foure akeres of haye at Tyngreve vjs. Tentynge of eighte akeres of haye at Tyngreve xij<sup>s</sup>. For a boye to driffe the harrove foure dayes xijd. For settinge on a showe at Boultonne ijd. Spente by Roberte Aspeden in the getheringe of the tiethe of Hiltone ijs vj<sup>d</sup>. Mendinge of the barne of Blackrode vijd. A hundrethe of ierene vijs vijd. For the tyethe corne in Houle vnto Mr. Morley xx<sup>s</sup>. For leyedinge the corne in Houle vijs. Mr. Stopforthe for the tyethe corne silver of Tyngreffre xij<sup>s</sup> iiijd. Oune hundrethe of ierone and thrie pounds xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiijd.

[October, 1583.] Spente in Boultonne upone the beste fare vj<sup>d</sup>. Roberte Aspeden, wch he spente when he was in getheringe the tiethe of Hieton iiijs ij<sup>d</sup>. A querter of mvttone xvijd. Venyker iiijd. Kyllyne of a cowe iijd. Mendowinge the barne dowerē at Blackrodde vijd. Movinge and gettenge of towē akeres of haye grounde at Lastoke vijs ijd. Foure pare of showes, towē of them to my brother and the other towē to my m<sup>ris</sup> vijs. Sheringe and leidinge of viij<sup>th</sup> akeres of ovttes and barlye at Lastoke xxvj<sup>s</sup> vijd. Roger Myllynex, wch he spente when he was in getheringe the tyethe in Blackrov<sup>d</sup> iiijs vj<sup>d</sup>. For sikynge shipe [seeking sheep] vijd. The constablye of Sharples for a galde wch was laid for the carrigde of a ffellone to Lancaster ij<sup>d</sup>. Towē wryghtes for foure dayes work xxjd. Spente in Wygēne upone Sente Luke Ieve, beinge the beste fare vijd; kand Delrisshes [candle rushes] vj<sup>d</sup>. Thrisshinge of sexe thraffe of whete and rye at Blackrod barne vj<sup>d</sup>. Wyedinge fivfe dayes in the garden vijd. A tynker for mendinge of a drypping pane ij<sup>d</sup>. Spente at Manchester when the rente of

Horregde [Horwich] was payde iiij<sup>d</sup>. Towe oxen w<sup>ch</sup> was boughte in Prestone v<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in Prestone for the dineres of thrie mene xij<sup>d</sup>. Thacchinge a calffe howse at Tyngreve ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. John Diconson belyffe to Mr. Mvlynexe rente for lande w<sup>ch</sup> Mr. Shuttleworthe occupiethe of his at Tyngreve, the same is dwe at Mertenmas v<sup>s</sup>. Thomas Ducworthe for workyng and a mendinge the mylne at Smitheles ij<sup>s</sup>. For a dosone of wode cockes w<sup>ch</sup> was sente to Londone ij<sup>s</sup>. Roberte Markland of Wygane for horce cures xv<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1583.] John Hewode for the dresing wyedinge and kypinge of the gardenes at Smitheles f<sup>m</sup> the fourthe day of November, 1583, untell the ende of one howle yere,— foure and tynty shillynges. For the quene's rente of Dubker dwe at Mychelmes laste xij<sup>d</sup>. Mr. Astone for a chiffe rente cominge oute of Croftlyffe akernes xij<sup>d</sup>. Towe dosone of wyssketes ij<sup>s</sup>. Vnto Mr. James Lyghe, iij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Payed for an oxe in Skypton xlvijs vj<sup>d</sup>. Tablyng of the slateres and tote wryghtes when the[y] wyere a mendinge the howsse at Lastoke iijs iij<sup>d</sup>. Foure boardes w<sup>ch</sup> mended a guttere betyxte tote housses at Lastoke ij<sup>s</sup>. Thomas Leuer towerdes the busshope pamente iij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For the tyethe corne silver of Typpete fildes ij<sup>d</sup>. Thomas Lever, for his chargies w<sup>ch</sup> he spente in Manchester when he did bringe the bushope rente iiij<sup>d</sup>. For wyevinge of lxij<sup>th</sup> yardes of canves ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For fivffe and tynty yardes of twylle [? towel or towelling] to be sakes xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. A hundrethe dubblye spikinges of ieron x<sup>d</sup>. A littel stoke loke iij<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of motten x<sup>d</sup>. For killing one oxe and tote swinne viij<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of motten viij<sup>d</sup>. Suger iiij<sup>d</sup>. A barly reddell ij<sup>d</sup>. Olliver Stormes the sclater for workinge three dayes ix<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of motten xv<sup>d</sup>. John Horrabyne, for threshinge at Lostocke on his owne table three dayes 12<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of motten xij<sup>d</sup>. A pound of peper iiij<sup>s</sup>. A quarter of motten xvij<sup>d</sup>. A quarte of viniger iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1583.] A cheef rent due at Chrissenmas vj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>. Nayles and lether for a mendinge of the armore v<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1584.] To John Horabine of Boulton, for dressinge

and scouringe the Howle armore v<sup>s</sup> iiijd. For buckles to the said armore ij<sup>d</sup>. For a cheff rente for land in Hole to Sr Thomas Hesket vd ob. Candelrisses ij<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Xpofer Bridge on himselfe and his horse, when he was at the muster at Wighan, xvij<sup>d</sup>. A dozen of helters of hempten halters [sic] xxij<sup>d</sup>. Foure bridles, brestplates and bites, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Seaven yardes of garth webe [girth-web] and iij longe tages of lether xij<sup>d</sup>. One docene of buckles xij<sup>d</sup>. For one lainerne and vergresse x<sup>d</sup>. Towe woodcokes iiijd. Payed for makinge a spair poynt vj<sup>d</sup>. A bridell bit vj<sup>d</sup>. Spent in Manchester when one was sent thither to bespeake for a light saddell iiijd. The musicians of Sir Piter Lyghe xij<sup>d</sup>. ffardinando Heaton for houseroume of the tythe corne of Heaton x<sup>s</sup>. Do, for the tablynge of Robert Aspden whylest the said tythe corne was in thresshinge xxij<sup>d</sup>. Do, for tow nightes greass [grass] for iiij oxen viij<sup>d</sup> For a horse cure vnto Robert Markland of Weagen vj<sup>d</sup>. For neane yerdes of canves to be sadelcloes [saddle-cloths] and for forte parte of a thousand of oxe neale vj<sup>s</sup>. Birchall wiffe sister, for workinge at the Smetheles seuen weakes xx<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1584.] Sixe yerdes of canvise to be tow sadell clozes iijs ij<sup>d</sup>. For weavinge forescore yerdes and four of canuise v<sup>s</sup>. A bucher for killinge tow swyne iiijd. Payed at Manchester for a saddell, brydell without bit, a croper w<sup>th</sup> traperes for the same, a pare of sturropp letheres w<sup>th</sup> irons for the same, xvjs. Spente in Manchester same day ij<sup>d</sup>. A quartren of horsses mayle [meal] xv<sup>d</sup>. White lether iij<sup>d</sup>. To the bringe uppe of the horces to London iijl<sup>i</sup>. A keye ij<sup>d</sup>. Three plough cloutes x<sup>d</sup>. Towe barles of whitte heringes xxxvjs. For making towe ramperes [? ramparts or ramrods] for tow gunes vj<sup>d</sup>. Three paier of treaces ix<sup>d</sup>. Spent by Expofer Briggs the xxvij<sup>th</sup> of Februarie beinge at a muster at Preston towe dayes iijs x<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of veale xii<sup>d</sup>. Fyfve salte samons xx<sup>s</sup>. A potte of honeye xij<sup>d</sup>. A pecke and a halfe of muskles and halfe a pecke of cockles xj<sup>d</sup>. A windle of wheate, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. [The windle was 210 to 220 lbs, or 3 bushels.]

[March, 1584.] To a cotyller [cutler] in Hallywell for foure knyves x<sup>d</sup>. Sixe mettes of wheate xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

Md. that my brother Thomas Shuttleworth the xij<sup>th</sup> of Marche 1583[–4] and in the xxvj<sup>th</sup> yr of the Regne of our Souereigne Ladye Elyzabeth haythe accompted as well for all the sommes disbursed by hym as receyved by hym sythence the xxx<sup>th</sup> day of Marche in the xxv<sup>th</sup> yeare of her maties said Reigne, and upon his said accompte haythe satyssfeed and payed unto me, Rychard Shuttleworth, as well the sommes of money remayninge in his handes upon his said accompte, as also the somme of one hundrethe and eighte poundes xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> I left in his handes at the tyme of his last reckenyng or accompte mayde with me. By me, (signed) Rychard Shuttleworthe.

Mony receved for gresse sythence the sevente of September 1582 as foloweth:— Ravffe Blesdall one tyenter ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; viij lammes iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a yeare olde coulte iiijs. Mony receved for haye ground at Lastoke sithence the sevente of September and for diverses otheres thinges as folowethe:— John Norres, an aker x<sup>s</sup>; the littell meddowe v<sup>s</sup>; one aker and a rovde land caled Diglache xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; halffe an aker iiijs vj<sup>d</sup>; an aker vjs; halfe a rovde land and tene falle xvij<sup>d</sup>; receved for ounē cowe skiene v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for ounē other cowe skyne v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one beste [at grass] iiijs; thrie stierkes vjs; for haye at Tyngreffre iiijl<sup>i</sup> xij<sup>s</sup>. Mr. Stopforthe for tyethe corne sillver xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> [i.e. the old mark of money.] For iiiij oxen for a thrie wyekes ij<sup>s</sup>; towe oxen a fortynyghe xij<sup>d</sup>. [At the end of this account follows Sir Richard or Mr. Richard Shuttleworth's receipt for the money xvij<sup>th</sup> October 1582. The next page commences:] Mony receved for gress and other thinges sithence the xvij<sup>th</sup> daye of Oct<sup>r</sup> 1582: A stirke for v. wyekes vj<sup>d</sup>. For eighte caleffe skines and thretine shipe skines xiiij<sup>s</sup>. One kowe gresse a fortenyghe viij<sup>d</sup>. Thrie cowe skines xxs; an oxe hiede xjs; receved for a yalde [yield or gild] j<sup>d</sup> ob. For nynescore thrife and seventine of otte strove [oat-straw] at Hilltonne barne viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. For the eddysshenge of one closse at Hovle v<sup>l</sup> vjs viij<sup>d</sup>. For fyve callfe skynes and one shipe skynge w<sup>ch</sup> I soulde iij<sup>s</sup>. For one heffer w<sup>ch</sup> I soulde the xvij<sup>th</sup> daye of Februarie xlij<sup>s</sup>. [Another receipt for moneys by Sir Richard or Mr. Richard Shuttleworth, 28th March 1583.]

Received sithence the xxix<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche, &c., 1583: — For tyendinges [teindings, tithe] due at Ester for five kine and five calffes ij<sup>d</sup> ob. Of Ambrose Roe the viijth daye of Aprell, for his holle rente for his howse at Tyngreve xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>. Fore strove att Pille barne ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>. For the rente of Dubker, due at [E]aster xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>. For a heffer w<sup>ch</sup> was soulde in Wygen, upon the Assensione Ieve xxxvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for an oxe the same daye, of Markeland of Wygene lij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>. For turbery and paustere [pasture] of Osseltysslaye [Oswaldtwisel] more iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. For a moneth gresse for a horce in Egberdene xx<sup>d</sup>. For thrie calffe skynes xvij<sup>d</sup>; a cowe skyne vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Received of Allexander wyffe Stones [an odd collocation for the wife of Alexander Stones: it occurs frequently] for hir housse rente due at Bowltone fare, v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. For towe metes of mele iiiij<sup>s</sup>. For thrie beste gates in Egberdene for a fortenighte xvij<sup>d</sup>. Received the tente daye of September of the tenants and chartereres of Oswaldtyslye, for there tyethe corne sillver w<sup>ch</sup> is due at Sente Gieles daye [September 1st or September 16th] iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob. For xij<sup>s</sup> mettes of ovtes at Hovle xvij<sup>s</sup>; for vj mettes of benes xij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; for ix mettes and a peke of melle xix<sup>s</sup>; for a peke and a halffe of mele xvij<sup>d</sup>; for a mette of melle ij<sup>s</sup>. For one heffer w<sup>ch</sup> was soulde in Blackborne xxxiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>. Received of Henry Romsbotham for his tourberie and pausture w<sup>ch</sup> he hate upon Oswaldtysle more xvij<sup>d</sup>. Received of John Barone for his torberie and pastre upon the same more iiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Received of Rychard Vrmestone for one holle yeres rente for a pcell of grounde w<sup>ch</sup> he occupiethe in the fouldes xxj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For one lyttell closse called Croshill xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>. Received for the wynterynge and sommerynge of a styrke ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for a peke of mele xij<sup>d</sup>. For an oxe skine and a cows skyne the xxj<sup>th</sup> daye of October xxj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for a peke of grotes xij<sup>d</sup>; for an oxe skine w<sup>ch</sup> dyedd ix<sup>s</sup>; for an heffer sould in Preston xlj<sup>s</sup>; for a cowe in eddisshe a fortenyghte at Houle xij<sup>d</sup>; for the halffe yere rent of Dubker due at Mychelmes xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>. Received the ix<sup>th</sup> day of November of Mr. Wyllfraye Bonister the somme of xvjl<sup>i</sup>. Received of my unclye Rychard for a closse in Craven xxix<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup>; and so he detened tylfpence w<sup>ch</sup> he payed for makynge of

billes. For an oxe iiij*l* ix*s* iiiij*d*; for an oxe iiij*l* v*s* viij*d*; for tythe cows xx*s*.

[Jan. 1583.] Received for the otte strawe of the tythe of Heaton xi*s* ij*d*; for barley strawe of the said tythe xii*d*. Allowed for eighte score and eighte loeodes of turves xx*s*; for a mette of barley xxv*d*.

[Feb. 1583.] Received for towe mette of male iijs iiiij*d*; a pecke of malt v*d*; for towe fatte oxen x*l* vs; for a caalfe iiijs ij*d*; for an oxe x*l* v*s* viij*d*; for a mette of meall and a mett of malte ijs viij*d*.

[March, 1583.] For towe oxe skines xxvii*s*. Received of Mr. Aynsworth x*l*. [Another receipt by Richard Shuttleworth to March 12th, 1583-4.]

Money disbursed sithence the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche Anno Domini 1583 for dyvers thinges as here after followeth:— Rychard Langworthe for workinge five days x*d*; foure tenches iijs viij*d*; a reye w<sup>th</sup> the lyver ix*d*; for place ix*d*; muskeles and cokles xii*d*; spente at Prestone when this fishe was boughte v*d*. For threshinge tynty busshell and one and tynty sives of ottes xiijs iiiij*d*. Payed for aelle and brede at the buryall of Thomas Burtone vijs ix*d*; payed for his buryall vij*d*; for mending the cloke xvij*d*; for fishe in Wyaringtonn vs v*d*; payed for foure quartes of veniker xv*d*; halffe a hundrethe of ieron vijs iiiij*d*; for the tablynge of Roberte Aspeden when he was aboute the threshinge of the tiethe corne at Blackrode v*s* iiiij*d*; for wyendoinge the said corne xvij*d*; geven by my m<sup>rs</sup> vnto a poure scoller of Oxforthe ij*s*; payed for tene gallons and thrie quartes of clared wyne xiijs iiiij*d*; for thrie quartes of sake ij*s*; for a malyng corde v*d*; piche j*d*; payed for the dyneres of towe parsones [persons] at the same tyme v*d*; for horce mete at the same tyme ij*d*; payed for the carregde of a hundrethe of hoppes and sertene orengies vi*s*; fyffe chikens v*d*; delyvered unto my cosin Cuthberte Heskethe to the jvsse [use] of my brother sutes [suits] xx*s*; ix gallons of clared wyne x*s* viij*d*; for the denoare [? dinner] of towe parsones v*d*; geven by my m<sup>rs</sup> unto John Wyllsone ij*s*; sixe chikenes xij*d*; payed for sake in Prestone x*s* v*d*; payed for fishe and the diner of one psone and for horce

mette ij<sup>s</sup>. Rychard Langworthe for workynge seventyne dayes ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; payed for a lode of whette x<sup>s</sup>; for fishe at Prestone vij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; foure quere of paper xvij<sup>d</sup>. Vnto a mane of Ovmfrayes Athertone w<sup>ch</sup> brought fisshe vj<sup>d</sup>. Geven unto Roberte Smithe when he broughte capones ij<sup>s</sup>. Vnto the procter of the Dane churche the xvij<sup>th</sup> daye of Aprill for the tiethes belonginge to the Smiheles xij<sup>s</sup>. Thrie pekes of whette vj<sup>s</sup>; geven to the vecar of Dane churche ij<sup>s</sup>; tene chikenes xx<sup>d</sup>. John Hewod, for killing foure movldeworpes [moles] iiiij<sup>d</sup>. For vij mettes and a halffe of benes and peyes w<sup>ch</sup> was sowne at Hoole xix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for dichinge of xlij roudes at Tyngreve xvij<sup>s</sup> ijd; for making and mending ploves at Hoole xx<sup>d</sup>; for gresse for a horce legge ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; for a bone [boon] for to dryffe plowe at Hoole xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for the tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe for fiffe wykes at Hoole viij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for eighte and tynty chikenes w<sup>ch</sup> came from Hoole iiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; wyeld foule xvd; for a vele vj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a fate lame ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towe pigges ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; spente in Manchester vj<sup>d</sup>; geven vnto Rychard Ovrmestones servante vj<sup>d</sup>; for drivinge the plove unto xij aker and a rovde lande at Lastoke xv<sup>s</sup>; for harrovinge of the s<sup>d</sup> ground vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; towe tourffe spayedes x<sup>d</sup>; spente in Birrie vj<sup>d</sup>; in Burnlay vj<sup>d</sup>; vnto one Osbertone w<sup>ch</sup> layed ratte mette [ratsbane] the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> of Aprell iiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; geven by my M<sup>rs</sup> unto a lade of Henry Dewereste xij<sup>d</sup>; a querter of muttone xvij<sup>d</sup>; the saddler of Boulton xij<sup>d</sup>: wyeld foule iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed unto Elyzabeth Ainsworthe for a yere and a halffe servies, xl<sup>s</sup>; towe poundes of rosines viij<sup>d</sup>; for lybbing a bulle iiij<sup>d</sup>; for bringinge a cowde saddell-trie frome Blacbourne to Smiheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pare of trasies vj<sup>d</sup>; payed for haye in Blacbourne for fiffe besse w<sup>ch</sup> was there all nyghte and for dryvinge the same to Tingreve xij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in Coul- len [Colne] and Burnlaye xij<sup>d</sup>; a shipe crooke xij<sup>d</sup>; the constablye of Sharples, a yalde layed for oxen to servise the quenes magiestie jd; the lyke to the constablye of Lastoke for the land there ij<sup>d</sup> ob. Gieles Horabine for workinge in the orchard sixe dayes xvij<sup>d</sup>; for workinge at the tourffe mosse nene dayes xij<sup>d</sup> ob. Spente when the cronner queste broghte in there verdete at Wyanceshay [? Wi-thenshaw] chapell xij<sup>d</sup>; thrie mettes of lyme xij<sup>d</sup>; a hundrethe

of brike xij<sup>d</sup>; another lode of lyme and for fiftene stones of brike xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of vele xv<sup>d</sup>; bredynge dovenys at Tyngreffre xij<sup>d</sup>; a mette of hēpeside [? hempseed] ij<sup>s</sup>; vnto a mane for workyng at Lastoke mosse at that pte w<sup>ch</sup> Haugtone mene shoulde doe, for towē dayes xij<sup>d</sup>; towē ieringbages [? herring bags] iiij<sup>d</sup>; ringing a pare of wyheles xv<sup>d</sup>; vnto a thacherster [thackster, i.e. thatcher] for thachinge at Lastoke towē dayes and a halffē xij<sup>d</sup>; sixe pound of piche for markeinge of shippe xvij<sup>d</sup>; a geldinge iiij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Bought in Nvburke [Newburgh] fivffe oxen, xijl iiijs ij<sup>d</sup>. Payed vnto Mr. Bartholomewe Heskete, upon his bounde, xx<sup>l</sup>. Clyppinge of shippe vj<sup>d</sup>; a sithe ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Payed vnto Mr. James Lyehe the somme of ij<sup>l</sup> vjs viij<sup>d</sup>. Payed vnto Mr. Mvllynex balyffe for rente of land at Tyngreffre v<sup>s</sup>; grippinge of lande at Houle, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Wylliam Broune for slatyngē seven dayes iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure hundredrethe of slate iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>. Masse and cloffe [mace and cloves] viij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the barne dores at Pielle barne iij<sup>d</sup>; a stone of here [? hair for mortar] iiij<sup>d</sup>. Towē fellowes of Clytherall w<sup>ch</sup> came w<sup>th</sup> lyme xij<sup>d</sup>. Thrie kerves [? baskets] of salte xxxix<sup>s</sup>; the towle and spente in the carregde of the same ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. Mr. Gilberte Martone, for a geldinge vj<sup>l</sup> vjs iiij<sup>d</sup>. Four score and foure chikenes xjs. Fortie-foure quertes of sake xxij<sup>s</sup>; foure score and fivffe quertes of clared wyne, xxvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure hundredrethe of ieron liij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; four pounde of piche vj<sup>d</sup>; spente in Lyrpoule at the fechinge of the same ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pound of wyere v<sup>d</sup>; towē pare of hempe trace ii<sup>s</sup>. Vnto a galde at Hellywell for oxen that the[y] shd not be taken to the quenes jusse [use] by the takeres ix<sup>d</sup>; foure wyendeles of pechies viij<sup>d</sup>; foure quertes of vinger xv<sup>d</sup>; a pere of buyte [? bought or boot] hosse vnto my M<sup>rs</sup> ijs. The clarke of the Dane church xij<sup>d</sup>. Geven vnto Mr Bulde [Bold] mane w<sup>ch</sup> did bringe a presand frome thence ij<sup>s</sup>; a querter of mvttone and an other of velle ij<sup>s</sup> jd; thirty fivffe potteles of clared wyne xxxiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; spente in fechinge the same vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Norres for a subpene ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; lybbinge of pige viij<sup>d</sup>; geven vnto Wylyam Hallywell when prōssies [process] was served of him ij<sup>s</sup>; Roberte Stones when prōssies was delyvered to goe to Lancr ij<sup>s</sup>; geven to a womane w<sup>ch</sup> came from Mr. Leveres

w<sup>th</sup> capones vjd; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a lodde of whette from Tyn-grefffe iiijd; the kyper w<sup>ch</sup> broughte venysone frome Mr. Astone of Myddeltone vs; geven unto Rychard Vrmestone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a presente frome him xijd; vnto a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a shoulder of a stagge frome Lyme xijd; payed vnto the kyperes of Haptone iijs; payed for the carregde of a buke [? buck] frome Haptone to Gauthorpe iiijd. [This is the first time the present seat of the Shuttleworths is named in these accounts.] A yalde of thrie fiftenes of the landes lyinge in Hallywell iijs vjd; wyldfoules iijs; vnto a keper of Sir Pieres Lygh w<sup>ch</sup> broughte wenysone vs; sexe quertes and a pinte of sake iijs ix<sup>d</sup>; spente in fechinge the same ijd; payed for fortiene myles [meals] of thrie folkes vs ij<sup>d</sup>; geven vnto a mayed of Mr. Hindlayes xijd; the tablynge of Wyllyam Dueworthe for a hole year ijl vjs viijd [i.e. five marks]. Gieles Horobine for movinge the halfe of the meddowe ground at Smitholes xij<sup>s</sup>. [Then follows the usual receipt by Richard Shuttleworth, showing that £155. 18s. 8d. had been disbursed from the 13th March 1583 to the 20th September 1584.] A yald w<sup>ch</sup> was laid towardes shoulderers [soldiers] makynge in to Ierland, for landes lyinge in Sharples, after thrie fiftenes vjd; a yald w<sup>ch</sup> was laid upone Blackrode barne after foure layes xijd.

Mony receved sithence the xij<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche 1583 for divers thinges, &c.—For the tieth strove of ottes and barlye att Blac-rode barne ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; for strove [straw] soulde at Ecclestone ix<sup>s</sup> vd; of Thomas Lever of Boulton vijl ij<sup>s</sup> vjd, and his bunde delyvered. For heringe w<sup>ch</sup> was soulde at Boulton xj<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; for a fatte oxe soulde at Tyngreve afore candelmes v<sup>l</sup> vs; for eighte thravffe [thrave] of stroue sould at Houle vijd; for nene and tynty thrafte of otte strove w<sup>ch</sup> was sould at Hoole ij<sup>s</sup> vd; for the tyethe of sexe kine and sexe calfes ix<sup>d</sup>; for an oulde horce xx<sup>s</sup>; of Sir Henry Curwen the some of xv<sup>l</sup>; for fiftene lames soulde at Haslyngdene xvij<sup>s</sup> vjd; for gresinge [grazing] of tynty lames a thrie wyekes xvij<sup>d</sup>; for towe stieres in Boulton fare iiijl vjs viijd [6½ marks]; for an aker of meddowe at Lastoke xs; for a mynthe gresse to a

horce in Lastoke mosse xvjd; of Ovmfraye Athertone iijl xs iiijd, w<sup>ch</sup> he did ouve vnto my brother as his bill doethe appere. For a littell closse caled the barne closse xxvij<sup>s</sup>; for foure aker and a halffe of meddowe ground caled Bendload gresse liij<sup>s</sup>; for tyethe corne silver of the chartereres and tennantes of Oswoldtysle iijl ix<sup>d</sup> ob. [A receipt by Richard Shuttleworth, 19th September 1584, of six score and three pounds.]

Mony layed outte sithence the xx<sup>th</sup> daye of September 1584, &c.: — For a fiftene at Lastoke vij<sup>d</sup>; tieth corne silver at Lastoke xiijd; towardes a shoulder w<sup>ch</sup> was mayed into Ireland vij<sup>d</sup>; vnto Mr Halland, deputie shreff, for towne blanke relyves iijs viij<sup>d</sup>; vnto Mr Astone for the tythe corne silver of Oswolty Slaye xljs viij<sup>d</sup>; [Ditto] for Hiltone and Hettone viijl ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for gardwebbe [girth-web] a dowsande yardes xvij<sup>d</sup>; foure buckles iiijd; vnto my vnkle Rychard vpone his bounde, to be payed agane at canddelmes nexte xijl vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; a horce shewe for a work horce at Lastoke ij<sup>d</sup>; for fiftene dayes ledinge tythe at Lastoke vs; James Towrner for beinge in the kichen to helpe the cowke xij<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Expofer Brigde, when he wente make the shewe w<sup>th</sup> a lighte horce at Prestone ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; spente in getheringe the tyethe of Blacrode xvij<sup>d</sup>; the smith of Ecclestone for stoninge work horsies xyd; halffe a reme of paper xvij<sup>d</sup>; for roppes to hange the coknetes [? nets for catching woodcocks] iijs iij<sup>d</sup>; vnto a mayed of Thomas Kenyam w<sup>ch</sup> did bringe apples and halfe a dowsane chikenes vjd; vnto a boye w<sup>ch</sup> came from Mr Thomas Lyghe w<sup>th</sup> a letter iiij<sup>d</sup>; an ovncke of peper, when a wodkoce pie was sente to Londone, for to make the same iij<sup>d</sup>; for foure yardes of canves w<sup>ch</sup> did lape [lap or wrap] the fleshe in w<sup>ch</sup> wente to Londone xvij<sup>d</sup>; for a lyttell corde w<sup>ch</sup> was Jvsede [used] at the cokemetes iij<sup>d</sup>; spente in Prestone upon the beste fare viij<sup>d</sup>. Payed unto Mr. James Lighe the somme of iijl vijs viij<sup>d</sup>; vnto Olyer Stones and his mane for slatyng towne dayes xij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in Manchester when the rente of Horwood was payed vnto Mr Worslaye iiij<sup>d</sup>; sheringe towne aker of ovttes at Houle vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; vnto Mr Morlaye for the tyethe at Houlle xx<sup>s</sup>; spente by Wyllyam Birchall when he wente to Manchester to sell vnyance

[onions] ij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of a dagge [? pistol] vd; makinge a pare of yardinge [garden] mettenes v<sup>d</sup>; payed towardes the pamente of the busshoppes rente lv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a lade for charregde of a letter unto James Atherton at Worlaye ij<sup>d</sup>; for wyoving of forty towe yardes of canves iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a hyinge loke [hanging lock] iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed for a horce showe w<sup>ch</sup> was sete on in Chorlaye iijs; spente in Boultonne upone towe dayes when the courte was kepte there iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; Sur Thomas Heskete for a chiffe [chief rent] w<sup>ch</sup> goethe ovte of the damene of Houle vd ob.; Rychard wyffe Ridinge for spinyng of flaxe at Houle ij<sup>s</sup>; Farnandoe Heitone for housse rowme of the tiethe corne of Heitone vijs; for the tablyng of Robarte Aspeden when the same was throschen [threshed] xij<sup>d</sup>; for lainge battes to kille misse [mice] iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a bucher knyffe ij<sup>d</sup>; dichinge onne and tyntie roude at Tyngreff, after foure pence a roude vijs; some kyes for lokes at Houlle vj<sup>d</sup>; a yalld w<sup>ch</sup> was layed in Littell Boultonne towardes reperinge of Boultonne churche and for rynginge upone the cronneasione daye [Nov. 17] ij<sup>d</sup>; for threshinge towe and fortye sivffes of ovttes at Lastoke xij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; payed at the requeste of M<sup>r</sup> Foxe towardes the buldinge of a brigde upone Pilkington wyater xv<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1584-5.] Payed for a cheffe rente vnto Mr. Hollande iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; vnto the heres of Sharples for a rente goinge furte of the same damane xij<sup>d</sup>; waxe and paper ij<sup>d</sup>; tablyng of towe slateres for a wyeke at Tyngreff iiijs; towe slateres for workinge a wyeke at Tyngreff iijs; a gallde at Lastoke towardes the makynge shouderes in to Ierlande vd ob.; frostinge of horsies iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe pare of trassies and a ri corde xj<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1584-5.] Rogger Harper for movinge [mowing] rysshes sixe dayes, xij<sup>d</sup>; the cunstableye of Sharples for makynge of shouderes into Ierland a fiftente and a halff ij<sup>d</sup>; the same towardes the reparinge of the churche of Boultonne fivffe fifteenes xd; a masse [a heap or lot] of herynge xij<sup>s</sup> iijs; Roberte Nutter for the bringe upe of the geldinges to Londone iij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; tene pounde of ierone for the layinge of plove ierones at Lastoke xv<sup>d</sup>;

sixe pounde of piche xvij<sup>d</sup>; payed for a horce xxxvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the constablye of Blacrode for a galde for the tyethe barne there v<sup>d</sup>; for thachinge the said barne vj<sup>d</sup>.

[March 1584-5.] For thrie salte semonde [salmon] xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; thrie hundredthe of heringe vij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; kockles ij<sup>d</sup>; payed unto a mane w<sup>ch</sup> was a begginge for prisoneres in the Marchalseie at London iij<sup>d</sup>; a yalde at Lastoke for the reperynge of Boultone churche ijs<sup>j</sup><sup>d</sup>; four quertes of vinyker xvj<sup>d</sup>; Elyzabethe Ainsworthe, her holle yere wyeges, xxx<sup>s</sup>. [Receipt by Richard Shuttleworth, 15th March 1584-5 of £124. 11s. of his brother Thomas.]

Mony receved sithence the xx<sup>th</sup> daye of September 1584:— For towe mettes of dwst [? douset, a sort of apple] vj<sup>d</sup>; for a monethe gresse of a koulte in Egberdene xij<sup>d</sup>; for a lyttell waste grounde w<sup>ch</sup> was aboute the grete marled erthe, at Lastoke, w<sup>ch</sup> was letten for meddowe ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for a fatte calffe vj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; towe hundrethe and a halffe of lycores settes [? liquorice sets] iiijs<sup>s</sup>; of M<sup>r</sup> Bartholemve Heskete the somme of tynty pounde, w<sup>ch</sup> he did owe vuto my brother and his bounde delyvered; for seven aker of meddowe lande at Houle, after threttene shillynge the aker [something abated] iiijl ix<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for xxvj roppes of vnyones w<sup>ch</sup> was sould at Manchr ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; receved of M<sup>ris</sup> Orrell for woll and lame ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; for towe tythe giesse xij<sup>d</sup>; for sixtene and tyntye thriffe of barlye strowe xij<sup>d</sup>; for a tyethe calffe and halffe an other vj<sup>s</sup>; for a tyethe pigd and for halffe an other xij<sup>d</sup>; for tene roppes of ovnyons x<sup>d</sup>; of M<sup>r</sup> Charnoke x<sup>l</sup>, being pcell of the thretie poundes w<sup>ch</sup> he borrowed, and his bounde delyvered; for the closse in Craven of M<sup>r</sup> Martones xxx<sup>l</sup>; for the eddishe of one close caled Bendwode Grevffe xv<sup>s</sup>; for fivffe wedderes skines and an eve skinge and for eleven lames skine ix<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for foure fatte kine sould viijl xvjs<sup>s</sup> viii<sup>d</sup>; for the haye and wyenteringe of the grete marled erthe at Cholbanke, for this yere laste paste, w<sup>ch</sup> is thrie akeres of lande xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; for eleven giesse vj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; a mette of malte xij<sup>d</sup>; for a calffe iiijs<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a goosse viij<sup>d</sup>; for thrie and tyntie wedderes w<sup>ch</sup> was sould vj<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for an oxe w<sup>ch</sup> was sould afore shrofftyde iiijl x<sup>s</sup>.

All the said somes of money receyved sythence the xx<sup>th</sup> of September last are payde vnto me by my brother Thomas Shuttleworthe the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche in the xxvij<sup>th</sup> yeare of the reigne of quene Elyzabeth and in the yeare of our Lorde 1585. (Signed) by me, Rycharde Shuttleworthe.

[This is the last entry in this little narrow book of 131 pages.]

[A large block of text in a different script, likely a marginal note or a different account page, is partially visible at the top of the page.]

## STEWARD'S ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME II.

MARCH 2, 1585, TO AUGUST 31, 1594.

Mem.—Layed ovtte sithence second daye of Marche in the xxvij<sup>th</sup> yere of the reigne of oure soveryne ladie the quenes majestie that nowe is,—1585.

[March, 1585.]—In primis yeven to Richard Urmestones mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisshe frome his master iiijd; threttene yardes of gard wyebe xiijd; yeven to Jordan the sc riffener xijd; yeven unto Myles Asheden xijd; towे fissheres for fisshinge towе dayes xijd. Birchall wyffe for the tablynge of Henrie Roggeres and his mene when the[y] wroughte at Lastoke for fortie eleven melles [meals] iiij<sup>s</sup> ijd; Rychard Thornlaye his furste querter wyegies v<sup>s</sup>. [The words "Item" and "Payed," which commence almost every entry, are omitted.] Thomas Marche for makynge seven scoureres and towе score pinnes and for dressinge a dagge [pistol] xx<sup>d</sup>; towе and threttie quertes of sake xxxj<sup>s</sup> iiijd; tene gallones and a pottell of clared wyne [these words are substituted for "sake," erased] lakynge a peneworthe xij<sup>s</sup> xjd. Spent in fechinge the same vijd; charregde of a letter frome Eclestone w<sup>ch</sup> Mr. James Lyghe sente vjd. Yeven unto Henrie Talyer doughter w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fysshe to the Smytheles vjd. Henrie Dicconsone for odde melles of such as was sente frome Smytheles to Ecclestone upon busines ij<sup>s</sup> vjd. Unto the s<sup>d</sup> Henrie for a querter tablynge of Wylyam Ducworthe xvj<sup>s</sup> vijd. Wylyam Tourner the talyer for mendinge dyveres

thinges xiij<sup>d</sup>; thride for the said worke ijd; brimstone for the usse of a horce ijd. Yeven unto a byone [? bairn] of Wyllyam Maken-sone w<sup>ch</sup> bro<sup>t</sup> fisshe to Smytheles vjd. The tablynge of Ellyes Houlden when he was at the thresshinge of Blacrode barne for towe wykes and towe dayes iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; wyndoinge of barlie at Blacrode ij<sup>d</sup>. Mendinge of a pinsone [thin-soled shoe, or sock] of my brotheres jd. Pendlebure the plowe-wryghte for workynge foure dayes xvjd; whette brede w<sup>ch</sup> was fechte at Boulton ij<sup>d</sup>; towe fysheres w<sup>ch</sup> did fishe at Lastoke towe dayes viij<sup>d</sup>; tablynge of Roberte Ashedene a fortenyghte when he was at the thresshinge of the tythe corne w<sup>ch</sup> laye at Grunddies in Mydle Hulton iijs ij<sup>d</sup>. Wyndoinge of corne and barlie at the said barne iiij<sup>d</sup>. Tablynge of the sd Roberte when he was at the threshinge of the tythe corne, w<sup>ch</sup> did lie at Herries Morres in the said Mydle Hulton, for a wyke and a daye ijs vjd; a grete roppe for the wyndlas in the slayhter housse and for tene yardes of a smaler sorte for a plumne [plummet or weight] roppe in the cloke housse ijs viij<sup>d</sup>. Making a thousand and foure schore horce nales of youre owne ieron xvij<sup>d</sup>; an urinall ij<sup>d</sup>; a halff hundre of smeltes and towe tenchies xvij<sup>d</sup>; Gorge Horrabine fourtene shillynges, the w<sup>ch</sup>, withe that he hate receved heretofore, makethe him payed for thre querteres of his yere xiij<sup>s</sup>. For a pieke [the fish?] xx<sup>d</sup>. James Kockete of Hooll for dichinge aboute the demane there vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; yeven unto a mayed of Mr. Mortes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisshe frome his M<sup>r</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1586.] — For a gange of harro pinesse ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>. For Ster-becker [?] ij<sup>d</sup>; clothe to be a cotte unto Margerete Horroks iijs vjd; makynge a cotte unto Margerete Horrokes ij<sup>d</sup>; spent in Wygonne [Wigan] iiij<sup>d</sup>; to onne w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones frome Mr. Leveres vjd; Mr. Thomas Lyght mane, w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones frome his master vjd. Payed the furste daye of Aprell unto Atheure Cram-tone, sittinge for the procter at the Dane [Dean] churche, for all the tythes of the damane of Smitheles w<sup>ch</sup> was due at Aster [Easter] nexte comynge xii<sup>s</sup>. Gieles Janion for thressinge nene sieffes of ovttes xij<sup>d</sup>; a vealle xjs; halffe a myttone vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a buttoke of biffe ijs iiijd; foure poundes of sewett xvjd; halffe a yard of

plome whitte [? plumb weight] xij<sup>d</sup>; a gallone of vyneker xvij<sup>d</sup>; thrie quertes of white wyne xvij<sup>d</sup>; towe sivffes v<sup>d</sup>; spente in Manchester vj<sup>d</sup>; a lyttell corde j<sup>d</sup>; wyld fowle xiiij<sup>d</sup>; seventene chikenes xvij<sup>d</sup>. Yeven to them w<sup>ch</sup> broughte the wyld foule iij<sup>d</sup>; onne of Henry Wyalker childeren for dryvinge the plowe sixe dayes vj<sup>d</sup>; Randall Haworthe for workyng sixe dayes x<sup>d</sup>; whette brede viij<sup>d</sup>; upon Aster day unto the procter of the Dane churche for all youre houslyinge people [communicants] ix<sup>d</sup>. Edmunde Tourner his second querter wyegies v<sup>s</sup>; a mane of Xpofer Kenyan w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones to Smitheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Longworthe w<sup>ch</sup> he spente in the charregde of a horce to Lyam iij<sup>d</sup>; the smythe at Ecclestone for ierone and worke ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; a plowe wryghte at Hooll w<sup>ch</sup> mendid plowesse there vj<sup>d</sup>; onne w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones for Roberte Aspeden mother iiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente at Boulton at the mytyng of Mr. Andertone folkes when I wente to make a reckenyng w<sup>th</sup> them for my brother iij<sup>d</sup>; Wyllyam Byrteles upone accounte for thresshinge aud other worke at Lastoke iiijs; John Pen the carryar for the carregd of botteleys and other thinges from Londone vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a querter of vaele [veal] xvij<sup>d</sup>; a lade for dryvinge the plowe foure dayes iij<sup>d</sup>; Ollyver Morres for workyng nene dayes iiiij<sup>d</sup>; payed for the helpinge over the wyeter [water] at Bartone boute [Barton boat] for thrie folkes when wye retorneb bake in the bringinge my brother of the wyeer towardes Londone iij<sup>d</sup>; a querter of veale xvij<sup>d</sup>. Roberte Makensone for workyng foure dayes viij<sup>d</sup>; a querter of veale and a lyver xvij<sup>d</sup>. Rychard Latham for thresshinge fivffe dayes at Hooll xv<sup>d</sup>; Gorge Dowsonne and Lewyes Bikerstaffe and Gieles Janom for threshinge at Hoole avorie onne [every one] fivffe dayes ijs ix<sup>d</sup>; delivered unto my M<sup>ris</sup> by the appointmente of my brother, for a remembrance or tokene frome him x<sup>s</sup>; the wyffe of Roberte Stones for the tablye of foure thresheres for fivffe dayes v<sup>s</sup>; the tablye of Roberte Aspeden for a wyke and a daye unto the said Roberte wyffe Stones ijs. A mete of hemp side to be sowne at Hooll iiijs vj<sup>d</sup>. Andrew Stones for wyetyng to the lames in the wynter tyme at foold ijs. Layinge of towe apesse and a spade and for mendinge of a sake xxj<sup>d</sup>. For

a yald w<sup>ch</sup> was layed at Lastoke for oxen for the quene's provysion ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; Willyam Birtles and John Horabine and others for dichinge fyffre schore roudes after thrie halpence a roude, and for threshinge four sivffes of ovttes at Lastoke ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; gripping a daye at Lastoke v<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Marche for harroing towे dayes and for makyng a horce come [? comb] viij<sup>d</sup>; for dubbye and singley spikenes ij<sup>d</sup>; James Tourner for his wyegies w<sup>ch</sup> he was hieri for betyxte Candelemes and Sante Ellynnes dayes iiijs. Spente when Mr. Houlte kepte the courte in Boultonne w<sup>ch</sup> was xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of Aprell xix<sup>d</sup>. Thomas Hogekensonne for lainge plowe ierons at Lastoke and for ierone for the same, and for laying of a hake iiijs.

[May, 1386.] Towe oxen in Blacburne unto Thos. Whallaye vi<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Wm. Hudsonne for towe oxen w<sup>ch</sup> was bought of him in Coulline [Colne] vj<sup>l</sup> xiijs iiijd. Spente in Blakeburne, Coullene, and Burnleye ij<sup>s</sup>. Bot in Ingleforthe of Wm. Synglehurste towe oxen vj<sup>l</sup> iijs; Robt. Raven towe oxen vj<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Brookes towe oxen viij<sup>l</sup>; a carte saddlye in Wygane iiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in Wygan upon the ascencione jeve vijd. Wm. Duckworthe his first querter wyegies vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Herroinge [harrowing] thrie dayes iiij<sup>d</sup>. Allowed Robt. Brouke for a stirke gresse w<sup>ch</sup> died in Lastoke mosse the last yere, w<sup>ch</sup> I receved mony for the same, soe nowe have repeeid unto him the said mony bake againe xx<sup>d</sup>. A breaste of veale and a lyver vijd; 8 goslings xx<sup>d</sup>; a towrffe spade vijd; droving [drawing] towreffes xiij dayes xiij<sup>d</sup>. Gilles Horabine for workynge sixe dayes at the Pille diche xiij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Longworth the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of May, his third querter weygies iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Gieles Janan for threshinge thretie sivffes of ovttes iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>. Eighte chickens xvjd; tarre iijd; spente by the shepperd when he broughte the lames from Hoolle iiij<sup>d</sup>; a querter of vealle xvij<sup>d</sup>; a querter of vealle and a calveffe head and a lyver xix<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1586.] — Pan the carryer for charregde of the lyveres [? lykeres] and hoppes vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. A mane of Mr. ffarryngtone w<sup>ch</sup> browghte a lettere frome Londone vj<sup>d</sup>; An Wyldinge the latter halffe yeres wyages vj<sup>s</sup>. Nicholas Pendleburie for makyng heggs sixe dayes xiij<sup>d</sup>. To the same Nicholas for thachinge fivffe dayes

xx<sup>d</sup>. Geffraye Astelaye for houldinge the plowe to towे akers of barlye ground at Lastoke uppone his owne tably ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. John Morres for dryvinge of the plowe at Lastoke of his owne tablye unto tene akeres of ground and a rovd lande and for horrovinge the said ground upoune his owne tablye xvij<sup>s</sup>. To Houlme of Boulton for lybbinge of pigges ix<sup>d</sup>. Nicholas Pendleburie and his wyfpe for clyppinge of shipe iiij<sup>d</sup>. Unto uxor [wife] Tourner and hir folkes for wyasshing and clyppinge of shippe vj<sup>d</sup>; to towē medes [maids] of Wm. Houldenes and to ounē of Ellynes Woodward for wyashinge of shippe iij<sup>d</sup>. Nicholas Whitteney and Henry Walker sonne for helpinge to servisse the clypperes ij<sup>d</sup>. Ingaram Wylysell in parte paimente of the purchases of Scolbanke as aperethe by a p'ticuler under his owne hand the somme of lxxvij<sup>lī</sup> v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. For the redemcion of the landes p'cell of the Scolbanke, beinge in lesse for yeres, as followeth: In primis unto John Rydehoughe for the terme of thrie yeres yete to expiere in the yate fyllde iij<sup>lī</sup>. John Dodgesonne for the terme of thrie yeres in the under shepote haye, xl<sup>v</sup>. Thomas Shuttellworthe for the terme of thrie yeres in Thumblyes tenemente xl<sup>s</sup>. The said Thomas for ounē yere in the Lyttell marled erthe xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Rychard Wodderoffe for the ingrossinge of the indentures x<sup>s</sup>. For the mesuryng of the ground at Scholbanke ij<sup>s</sup>. Spente in Burnlaye and Padiam x<sup>d</sup>. Henry Roe for the redemsione of the terme of towē yeres in onne aker xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. The smythe for workinge of ieron worke at Lastoke x<sup>d</sup>. Wylyam Byrteles upon accomte, for workynge in the wyater course be tyxte Mr. Andertone and yowe at Lastoke ij<sup>s</sup>. Boughte in Ubburke of Mr. Worthingtone towē oxen the price vj<sup>l</sup>; geven unto a mane of Sur Peteres Lyghte [Sir Peter Legh's] w<sup>ch</sup> broughte rabettes and pigeones xij<sup>d</sup>. Wylyam Hewode his furste querter wyeghe viij<sup>s</sup>. Roberte Makensone for workinge sixe dayes in the Pille diche vij<sup>d</sup>. Giles Horabin [ditto same time] xv<sup>d</sup>. Roger Mollynexe his halffe yere wyeghe x<sup>s</sup>. Xpofer Smythe to make his kotte and to bye him boutes for to ride towards Londonne xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>. For tene pound of piche for to marke shipe ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. For thrie mettes of side barlie w<sup>ch</sup> was sounē

at Hoole x<sup>s</sup>. Unto Mr. Mollynex belyffe [bailiff] for rent of land w<sup>ch</sup> youe occupye of his at Th[y]ngrevffe: the same was due at Pentycoste v<sup>s</sup>. For brede and aell unto dyveres p'sonnes w<sup>ch</sup> did helpe to ploue and soue the barlie at Hovll xij<sup>d</sup>. Unto the smythe of Ecclestone for ierone and worke xij<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Wyllyam Duckworthe at Prestone when he wente to sell whette there iiiij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a querter of wheghte the xiiij<sup>th</sup> daye of June ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fivfe giesse xxj<sup>d</sup>; Robert Houlden for workinge and skowrynge the wyeter course at Lastoke bytyxte Mr. Andertone and youe for fyvffe dayes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a querter of veale xv<sup>d</sup>; Expofer Smythe the xvij<sup>th</sup> daye of June when he wente tow'des Londone with horsies to his m<sup>r</sup> xxx<sup>s</sup>; fiyffe cheffattes [? cheviots] w<sup>ch</sup> my brother Lawrence sente my m<sup>ris</sup> frome Wychforte and one shenter [or shewter] vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Rauffe Birteles upon accounte for to move [mow] at Lastoke, upone his oune tablye, for euery acker that he moveth eightene pence. Upon this bargin is payed the xxiiij daye of June viij<sup>s</sup>. Peter Stones his furste querter wyegge viij<sup>s</sup>; sixtene yardes of tylle [towel] to be scakes [? sacks] vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe krennekes [? crannocks] and a halffe of salte at the Northe Wyche xxxv<sup>s</sup>; spente in fechinge the same and for that w<sup>ch</sup> was payed for towle iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>. Wyllyam Morres for helpinge to dryffe lames to Haslyngdene iiij<sup>d</sup>. For a caske or a rundlete to pute sake [sack wine] in xiij<sup>d</sup>. For xvij<sup>th</sup> gallones of sake, at towe shillynges eightepence the galande, savinge sixtene pence at all, xlvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe hoggeshedd of wyne, whyte and clered viiji<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; the porteres for theire custome and dutie vj<sup>d</sup>; halffe a tune of Spenishe ierone containge xxv<sup>th</sup> bares viiji<sup>li</sup> xiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towe dousone of piche iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; spente by Rychard Vrmestone and Mychelle Grymshaye at Chester, as well for there horcies as there selfes in that journie v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; charredge of the said wyne and ierone unto James Houldene and unto Rogger Bares from Chester to the Smytheles xvij<sup>s</sup>; a fortenyghte tablyng of towe thresheres vnto Roberte wyffe Stones [Robert Stone's wife] at Hooll x<sup>s</sup>; threttie giesse x<sup>s</sup>; Rychard Stones for dryvinge of the plowe xvij<sup>th</sup> dayes upone his oune table v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>. For grypinge of the whete croffte at Hoole ij<sup>s</sup>; Gieles Horrabine for workinge

sixe dayes at Smytheles at the slate dellffe xv<sup>d</sup>. The constable of Lastoke for a fiftene granted to hur magestie at the laste parlemente vj<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Thournlaye his second querter wyeghe v<sup>s</sup>; lettynge of bloud of thrie schore beaste at Lastoke ijs; a yald w<sup>ch</sup> was laid towardes reperryng of the Dayene [Dean] churche and dyveres other thinges. The connstable of Helywall for a fyftene granted to hur magestie xvij<sup>d</sup>. For a fiftene unto the connstablye of Sharpelles ij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1586.] — Thomas Houlden for workyng onne daye at Lastoke in the wyeter course vj<sup>d</sup>; Robert wyffe Stones for the tablynge of towे thresheres a wyke at Hooll v<sup>s</sup>; for the tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe for a wyke and foure dayes ijs viij<sup>d</sup>. James Kockett for dichinge at Hooll vpone his ounе tablye a hundrethe and towе rovdes [rods] after foure pence the rovde w<sup>ch</sup> commethe vnto xxxiiij<sup>s</sup>; John Rygbie the wyrighte for workyng sixe dayes and a hallffe ijs ij<sup>d</sup>; Robert Markeland for a hundrethe and tylffe pound and a querterone [quartern] of ierone w<sup>ch</sup> was boughte the thridе daye of June xvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. For a schoppe ij<sup>d</sup>; Henry Dakyne wyffe for a daye clyppinge shipe ij<sup>d</sup>. Yeven vnto my Lord Morlesse pleyerres [Lord Morley's players] ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; Robert Aspedene his seconde querter wyeghe x<sup>s</sup>; Margete Tarleton the deic [dye-house] for a querter wyeghe iiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>. For a sithe ijs x<sup>d</sup>; James Tourner for workyng foure dayes at haye iiij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Pendelburie for movinge a daye vj<sup>d</sup>; makynge a pare of wheles ijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a pichforke shaffte iiij<sup>d</sup>; seven chikenes xij<sup>d</sup>. Rychard Davidsone for movinge a daye vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Houghtone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke [buck] frome his master v<sup>s</sup>; Parren the carryer for the charredge of a trunke and the thinges w<sup>th</sup>in it frome Londone xj<sup>s</sup>; John Astelaye upon accounte for to tente haye at Smytheles the xiiij<sup>th</sup> daye of Julie iiij<sup>s</sup>; dyveres women of Boulton for gettinge in of tourffes xvij<sup>d</sup>; three brussies of wode for the dressinge of wyendowes or other thinges ij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of my brother saddell at Whallaye vj<sup>d</sup>; mendynge a bridell bytte of my M<sup>ris</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Gieles Janan for threshinge sixetene days at Hooll ijs; ditto for movinge tene dayes at Smytheles ijs ix<sup>d</sup>; John Longworthe for tentynge of

fyffe akeres of haye grounde at Smytheles upon his ounе tablye vijs; geven vnto the wyethes [? waitts] of Pommfrete xij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the barne at Blacrode-iijs; James Smythe for workyng towе dayes at Blacrode barne vj<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1586.]—For a quarterone of a thousand of stone nalles vj<sup>d</sup>; a loke xij<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of the Dane churche for his wyegies xij<sup>d</sup>; wyldfoule xij<sup>d</sup>; foure chikenes viij<sup>d</sup>; Margerie Mosse for being at the Smytheles a monethe xvij<sup>d</sup>; a smythe for workyng towе dayes and a halffе x<sup>d</sup>; fivffe chikenes iiij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte wyffe of Stones, and Henrie Rydinge and Rychard Coire, for to shere thrie akeres of barlie at Hooll upone there owne tablye xj<sup>s</sup>; mendinge of dowres at the barnes at Hooll and for ierone for the same viij<sup>d</sup>; foure lyttell carte clovtes ij<sup>d</sup>; whete brede iij<sup>d</sup>; the kyper of Pelkyngtonе v<sup>s</sup>; vnto his mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte the dyere frome Pilkentone unto Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; the constables of Lyttell Boultonе for a fyftente for the typpete housse due vnto hir magiestie ij<sup>d</sup>; Hughe Bulloke for layinge bates for mysse [mice] ijs; a mayed of Rychard Singlestone w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fysshе iiij<sup>d</sup>; charredge of a side of very-sounе w<sup>ch</sup> Mr. James Lyghe sente to Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>. Rychard Longworthe his laste querter wyeghe iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Gorge Houlme his laste querter wyeghe vj<sup>s</sup>. For helpinge to lede thrie schoare and towе lovdes of haye at Lastocke and to helpe to move the same vpone his ounе tablye ijs viij<sup>d</sup>; seven loude of canell v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Brethertone for the rente of the land w<sup>ch</sup> my brother occupiethe of Mr. Farryngtongе ijs; Margerie Hesledene hir laste halffе yere wyeghe vj<sup>s</sup>; the tablynge of sixe womene for a daye at Hooll w<sup>th</sup> Roberte wyfe Stones whenne dighte hempe ijs; their wyegies for the said daye worke vj<sup>d</sup>; thrie giesse xv<sup>d</sup>; the plumeres of Wygane for eighte and fortie pound of leyed v<sup>s</sup>; the workemanshipe of the same in mendeinge the grete leyed [lead roof] ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; halffе a peke of peres vj<sup>d</sup>; carregde of the same ij<sup>d</sup>; tañinge of a horce skyne into whithe lether ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; tentynge of whette at Ecles-tone ijs j<sup>d</sup>; helpinge to dryvffe lovdes of corne frome Eccles-tone to Prestone vij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in sellynge of corne at divers markethes as well at Prestone as Ormeskyrke xij<sup>d</sup>; wyondoinge of

whett and barlie at Ecclestone ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; movinge of tene akeres and a halffe at Ecclestone, unto Rychard Lethery and Hughe Helly-wall upone there oune tablye, after eightene pence the aker xv<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1586.]—For threshinge at Hooll thrie and threttie dayes viij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. For wyane cloutes [? wain clouts] tow dosonne, and for a stoke loke, and nalles for the same and for a lyttell hange loke ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Brian Lever for bruinge of towे bruinges ij<sup>s</sup>; makyng of towе sherryng houkes x<sup>d</sup>; fysh that was boughte at the Checker Bente xx<sup>d</sup>; onne and tyntyre troutes iiij<sup>d</sup>; Ollyver Morres for sherryng towе days 6<sup>d</sup>. Peter Astone when he was hiered xij<sup>d</sup>. For a lycence for marregd of Thomas Shuttleworthe and An Lever xj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. For halffe a dowsane of grete raysines xx<sup>d</sup>; masce and clovese [mace and cloves] ij<sup>s</sup>; halffe a dowsone of prunes xxij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Thomas Lever when he wente to Chester [? for the licence] ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. Delyvered by appontemente of my brother the xv<sup>th</sup> daye of September vnto my M<sup>rs</sup> the somme of xxli<sup>s</sup>; fysh at Checkerbente iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; a gallone of vynieker xvjd; peyeres [pears] vd; spente in Manchester iij<sup>d</sup>; foure chikenes viij<sup>d</sup>; thrie pigges iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; puselles [? maids, the fish] viij<sup>d</sup>; bringinge of the same iiij<sup>d</sup>. Henry Hill Mr. Standshe kouke for his panes for towе dayes ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> [? for the wedding dinner] Spente by Expofer Smythe and Crystofer Brygge when the[y] wente to Prestone for to make a shewe before my lorde Strange, of lyghte horsies for hir magiestie serves v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; pigeones xxij<sup>d</sup>.

24 Sept and 28 Elyz: 1586. All the sommes before wrytten and discharged upon my brother Thomas accompt mayd the daye aforesaide by me (signed) Rychard Shuttleworthe, by me (signed) Thomas Shuttleworth.

Mony layed ovte sithence the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of September in the xxvij<sup>th</sup> yere of the reigne of oure soverynge ladie the quenes magiestie that nowe is, as followeth 1586:—Vnto Athar Cramtone to the jusse [use] of S<sup>r</sup> Gilberte Garrarde [Gerrard] for the tythes of Hiltone and Hetone the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of September the somme of viijli<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For p'te of a hede stole [headstall] of a bridell unto my brother iij<sup>d</sup>. Margerie Heselden for tene wykes servies

iijs vjd; sherynge the barkeres [? tanner's] field at Lostoke conten-  
yng an aker and a halffe or there aboutes vs; lande in Sharpeles  
for the tythe corne silver ij<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1586.] — For sherynge of an aker and a halffe and  
tyntie falles [the divisions of an arable field attached to a village]  
of barlie at Lastoke after ten grottes the aker vs v<sup>d</sup>; sherynge  
an aker and thrie roude landes of ovttes at Lastoke vs xd;  
Rychard Morther and James Masshe for lyedinge the corn, halvffe  
of the tythe of Middlehulton and nene londes more of the other  
halvffe xxxij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; mete and drynke for towe personnes w<sup>th</sup> lade  
the ovtte side, for tywlfe meles at James Orrele howsse vjs; a rie  
corde iij<sup>d</sup>; the mvsicōnes of Mr. Trafforthe xij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a cass-  
mente of glasse in my M<sup>ris</sup> chamber iij<sup>d</sup>; a woodkock iij<sup>d</sup>. An  
Worslay for servinge in the place of a Die [? dyer] for a querter of  
a yere at the Smytheles vs. M<sup>ris</sup> Stopforthe for the tythe corne  
sylver of the damene [demesne] of Thingreffre xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Farde-  
nande Hetone for seven and tyntie melles for thosse w<sup>th</sup> lade the  
tythe corne of Hetone, after towe pence a melle, iiijs vjd; Roberte  
Markland of Wygane for annontement [an ointment] or a salliffe  
[salve] for the curynge of a horce legges w<sup>th</sup> hade the paines in the  
same viij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1586.] — Spente at Haslyndene by Edward Tour-  
ner, when he wente to sell lames there viij<sup>d</sup>. His furste querter  
wyeghe vs. For fivffe and threttie yardes of here [hair] clothe to be  
a hare [? sieve] to the killne at Smytheles xxxij<sup>s</sup> vjd. Peren the car-  
ryer for the carregde of a hundrethe, savinge a quarteron, of hoppes  
vj<sup>s</sup>; the tythe of Blacrod the oune moitie w<sup>th</sup> be longeth to youe  
xi<sup>l</sup>; the moitie of the tythe of Boulton xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the tythe corne  
w<sup>th</sup> is in the damene of Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; John Pecoppe w<sup>th</sup>  
broughte a letter frome my father w<sup>th</sup> came frome Londone vjd;  
sherynge of all the corne w<sup>th</sup> groue in ye kylne crofte this yere at  
Ecclestone xs viij<sup>d</sup>; wyondoinge of whette, ovttes, bañe and barlie at  
Hoole vjs. A yalld w<sup>th</sup> was layed at Ecclestone for the servinge of  
hur magiestie w<sup>th</sup> fatte oxen iij<sup>d</sup>; att Ecclestone a fiftente w<sup>th</sup> was  
granted vnto hur magiestie at the laste parlemente viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Mor-

laye for the tythe of the demane of Hooll w<sup>ch</sup> was due at Mychelmes laste paste xx<sup>s</sup>. Mr. Flytewod for a rente goinge oute of Tyngrefffe w<sup>ch</sup> was due at Mertenmes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; sherynge of the Lyttell Tyngrefffe at Ecclestone w<sup>ch</sup> was sounre this yere w<sup>th</sup> barlie viij<sup>s</sup>; sixtene yardes of tywell [towel] for to be sacks vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; fyvffe yardes of canves for a lyttell tywell shitte [sheet] xv<sup>d</sup>; a corde to be sackebandes ij<sup>d</sup>; spente in Wyarryngtone when this stouffe was boughte, upone a mare and towe horsies viij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Thomas Lever when he wente to paye the rents for the tenentes in Horryghe [Horwich] viij<sup>d</sup>; spente when he wente to paye the pusshope [bishop's] rente in Manchester vj<sup>d</sup>; turnepes iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a copie of a quettance to the busshopes clarke iiij<sup>d</sup>; tyntie yardes of grete canves for to be a grete tyllshite [towel sheet] vij<sup>s</sup>; towardes the makynge upp of the queenes rente and the tythe corne sylver at Scholbanke vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for the admyttanc of the fyne of the Scholbanke ij<sup>d</sup>; for a horce showe iiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente when tythe calffes wyere gethered iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe panes of glasse for the panthrie wyendowe ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1586.] — To Expofer Smythe upone an accounte when he wente w<sup>th</sup> his M<sup>r</sup> horsies to Londone xxx<sup>s</sup>; Fardenando Hetone for his barne to laye the tythe corne of Hetone x<sup>s</sup>. For lainge or makyngc of towe axes xij<sup>d</sup>. Gorge Dawsone and Rychard Letham for harroinge towe dayes upone their ounre tablye at Tyngrefffe xx<sup>d</sup>. Wyllyam Forshaye for dryvinge the ploue foure dayes at Tyngrefffe upone his ounre tablye xiiij<sup>d</sup>; delyvered the v<sup>th</sup> daye of December unto my M<sup>ris</sup> when she touke hur journaye towardes Londone xx<sup>b</sup>; makyngc of thrie corne riddyles, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a pare of billies ix<sup>d</sup>; a dowsone of wysketes [wiskets, straw baskets] xvij<sup>d</sup>; a corde w<sup>ch</sup> did malle [mail] a trouanke when my M<sup>ris</sup> wente to Londone vj<sup>d</sup>; Sir Thomas Heskete for a rente goinge ovte of Hool vd ob.; dichinge and hegdinge at Hool ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; flyinge [flaying] an oxe at Hool w<sup>ch</sup> dyede there vj<sup>d</sup>; halffe a reme of peper xvij<sup>s</sup>; whitte lether to laie flalles ij<sup>d</sup>; fyllynge of dounge at Smytheles thrie dayes vd; xxvj<sup>th</sup> daye of December vnto my lorde of Darbie for a rente goinge of vtte of the demane of Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>;

a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte from Wearryngtone a letter w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Londone iiijd; Mr. Holland for a rente goinge ovte of Smytheles ijs ij<sup>d</sup>; the heieres of Sharples for a rente goinge oute of the demane of Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1586-7.] — For gutterynge aboute the barne of Mr. Flytewod w<sup>ch</sup> hade in the tythe corne of Mydlehultone vj<sup>d</sup>; wyre to ryng swyne iij<sup>d</sup>; Olyver Stones upone accomte to gette stones upone his owne tablye for the wallynge of the onne side of the stablye vs; the odde meles of suche psons as were sente upon busines frome Smytheles to Tyngrefffe ijs xj<sup>d</sup>; for a horse stone iiij<sup>d</sup>; Thos<sup>s</sup> Pendelbirie for wyevyng of . . . . . eleven yardes of tablye nebkens ix<sup>d</sup>; Olyver Stones for his toyle upon his owne tablye [getting] so many stones as wyll walle foure schore squerre yardes w<sup>ch</sup> is after a pene a yarde vs.

[February, 1586-7.] — For styll for to laye plenyernes [? plane-irons] xij<sup>d</sup>; spent by onne w<sup>ch</sup> wente to fechta a stotte oxe at Ecclestone vd; thrie pare of pannierres ijs; a melle siffe vj<sup>d</sup>; John Horrabine for mvvinge of rvshes and stubbyng of gorssies at Lastoke ijs viij<sup>d</sup>; a quertervne of a thousand of oxe nalle xij<sup>d</sup>; Expofer Smythe upone accomte to make to his mester for his chargies of him selvffe and tene geldinges uppe to Londone iiij<sup>l</sup>; to the saide Expofer for to make pemente of the vekeres currall [choral] at Lychfilde v<sup>l</sup> iijs ix<sup>d</sup>; a glasier for mendoinge the wyndoves ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; John of Jamesies [John of James's] the smythe for lainge a hake, an axe and plane jernes [? plane-irons] at Lastoke ijs. John Morres for makynge of foure pare of yourdinge myttones [? garden mittens] and dichtyng [? dressing] the lether for the same xj<sup>d</sup>; Ovmfraye Marche for puttyng in the shoulder of a cowe w<sup>ch</sup> was oute of gonte [joint] iiij<sup>d</sup>; layinge bates to kylle mysse at the Smytheles vs. Stuffe boughte at Prestone: towne masse [heaps, lots] of whette herynges xxx<sup>s</sup>; thrie salte salmondes xxi<sup>s</sup>; mvskeles and kockes [mussels and cockles] x<sup>d</sup>; a pare of trassies and for corde to corde a bede xix<sup>d</sup>; dichyng at Tyngrefffe for sixe and threttie rovdes after towne pence the rovde vj<sup>s</sup>; tarre viij<sup>d</sup>; the smythe for workynge fivffe dayes and mendynge of lokes ijs ij<sup>d</sup>; syxtene snyggges [small

eels] ij<sup>s</sup> jd. To a mane of S<sup>r</sup> Peter Lyghe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisshe to the Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; to a mane of Mr. Astones w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisshe frome Grete Lever ij<sup>s</sup>; unto onne w<sup>ch</sup> broughte smeltes frome John Draper iij<sup>d</sup>; freshe ielles xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Levers w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisshe frome Lyttell Lever xij<sup>d</sup>; a lade of Olyveres Morres w<sup>ch</sup> broughte smeltes to the Smytheles ij<sup>d</sup>; unto a mayed w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisshe frome Mr. Hylltones of the Parke viij<sup>d</sup>; the constablye of Lastoke for a galld w<sup>ch</sup> was layed towardes the reperynge of the churche of Boulton upon the damene of Lastoke viij<sup>d</sup> ob. Unto onne Horrokes by the appontemente of my brother, beinge a pore mane of Boulton iij<sup>d</sup>; fresh ielles [eels] ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1586-7.] — A mayed of Mr. Brounlayes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a dishe of butter and egges to the Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; John Pekope for bringinge a horce from Padiam to the Smytheles iiiij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe freshe ielles x<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Stones for dryvinge the plowe nene dayes at Hool iijs; halff a measse of herynges vj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; mvskles and cokes xv<sup>d</sup>; a gate vnto Blacrode barne, for the tythe corne there xvjd; unto a mane w<sup>ch</sup> dylleth [dwelleth] in Aspell for puttyng in of an oxe shulder beinge oute of the stepe vj<sup>d</sup>; the constablye of Lastoke for a galde for furneshinge of shoulderes towarde Ierland vj<sup>d</sup>; the constablye of Hallywell for the lyke galde xij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] Lyttell Boulton ij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] Sharpeles ij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] Ecclestone xij<sup>d</sup>; James Kockete, for gripinge [gripping, cutting a small draining gutter or ditch] the whette crofte at Hooll xx<sup>d</sup>; for tare and blacke soppe [tar and black soap] for a plester for a horce legges iiij<sup>d</sup>; rynginge of thrie pare of whilles and other worke iiijs vj<sup>d</sup>; Alexander Lever for fiysshinge towe dayes iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe hundredthe of herynge vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a mayed of Mr. Wyllm. Clay of the Regge Hede w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisshe to Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; a mayed of Mr. Kenyones w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones and chikenes to the Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of sadlesse xvjd; for cokes [cockles] iiiij<sup>d</sup>; showing four oxe and mendinge the plow irons at Lastocke ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the procter of the Deane churche for all the tythes of the demenes of Smytheles xij<sup>s</sup>.

15 Aprilis, 1587 et 29 Elyzabeth. All the sommes before wryt-

ten are discharged upon my brother Thomas his accompt mayd the day and yere abovesaid by me (signed) Richard Shuttleworthe, (signed) by me Thomas Shuttleworthe.

[April, 1587.] — Geven unto Mr. Ashall mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones to the Smytheles frome his M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a mvttone xjs; halffe a veale vs; halffe a lame with 'purtenance ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; eighte pound of suett ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe yardes and a querter of rybone sylke xx<sup>d</sup>; spente in Manchester at the bynge of thies thinges vj<sup>d</sup>; wyld foule and chickenes w<sup>ch</sup> came from Hool ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; unto mvsiciones of Sur Edmvnde Trafforthe's xij<sup>d</sup>. Thomas Marche the cutler for dressinge of foure gunes of Mr. Faringtones ij<sup>s</sup>; Rychard the smythe for workinge onne daye at Smytheles iiiij<sup>d</sup>; An Wyldinge hur houlle yere wyeghe xij<sup>s</sup>. Roberte Aspeden his laste querter wyeghe x<sup>s</sup>; wyeavinge of blanketes vnto Allexander Cantell xij<sup>d</sup>; Peter Vnsworthe for mylaynge [milling] of them viij<sup>d</sup>; John Cramtone for dightinge [dressing] of them ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for spynynge of them after a peny a pounde iijs. [Four processes, apparently in different hands, 36lb. weight of blankets.] John Horabine for houldinge the plove at Lastoke unto xij<sup>th</sup> akers of ground after fiftene pence the aker; and for threshinge one and tyntie sivffes of ovttes and thrie busshell of barlie, after foure pence everie sivffe and as muche for everie bushell, and for dichinge, foure shil-lynge sixe pence, all w<sup>ch</sup> said workes cometh unto eighte and tyntie shillynges nyne pence; John Morres for sherynge towe aker at Lastoke sixe shillynges eighte pence, and dryvinge the plove vnto threttene akers after fourteene pence the aker, and for harroinge the said ground after sixe pence the aker, and for soe much as cometh to fivffe pence more, xxvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>. Sislie Hope, hur halffe yere wyaghe ix<sup>s</sup>. Wylyam Orrell by the collector for seccond pamente of the subsidie granted to hur magiste xvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob.; Wylyam Preskote for drivinge the plove to all the plouinge grounde at Tynegrefffe vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a yate of hegges [hedges] at the damene of Andertone x<sup>d</sup>; boughte in Blacbourne of Mr. Vicar towe oxen v<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Wylyam Jenkensone towe styres [steers] v<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; Thomas Baley onne oxe tynter xlviij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>;

Thomas Thournber one heffer xxxvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Andertone, towe styweres v<sup>li</sup> vs<sup>s</sup>. Bought in Coullen [Colne] of Mr. Blakye towe oxen v<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Wyllyam Herteley towe oxen vij<sup>li</sup> iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; Nycholas Boudwyen one heffer xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. John Hargreffes towe oxen vij<sup>li</sup> xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; in Burnlay of Nycholas Boudwyne towe oxen viij<sup>li</sup> ijs<sup>s</sup>; Henerie Rydinge towe tywenteres iij<sup>li</sup> vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; spente in thes fayres ijs vj<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1587.] — Adam Tourner his halffe yere weaghe vjs<sup>s</sup>; a mette of hempe siede iijs viij<sup>d</sup>; at Ecclestone for a gallde [geld or yield] for oxen towardes the quenes provysione iiij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Aspedene his furste querter wyeaghe xs<sup>s</sup>; Ollyver Stones the sletter [slater] for workyng tylffe dayes ijs<sup>s</sup>; spent in Inglefourthe xiiij<sup>d</sup>; boughte in Wygane thrie stieres viij<sup>li</sup> ijs<sup>s</sup>; the towle of the said beaste vj<sup>d</sup>; spent in Wygane xij<sup>d</sup>; towe lokes xij<sup>d</sup>; a querter of myttone xvij<sup>d</sup>; Lawrence Fogge, for the carregde of vj puddinges to Londone w<sup>ch</sup> wyed sixtene poundes xij<sup>d</sup>; a querter of vealle xv<sup>d</sup>; John Fishe for hewynge of colles in Egberden thrie dayes x<sup>d</sup>; tylffe chikenes ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Dane of Tonnworthe by the appontemente of Mr. Sergeant Shuttleworthe, iiij<sup>li</sup>. [This is the first time Richard Shuttleworth has this legal title given him.]

[June, 1587.] — For stuffe to make jenke [ink] vj<sup>d</sup>. Towe krennekes [crannock, an old corn measure] of sallte xxxij<sup>s</sup>; feethinge of the same and the towle iijs ij<sup>d</sup>; boughte in Wvbourgh [Wybergh] seven styres xvij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>d</sup>; towle for the said beasses xiiij<sup>d</sup>; vnto sixe mayedes w<sup>ch</sup> did helppe to wyeasshe shippe vj<sup>d</sup>; a firkyne of tare for the markynge of shippe at Smytheles xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. James Lyghe the somme of fyffe markes due to him at Wytsonyde last paste for his anvitie [? annuity] iij<sup>li</sup> vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; fortie yardes of canves xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Bartholemeu Heskethe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte letteres frome Londone iiij<sup>d</sup>; whette brede iiij<sup>d</sup>; James Barker for the leadinge the tythe corne at Blacrode the laste yere xxxj<sup>s</sup>, for this presente yere xxvij<sup>s</sup>; seven lovde of canell vs<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Thornlaye his halffe yere wyeaghe xs<sup>s</sup>.

[July, 1587.] — Unto Mr. Mollynexe for rente the which was due at Pente coste laste paste vs<sup>s</sup>; foure hundredrethe of raddlynge

[osiers and rushes for interweaving in mud walls] for to mende a barne at Hool xiiij<sup>d</sup>; for halffe a tythe lame unto Mr. Andertone at the devisione of the tythe xj<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Kerslaye the cowper for workynge foure dayes xvj<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Marche the cutler his half yere wyeage xx<sup>d</sup>; xix<sup>th</sup> gallondes of sacke and od mesure at thrie shillynges thrie pence the gallone iij<sup>li</sup> xvjs; towe giesse viij<sup>d</sup>; vnto a mane w<sup>ch</sup> came all nyghte frome Lynne to Smytheles for geldinges xij<sup>d</sup>; vnto foure hayemakener of Londone w<sup>ch</sup> wroughte at haye towe dayes vj<sup>d</sup>; for helpe to kepe besse [beasts] at Boultone fare iiij<sup>d</sup>. For spinyng of foure stone and foure pounde of wolle for blanketes after towe shillynges the stone viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Adam Oldom of Manchester for dinge [dying] of towe pounde of yarne blewe xij<sup>d</sup>; Alexander Cantell for weavinge of towe peices of blancketes, after hellpene farthinge [three farthings] the yarde, beinge in lengthe fortie foure yardeis ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Peter Vnsworthe for walkynge [fulling] of them xvj<sup>d</sup>. To John Cramtone for sherynge and frysinge of them iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Vnto the mvsiciones of Mr. Tattones xij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe poundes of brasse towardses the makynge of the myllne tope xxij<sup>d</sup>; a plume [weight] corde for the cloke x<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Ducworthe the myllne wryghte for workynge six dayes iijs; the castynge of a millne-step of brasse ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Arthur Cramtone to the jusse [use] of Sr Gilberte Garrard [Gerard] knyghte for prive tythes of Hetone, beinge due at the feste of Phillipe and Jacobbe laste paste iij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob; Rychard Stones for wyld-fowle and chikenes tene grotes [3s. 4d.], and for his panes fourpence, iijs viij<sup>d</sup>; a mvsicione of Mr. Athertones vj<sup>d</sup>; twentie yardeis of huswyfie clothe for shirtes for my brother xxxiijs vj<sup>d</sup> [over 1s. 8d. a yard]. Vnto Mr. Ecclestone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte buke from his master v<sup>s</sup>. Vnto Chutberthe [Cuthbert] Heskethe mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte wenysonne to the Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; fiftie yardeis of hemppen rropes to hange chissbordes [cheese boards] iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of the Deane churche for his wyegies xij<sup>d</sup>; spente in Chorlaye iij<sup>d</sup>; sixe giesse ijs; a potte of alle viij<sup>d</sup>; peares iiij<sup>d</sup>; a scrue for a chisse presse vj<sup>d</sup>; spente in Prestone at the beste fare xj<sup>d</sup>; payed in an exchange to Hughe Grimshoughe for

a twenter styre iijs; a quorame nomyne [a writ of quorum nomina] ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; a tynker for mendynge of panes at Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>.

[Auguste, 1587.] — Sislie [Cicely] Mosse for a querter and a monethe serves, after eighttene shillynges the yere vjs; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte venysoune frome Mr. James Lyghe ij<sup>s</sup>; lybbinge eighte pigges vjd; onne of the kyperes of Haptone pke w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a stagge to the Smytheles vijs; the myllnewrighte for goinge to Ecclestone to make choisse of tymber for a cogge whele vjd; geven vnto Hughe Wodde when he broughte halffe a buke frome my lorde [Derby] at Pillkingtone ijs; Mr. Wallche mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte mvttone and capones frome his M<sup>r</sup> xvijd. Mr. Boulldes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke frome his master vs; a mane of James Athertones w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte lame from his master xijd; a mayed of Thomas Marche w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisshe frome hur master ij<sup>d</sup>. Henry Hunte of Hoole for makyng a dabe [daub for walling] and mendynge the barnes there xvjs; spente in Burie upone the beaste fare xijd; John Pendelbirie for thachinge fourttene dayes at Smytheles ijs iiijd; a wyer or gate to Blacrode barne for the tythe corne in the said towne vijd; a potte of alle xijd; the keper of Myddelton pke when he broughte a buke from his M<sup>r</sup> vs; towe dowssone larkes vjd.

[September, 1587.] — Towe dowsone of larkes xijd; a quere of paper iiijd; singlye spikenes to mende the cokge whille [cog-wheel] vjd; vnto fourtene p'sonnes w<sup>ch</sup> dighte [dressed] hempe at Hooll onne daye xiijd. Towe sivffes for the Tyngreve to dighte [dress] corne there vjd; spente in Prestone aboute sellynge of corne there xijd.

Summa totalis expendit<sup>2</sup> de decimo sexto Aprilis 29 Elyz. vsq: ad vicesim<sup>o</sup> septim<sup>o</sup> Septembris eadē anno 153<sup>li</sup> iijs jd. Summa receptor de claro ultra expend: 58<sup>li</sup> vijs xd ob. All the said somes disbursed ffrom the xvj<sup>th</sup> of Apryll 29 Elyz. vntyll the said xxvij<sup>th</sup> of September 29 Elyz. are discharged vpon my brother Thomas his accompt by me [signed] Rychard Shuttleworthe. [Signed] by me Thomas Shuttleworthe.

Mony layed oute sithence the xxix daye of September 29 Elyz.

1587, as followethe: For a pere of myllne trynles [trundles] ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. Tyentie larkes iiij<sup>d</sup>. Mendinge a dagge iiij<sup>d</sup>. A corde to make slypes for horsies to tye them in v<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone of larkes viij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of saddles at Smytheles afore there goinge to Londone iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a potte of all [ale] afore there goinge to Londone xvij<sup>d</sup>; towne pounds of grete resienes [i.e. raisins; for currants were then called small raisins, or raisins of Corinth] afore there goinge to Londone viij<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1587.] — Rychard Cowper for tentynge the mylne at Smytheles five wykes iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; towne coke nettes ix<sup>s</sup>. Vnto a womane w<sup>ch</sup> getherethe lyme stones for eighte mettes ij<sup>s</sup>. For charregd of a pake [pack] to Londone xj<sup>s</sup>. For the tythe corne silver of Blacrode xl<sup>s</sup>; onne moitie of the tythe corne silver of Boultonne xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; the tythe corne silver of the typpet housse ij<sup>d</sup>. For tythe corne silver oytte of the damane of Smytheles, for land lyinge in Boultonne pishe xx<sup>d</sup>; payed by the appontemente of my brother the xij<sup>th</sup> daye of October the onne halffe of Hughe Brouke rente, w<sup>ch</sup> was due at Sante Margerete daye laste paste, w<sup>ch</sup> was receved by Thomas Lever and vpone his dethe was fore geven him vijs viij<sup>d</sup>; for towne commvnyones [communions] at Dane churche and for other expensies of the churche muster [or master] there vj<sup>d</sup>; foure poundes of piche [pitch] viij<sup>d</sup>; towne dowsone of larkes iiij<sup>d</sup>; James Scoulcrofte, for the charregd of a pake rrome Smytheles to Manchester x<sup>d</sup>; Isabel Cowper for servinge as a deye [? dairy-keeper] at Smytheles tene wykes iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; spente in Manchester when the rente of Horryghe [Horwich] was payed iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure and twentie yerdes of corde to mende the kocke [? clock] roppes x<sup>d</sup>; a dowsone gades [? gads, goads] of stielle viij<sup>d</sup>; a querter of myttone xx<sup>d</sup>; foure oxen in Prestone xj<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; towlle for the said besste viij<sup>d</sup>; spente there upon thrie mene and their horsies xvij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Heskethe for the tythe corne sillver of Eclesstone due at Mychelmes xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Morlaye for the tythe corne silver of the damene of Hooll due at Michelmes xx<sup>s</sup>: Mr. Mvllynexe for rente of lande w<sup>ch</sup> is occupied of his at Tyn-greffre due at Mertenmes nexte vs; Mr. Flytewod for a chifte

rente goinge out of Tyngreve, due at Mertenmes nexte ij<sup>s</sup> vijd; spente by John Woddecrofte in his journey to Forcete [Forcett, a Yorkshire estate of the family] vij<sup>s</sup> xjd; spente by Ellyes Houlden when the tythe corne of Boulton was threshen, for every daye a penne xvjd. For wyendoinge the corne there xijd; vnto a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte letteres frome Gauthorpe w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Londonne iiij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a pounde of peper ij<sup>s</sup>; for stouffe to make battes [baits] to kyll myesse [mice] vjd; for movinge of rushies at Lostoke ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe mettes of lymestones vjd.

[November, 1587.] — For dressinge all the harneshe at Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; dressinge and dyghtinge of gunes vjd; James Sine of Ryvington for a horce iij<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Ashtone of Lever for ground w<sup>ch</sup> he lete youe have at the damene of Andertone xj<sup>l</sup>; spente in Wygane when shewe of horsies was mayed before the lyffetenante xijd.

[December, 1587.] — Mr. Houlte of Grislehurst, beinge the collector for the furste pte of the subsidie granted to hur magistrie xxxv<sup>s</sup> vijd; Thomas Banke for byndinge thrie aker of bane [? beans] at Hooll ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; James Cokekete for makynge gapes a boute stavoe [?] and plate fillde xijd; Ellen Throppe the deye [? dairy-keeper] for a querter and a fortenyghte servies iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Houltes mane of Ashworthe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte letteres frome his M<sup>r</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Londonne iiij<sup>d</sup>; vnto Mr. Banester of Altham for a geldinge ix<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; a horce shoue iiij<sup>d</sup>; for the charregd of a lyttell wodcoke pye and a dowsone of puddinges to Londonne xiij<sup>d</sup>; towe loude of colles xiiij<sup>d</sup>; spente in Prestone the xxij<sup>th</sup> daye of December by my selffe and Expofer Hill, bynge apponted by the depetie lyffetenancie for hur magistrie servies, what every man should prapare to make in a redines ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; vnto onne w<sup>ch</sup> wente w<sup>th</sup> letteres to the messēgeres of the Dutchie to be carried to Londonne iiij<sup>d</sup>; the constablye of Lastoke for a fiftente granted to hur magistrie in the late sessions of parlemente vijd; Mr. Hollande for a rente goinge out of the damene of Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the constable of Lastoke for a gallde w<sup>ch</sup> was laid for the furneshinge of shoulderes ij<sup>s</sup> xjd; the connstablye of Hellywell fyffe fyftenes and a halffe, of the w<sup>ch</sup> onne was to

hur magistie granted at the laste parlemente, and the reste for furneshinge of shoulderes vjs xd.

[January, 1587-8.] — The constablye of Sharpelles eighte fifteenes, whereof onne was granted to hur magestie at the laste parlemente and the other towardes the furneshinge of shoulderres xvjd; vnto the heres of Sherples oute of the damene of Smytheles xijd; the constablye of Lyttell Boulton fyffe fifteenes and a halff for the furneshinge of sholdieres xjd; a querter of veall and thrie penneworthe of whette brede xxjd; charregde of puddinges at diueres tymes ijv<sup>s</sup> vd; Thomas Marche the cutler for dressing the armoure for the dimelance [demi-lance] and onne other armour wch came frome London vijd.

[February, 1587-8.] — A melle siffe vijd; Wyllyam Kenyon, to make the charges of his Mr geldinges towardes London iijli; for the Vecares rurall at Lychfilde to be payed by the said Wyllyam as he goethe uppe v<sup>l</sup> iiijs ix<sup>d</sup>; making thrie harroues xijd; An Wyldinge hur halffre yere wyeghe vjs; thrie horce colleres vijd; a breste of veale vijd; thrie masse of whette herynge xxxvj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; foure salte salmondes and halffre a freshe salmonde xxvij<sup>s</sup> iijd; a querter of reye [ray] xijd; halffre a reame of peper and halffre a pounde of wyaxe ij<sup>s</sup>; Hughe Woddes, to the jusse of my lorde of Darbie, for a rent cōinge ovtte of the demane of Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>. Vnto a mane of Forsett wch bro<sup>t</sup> letteres to Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; a mane of Mr. Farryngtones wch broughte a freshe samonde to Smytheles from his Mr ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; muskeles and cokelles xx<sup>d</sup>; a querter of a freshe samonde and foure salte icelles iijs; sperlinges iijd. [The fish was bought in Preston.] Mendinge of a gontelete [gauntlet] and a loke vijd; towre bremes and for bringinge the same frome Martene mere xix<sup>d</sup>; arshnocke [? arsenic] iiijd; foure metts of lymestones xijd. Rychard Overton for to laye bates to kylle mysse ij<sup>s</sup> vjd.

[March, 1587-8.] — Mr. Garrard of Ince for thrie closies at High filld, vnto Candlemasse next vjli vjs viijd; tene tenche cobbes [i.e. tenchlings] xiijd; gutteringe tene rovdes at Lastoke xijd; Mr. Thomas Lyghe mane wch broughte fisshe vjd; fivffe fifteenes, onne of them to hur magestie and the reste for furneshinge of

shoulderes, payed at Ecclestone iij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; Thomas Longworthe his querter wyeghe iij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; towe pikes and towe bremes ij<sup>s</sup> vijd; a lade w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a tenche frome Mr. Hilltones [Hulton's] of the Parke ijd; gyven to the Vycer of the Deane when he mynestrade the comvnyone at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>.

[April, 1588.] — Henrie Hill his querter wyeghe xs. Athere [Arthur] Cramtone, servente unto Sur Gilberte Garrard kighte [knight] farmer of the psonegde of Eccles, for all manner of tythes for the damene of Smytheles lying within Hallywall xij<sup>s</sup>. A fatte myttone xs; a fatte lame iiij<sup>s</sup> vijd; a querter of velle iijs; a glister pippe vjd. [Acknowledgment, signed by both Richard Shuttleworth and Thomas Shuttleworth, 12th April 1588.] A bull iij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; spent in Birrie fare vijd; the constablye of Lastoke for the oxe mony for hur magestie provisione ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; the constablye of Hallywall for fivffe fiftenes and some more for the furneshinge of shouderres and for the oxe mony vs xd; halff a vaell and the heade iijs xd; towe mene for wallinge towe dayes ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; towe ernynge bagges ij<sup>d</sup>. Foure hefferes boughte in Blackbourne vli xix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1588.] — Payed unto Athure Cramtone, servante unto Sur Gilberte Garard, knyghte, farmer of the parsonegde of Eccles, for the smale tythes of Hetone iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vjd ob. Fouretene hundrethe of plates for a stiele cotte vijs. For ix<sup>th</sup> yerdes and a querter of canves, and for piche, resine, and hempe to make a stiele cotte [steel-coat] vjs vijd. An axe xv<sup>d</sup>; a pare of garden sheres xv<sup>d</sup>; for makynge a stiele cotte iijs; a lyver jd; foure capones boughte at Eclestone and for his panes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte them iijs vijd; Mr. Deane of Townworthe the some of foure poundes and his accept-ance taken iiijl; carregde of a squen [? swan] from Tyngrevffe iijd; unto Henrie Brashe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte chikenes and connyes frome Bradlaye xij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Asheleye and his thrie mene for wolling seven dayes ix<sup>s</sup> iiijd; onne heffer xxv<sup>s</sup>. [Many other "bease boughte at Inglefourthe."] Lybbinge of rames vjd. To a mayed of Mrs. Mortes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fishe towe severall tymes frome hur M<sup>ris</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; sixtene hundrethe and a halff of plates to be a stiell cote ix<sup>s</sup> vjd; nene yardes and a querter of lynen and canves to

make a still cotte, and for a pounde of slape [? pitch, &c.] and somme more, to make the same vijs<sup>s</sup> jd; carregde of towe chysies w<sup>ch</sup> was sente to my brother at Londone xv<sup>d</sup>; to the horce-lyche for cures ijs<sup>s</sup>; towe shipe skynes to be an arrowe casse x<sup>d</sup>; the shouemaker for workynge towe dayes viij<sup>d</sup>; the tynker for worke and brasse ijs<sup>s</sup>; payed and spente in Manchester when the showe of lyghte horsies and dymelaunces where shouede before the lyffetenanne there vijs<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed onto Wyllyam Garrate vponne erneste for rydinge the demylaunce towe dayes xv<sup>d</sup>; towe dowsone of thride poundes for towe plate cottes [coats of plate mail] vj<sup>d</sup>; lyedde [lead] contanynge in wyghe xiiij<sup>th</sup> pounds xvjd.

[June, 1588.] — Mvsterside [mustard seed] x<sup>d</sup>. A crenneke [a measure] of salte and twentie warue [?] xxix<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towle and spent in feechinge the same ijs<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a tirce of clarred wyne iijl xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; towe gallones of sake and a querte, after thrie shillynges towe pence the gallone, xxxij<sup>s</sup>; seventene gallones of whette wyne at towe shillynges the gallone xxxiiij<sup>s</sup>; seven gallones and a querte of venycer at fourtene pence the gallone viij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towe caskes ijs<sup>s</sup>; peyed to the porteres and gawgeres of the wyne vj<sup>d</sup>; towe and threttie pound of barrell piche v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; carregde of the wyne and foure hundrethe of ieron frome Chester x<sup>s</sup>; spent in the said viegde [voyage] ijs<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; the couper for workinge foure dayes xvjd<sup>d</sup>; a lade w<sup>ch</sup> broughte pigeones from Mr<sup>s</sup> Morte iiij<sup>d</sup>; the cuttler for halffe yere wyege for dressinge the harness for armore xx<sup>d</sup>; eighte mettes of peches [? patches] to make plester withall ijs<sup>s</sup>; for mesuringe of thrie and threttie akernes of land at Smytheles and Lastoke ijs<sup>s</sup>; towe mayedes of Hooll w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fishe to Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Thomas Kenyan w<sup>ch</sup> broughte venyonne from his Mr<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Eleyes Geste for pavinge sixe dayes ijs<sup>s</sup>; making towe pare of whilles [wheels] iiij<sup>s</sup>; a corde to corde a bedde ijs<sup>s</sup>; a mette of hempside to souue at Hooll vijs<sup>s</sup>; herryng bagges viij<sup>d</sup>. Seven ovlld<sup>e</sup> cappones and thrie younge onnes vijs<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Davidonne for thachynge towe dayes x<sup>d</sup>; to Myles Kaye when he broughte a bulle calffe frome Mr. Haddoke ijs<sup>s</sup>; twentie yerdes of flaxen clothe after tenpence halfpene a yerd, savinge towepence

bated in the houlle xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; fortie foure chikenes and nyne capones xj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; vnto Rychard Vrmestone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte lame frome his M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto a hayemaker j<sup>d</sup>; sixe skynes of parchemente ijs x<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Myddletones mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke [buck] frome his M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for fishe at Checkerbente xxij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. James Andertone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte porpes [? porpoise] frome his M<sup>r</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Allexander Warde for workynge tyllfe dayes at haye xij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1588.] — Wyllyam Birchall his last yere wyege xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; an oxe stirke xiiij<sup>s</sup>; wyldfoule xx<sup>d</sup>; a potte of alle xiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bouldes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte halffe a buke frome his M<sup>r</sup> to Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Jane Birome hur querter wyege iiijs; movinge tene akeres and a halffe at Ecclestone, after eighttenepence the aker, xv<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1588.] — To a mane of S<sup>r</sup> Peter Lyghe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte buke to Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup>; mending a kelyver [? cleaver] and a loke vj<sup>d</sup>; for the gresse of foure horsies in Brine [Bryn] Parke xl<sup>s</sup>. [Acknowledgment, signed by both Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth, dated 5th August, 1588.]

Mony laid outte sithence the sixte daye of August 1588: — Elyzabeth Boulton for servinge in the place of a dyede [? dairy-keeper] a fortnyhte viij<sup>d</sup>. Peares xij<sup>d</sup>; archenake [arsenic] to kille myesse vj<sup>d</sup>; spente in Manchester by Thomas Shuttleworthe onne nighte and a daye iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; payed for exchange of silke at Boulton for my brother ij<sup>d</sup>; for clothe, thride and makinge, for to be Margaret Warde a cotte iiijs; to a mane and a mayed w<sup>ch</sup> broughte six capones from Mr. Ainsworthe and his wiffe xvjd; to the kyperes of Haptone w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke to the Smytheles vs; foure and twentie yardes of flaxen clothe of tywlfe pence the yarde xxijjs; to Mr. Norres mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte sixe mettes of whette frome his M<sup>r</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; thrie Boultonares a daye for gettyng in of tourffes vj<sup>d</sup>; the tablynge of eleven wommene onne daye at Hooll to dighte [dress] hempe ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; there wyeghe onne daye xj<sup>d</sup>; eighte lovde of kenell [cannel] iiijs.

[September, 1588.] — To the clarke of the Dene churche for

his wyeghe xij<sup>d</sup>; Robert Aspedene his halffe yere wyege xx<sup>s</sup>; pasmetes [? parsnips] ij<sup>d</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke frome Barbone to Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; to a mane w<sup>ch</sup> gyded him from Blacbourne iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the smythe for workinge tene dayes at Smytheles iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; payed for colle at Hiltone [Hulton] dellfe xij<sup>s</sup>; towe horce showes in rydinge to Forsete; spent in Forsette for thretteye melles and odde drinke vs vj<sup>d</sup>; to James Sharplell for workinge a daye in the garden iij<sup>d</sup>; to the cunstabley of Hallywall for a galde for the keepinge of the becone [? on Horwich Moor or Rivington Pike] ij<sup>d</sup>; a mele sievfe and a grote ridley [groat-riddle] xij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, dated 27th September 1588, and signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

Money dysbursed sythence the xxvj<sup>th</sup> Sept. 1588:—A dowsone of gardwyebbe [girth-web] xvij<sup>d</sup>; the smythe workinge foure dayes xvij<sup>d</sup>; a daye movinge vj<sup>d</sup>. To Athure Cramtone to the iusse of Sur Gilberte Garrarde, knyghte, for the tythe-corne silver of Hetone iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; sherryng an aker of ovtes at Lastoke iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; An Bankes for servinge in the dyehousse seventeene wyekes vs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for the tythe-corne silver of the Typpete house ij<sup>d</sup>; thrie potes of aell and the charregde iijs iij<sup>d</sup>; sixe poundes of hoppes iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; gettinge of fyftie and thrie lovde of towrrfes after thrie halpence the lovde vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1588.] — Mr. Roberte Heskete for the tythe corne silver of the damene of Eclestone xijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Morlaye for the tythe of the demane of Hooll xx<sup>s</sup>; tene giesse iijs ij<sup>d</sup>; foure giesse xx<sup>d</sup>; nene pounde of here [? hair] ij<sup>s</sup>; geven to plaeres of Sur Peter Lyghe, knyghte, beinge his menne, vs; to onne of the said mene to gete a letter conveied frome Hornbie to Barbone vj<sup>d</sup>; for leydinge of halffe of the tythe in Hetone xijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to a plumer for mendinge of a gutter viij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Thomas Shuttleworthe and John Woderoffe when the[y] wente to speke w<sup>th</sup> Mr. Murtone [or Martone] viij<sup>d</sup>; leidinge the tythe corne of Blacrode xxx<sup>s</sup>; makynge a heare-clothee and for a pounde of here to the same ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; charregde of a wodkoke pye to Londone xvij<sup>d</sup>; the cutler for dressing the armvre at Smytheles his laste halffe yere wyege

$xx^d$ ; wyere to ryng swyne  $ij^d$ ; for sherynge the Lyttell Tyngreve, beinge sownen  $w^h$  beane,  $xij^d$  in mony and all the gresse  $w^h$  did growe aboute the same beane; for gettynge and movinge the barlie croft at Hooll all the gresse  $w^h$  did growe aboute the barlie in the whette crofte and tywelffe pence more in mony; Mr. Asshall mane  $w^h$  broughte my M<sup>ris</sup> a lovde of appalles  $xij^d$ ; for bringinge of a letter frome Gavthrope  $w^h$  came frome Londone  $iiij^d$ ; the cunstableye of Lastoke for a gallde to furneshe a souldier to Ierlande  $v^d$ ; twentie capones  $xij^s ij^d$ ; seven henes  $ij^s$   $iiij^d$ ; the constableye of Hallywall towe fifteenes for the furneshinge of a souldier in to Ierland,  $ij^s$ ; carregde of a pye to Londone  $ij^s$ ; to lyttell Roberte for goinge to a mane deylynge [dwelling] aboute Wyoreslaye [? Worsley] to kyle mysse  $xij^d$ .

[November, 1588.] — Wyllyam Stones, mony  $w^h$  he spente when he was in getheringe of the tythe corne of Boulton and in thrashinge of the same  $iiijs$   $v^d$ ; for sixe and twentie meles when pte of the tythe corne of Hetone was leyde and mēd in Fogges barne and when the same was throshen there  $ij^s x^d$ ; for wyendoinge of the corne layed there, that is to saye for threttene sivffes and a bushell of ovtes and for thrie mettes and a halffe of barlie  $vij^d$ ; towardes the pamente of the bushoppes rente  $xx^s$ ; a fleshe axe  $ij^s vj^d$ ; a hachete  $xij^d$ ; a loke  $ij^s ij^d$ ; lainge of bates to kylle mysse  $v^s$ ; spente when the tythe calffes was gethered  $ij^d$ ; foure wodkockes  $vij^d$ ; towe fifteenes towardes the makynge of shoulderres in to Ierland, at Tyngrevffe,  $xvj^d$ ; the masone for workynge sixe dayes at Smytheles  $xx^d$ ; a potte of alle  $xij^d$ ; Ellyer Foster servinge for the dei [dairy-keeper] nene wykes at Smytheles  $ij^s ij^d$ ; fiftene capones  $x^s$ ; tene henes  $iiij^s ij^d$ ; egges  $xix^d$ ; Rychard Stones for wyldfoulle and his panes  $ij^s vj^d$ . [Many similar entries omitted, as the kinds and number of the birds are not stated.]

[December, 1588.] — The tynker for sawderinge the gutteres at Smytheles  $xvij^d$ ; Rychard Vrmestone and Nicholas Gamslaye when the[y] wente to kype courte at Barbone  $x^s$ ; Henrie Pker  $w^h$  broughte a signete [cygnet] frome Mr. Boulde  $ij^s$ ; foure pottes of honney  $v^s$   $iiij^d$ ; towe coppley of rabetes  $xv^d$ ; eighte dowsone

of egges xvjd; Henrie Pker wch broughte a fatte doe frome Mr. Boulde vs; towe lynkes [pitch-torches] ijs vijd; Mr. Brounlaye mane wch broughte halffe a fatte calffe frome his M<sup>r</sup> xijd; a fiftene to hur magiestie at Smytheles xvijd; a fiftene at Lastoke vijd; a fiftene at Lyttell Boulton ij<sup>d</sup>; geven to a mane wch broughte a doe frome Lyme iiijs; towe pigges ijs; to the balyffe of Barbone for the allowance of the thridre pte of the strete xx<sup>d</sup>; geven to the plaeres of Prestone vs; to towe pieperes [pipers, musicians] vijd; to onne wch did bigge [beg] for the prisoneres in the Marchalsie ijs.

[January, 1588-9.] — Mr. Holland for a rente goinge ovtte of the damene of Smytheles ijs ijd; Mr. Warde a rente goinge outte of the same damene vjs ix<sup>d</sup>; the balyffe of Halywall to the iusse of my lorde of Darbie for a rente goinge ovtte of the said demane xx<sup>d</sup>; towe skenes of silke ij<sup>d</sup>; geven to the plaeres of Nante wyche ijs; an instremente to take mosse of [off] appeltries ijd. [Acknowledgment, dated 8th January 1588, signed Richard Shuttleworth.]

Money disbursed sythence the eight of January, 1588: — To onne wch broughte a letter frome my father vjd; vnto Mr. Hultone of the Pke, upon his bound to be repayed agane, the some of l*li*; spente when I wente to Speke with Mr. Martone conserninge Highe Whetiker vijd; lente unto the Vecar of Boulton by my brother's app'tement unto [E]aster n<sup>e</sup>xt xx<sup>s</sup>; towe fifteenes at Eclestone xvjd; spente in Prestone by John Woderoffe and my selffe when the statute was taken of Mr. Martene and his soun Whettykeres iijs ijd; payed the same time unto Mr. Martene upon the said statute C<sup>l</sup>. For gettynge of towe thousande and thrie hundrethe whicsettes [quickssets] and for settynge the same x<sup>s</sup>.

[February, 1588-9] — Sente to M<sup>ris</sup> Fecname to dyscharge the vycares corall [choral] at Lychfillde the somme of v<sup>l</sup> iijs ix<sup>d</sup>. Threttene yardes of lynen clothe, after twentie pence the yerde, to be shirtes for my brother xxjs vijd; Ellen Houldene for servinge eleven wykes at Smytheles ijs vjd; sixe loude of colles for to

burne a lyme kyllne at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for yerdes [sic] of canves for to make horce collares xx<sup>d</sup>; thrie whilewryghtes for workyng sixe dayes at Smytheles iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> sete a lyme kyllne at Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; the sleater for workyng sixe dayes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; towe salte fishe, and spente by him that fechtes the same at Manchester v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the coller-maker for workyng seven dayes at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; dichinge of xxxij roode after seven pence the roude xiiij<sup>s</sup>; towe men for fishinge a marlepite at Hooll ather [either = each] foure dayes v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for bringinge the same fishe to Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; towe masse and a halffe of whitte herynge xxx<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; towe sallte semone [salmon] xiiij<sup>s</sup>; foure sallte ielles ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for halffe a ceade [cade, a vessel containing 500 herrings, or 1,000 sprats] of sprottes ij<sup>s</sup>; spente in Prestone the same tyme x<sup>d</sup>; halffe a gange [a set] of harowe pines xv<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1588-9.] — A geldinge ijl xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; threshing xvij<sup>th</sup> thrave of whette and rie, the strove whereof was reserved for the thachinge of the tythe barne of Blacrode, xvij<sup>d</sup>; wyndoinge of the tythe corn of Blacrode xij<sup>d</sup>; making towe herrowes vj<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Farringtones w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a freshe samonde to my M<sup>ris</sup> at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to lyttell Robin w<sup>ch</sup> broughte smeltes frome my ladie Lyghe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pare of showes to my M<sup>ris</sup> xx<sup>d</sup>; the constablye of Lastoke for a gald for oxen for hur magiestie provysione ij<sup>d</sup>; the lyke gald vnto the constablye of Sharples j<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Grimshaye when he ride to Hallyfaxe to gete boukes conveied to Yorke w<sup>ch</sup> came frome London vj<sup>d</sup>; trovttes at towe severall tymes x<sup>d</sup>; to a womane by my M<sup>ris</sup> appontemente vj<sup>d</sup>; charregde of foure chisies to Londone frome Manchester iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for mottlaye [a cloth of mixed colour] to be a cloke bagge and for stringes to the same vij<sup>s</sup>; thrie pekes of lyneside [linseed] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; mvsterdsidie iiij<sup>d</sup>; the vecare of the Deane for his panes for mynesteringe the sakemente at Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto Sr Rychard Mvlynex knyghte, w<sup>ch</sup> was lente to hur magiestie for one houle yere xxvi.

[April, 1589.] — James Greyffes his houle yere wage xl<sup>s</sup>; eighte mettes of sallte and halfie a pike xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the constablye of Hallywall halffe a fiftente for the oxe mony to hur magiestie provysione

and for mony laine [laid] ovtte other wayes in the towne ix<sup>d</sup>; An Wyldinge hur halffe yere wage vj<sup>s</sup>; to Wyllyam Kenyon the chargies of M<sup>ris</sup> to Londone, and to make his accounte at his comynge thither vnto his M<sup>r</sup> x<sup>l</sup>; to John Wodderoffe w<sup>ch</sup> he laid ovtte for serchyng the rovilles for Hie Whetiker ijs iiijd; for wyevinge thretie yardes of canves after a halpenne a yarde xv<sup>d</sup>; the carrege of a pake whene my M<sup>ris</sup> wente to Londone xiijs vj<sup>d</sup>; for making hegge [hedge] at Mr. Holtone ground of the Parke ijs; John wyffe Morres for wyevinge xxij<sup>th</sup> yardes of canves xj<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1589.] — Arthur Cramtone, servante unto Sr Gelbart Garrete [Gerard] knyghte, for the smale or pryve tythes of Hetton iiij<sup>l</sup> ijs vj<sup>d</sup> ob.; erthen vessels for the deye-howse ix<sup>s</sup>; Rychard Morres his querter waghe iis vj<sup>d</sup>; for spyninge thride to my M<sup>ris</sup> by a womane of Hooll, for her waghe sixe dayes, vj<sup>d</sup>; lainge bates to kylle mysse and rattes at Smytheles ijs vij<sup>d</sup>. [Two men] for pavinge ether of them nene dayes and a halffe at Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; onyone sides xij<sup>d</sup>; ieringe bagges viij<sup>d</sup>; carregde of a flyche of bacone and towpe pestoles [gammons] of porke to London iijs x<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Aspeden his halffe yere waghe xx<sup>s</sup>; payed in Sauforthe [Salford] fare for besse boughte there [ten heifers and two oxen, various prices]; spente by Edmunde Tourner in goinge and cominge frome Barbone the xxij<sup>th</sup> daye of Maye for the warninge of a courte to be kepte there xvij<sup>d</sup>; for tannynge a heffer skyne xxij<sup>d</sup>; for a stone of cowe here, towardes the makynge of a hare [sic] iiijs; a mylkyng piggene ijd; thrie yardes of flaxen clothe, thrie yardes of canves and towpe yardes and a halffe of black frisse cloth for to make a plate cote [a coat of plate mail] vj<sup>s</sup> jd; the tynker for mendinge panes and other thinges xij<sup>d</sup>; payed in Sharples halffe a fiftene towardes the bringinge of a fellone to Lanc<sup>r</sup> iijs vj<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1589.] — Lether pacchies iiij mettes xij<sup>d</sup>; the constabalye of Sharples a fiftene for the reparinge of the see coppes [sea-cop or seabank] of Sur Rychard Myllynexe ij<sup>d</sup>; the cunstableye of Lastoke a fiftene for the same yalde vj<sup>d</sup>; the cunstableye of Hallywall the like yalde xvij<sup>d</sup>; charregde of a letter to Lygh iiij<sup>d</sup>;

makyng thrie pare of whilles v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; expensies at Barbone when the courte was kepte there vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for whette brede when Mr. James Lyghe came to the Smytheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; the cunstableye of Lastoke a galde for mache and pouder j<sup>d</sup>; the cunstableye of Hallywall the thride pte of a fiftente for the like iusse vj<sup>d</sup>; fyffe loude of lyme stones frome Clytherall ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; dryvinge the harrowe towē dayes at Tyngrevffe x<sup>d</sup>; John Gakes and his fyffe mene for whit-tyng [whitewashing] the house at Smytheles, foure of them foure dayes and towē of them sixe dayes, after foure pence a daye, and onne after towē pence a daye viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the cunstableye of Lastoke a galde for mache and pouther ij<sup>d</sup>; piche, rosine and flaxe to be thride for to make a styll e cotte xvj<sup>d</sup>; for makinge the styll e cotte iijs; foure crenokes [measures] of sallte wantinge thrie wame [? waine] and for towle and expensies in fechinge the same iijl iijs xj<sup>d</sup>; the cunstableye of Littell Boulton towē fifteenes for a galde for the mendinge of a brigge and for mach and pouder and towardes the reparinge of the see coppes of Sr Rychard Mvlynx knight, iiij<sup>d</sup>; spente in Manchester the xvij<sup>th</sup> daye of June, when the shewe of lyhte horsies and demelance was shouede before Sir John Berrone [Byron] there xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Rauffe Ashtone for a rente gonge oute of Croftleyffes vnto Sante John of Gerusalem, beinge unpayed towē yeris, ij<sup>s</sup>; vnto Mr. James Lyghe and his acquietance taken iijl v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the cunstableye of Hallywall for a galde towardes reparinge the churche xv<sup>d</sup>; seven psonnes for fivfe dayes gettyng in of tourffes at Smytheles iijs ix<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto John Deane of Tunworthe, gentleman, and his acquietance taken, iiijl; a mette of hempside w<sup>ch</sup> was sounē at Hooll iijs viij<sup>d</sup>; for dressinge a horce skyne in to whette lether xvij<sup>d</sup>; John wyffe Morres for wyevinge fortie yardes of canves clothe, xx<sup>d</sup>; for dryvinge a turffe-wane a fortenyghte xvj<sup>d</sup>; mending a lode saddell [? a packsaddle] vij<sup>d</sup>; eighte and twentte giesse vijs; sixe pare of trasies and sixe helteres ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1589.]—A knyte [knit] cappe to putte in a skule [skull-cap] for a lyghte horsmane xxij<sup>d</sup>; towē fifteenes at Eclestone for the mantenance of the see coppes belonging to Sur Rychard Mvlynxexe

and for mache and pouder xvjd; seven psonnes for washinge of shippe vijd; for clyppyng of shippe iiijd; Addame Tourner his querter waghe iijs; thrie glassies to pute rosse water in vijd; to a mane w<sup>ch</sup> the parsonne of Birrie sente to the Smytheles with a letter iijd; carregdes of seven pakes after eighte shillinges the pake lvjs; lente upone a cuttinge axe xijd; payed to Frampolde for wachinge the wane w<sup>ch</sup> was frachted [freighted] w<sup>th</sup> stiffe w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Londone ijd; to Rychard Vrmestone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte whether frome Rogger Vrmestone xijd; vnto Panter the carrier the reste of the monye w<sup>ch</sup> was unpayed for the carregde of a wane-lode of stiffe frome Londone xxxijs iijd.

[August, 1589.] — A hogshed of claried wyne iiijl vijs; xiij<sup>th</sup> gallones of sake, after thrie shillinges thrie pence the gallone, xljs iijd; tow lyttell keskes for the sake xx<sup>d</sup>; spente in the charregde of the same xxjd; geven to the keper of Haptone w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a bucke to the Smithills vs; xv weemen w<sup>ch</sup> pulled flaxe a day at Hoole, for the tablynge of the said weemen onne daye iijs ijd; for table ale iijd. [Acknowledgment, August 2nd, 1589, signed, Richard Shuttleworth.]

Mony layed ovte sithence the seconde daye of Auguste 1589: A mayed of Mr. Bromlayes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte pesse-codes iijd; sixe quertes and a pinte of claredy wyne at Boultonne iijs iijd; John Page the carrier for the carregd of the x<sup>th</sup> hundrethe and a halffe weyghte frome Londone to Smytheles lvjs ix<sup>d</sup>; S<sup>r</sup> Peter Lyghe mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte buke to Smytheles vjs; the clarke of the Deane churche his waghe xijd; a mayed w<sup>ch</sup> broughte arty-choughs to the Smytheles iijd; John wyffe Morres for wevinge fortie yardes of canves after thrie farthinge the yarde ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; apples and peieres xvijd; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte buke frome Mr. Boulde vs; the cunstabley of Lyttell Boultonne a fiftene towardes the reparinge of Bradshawe briggde ij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Hesketh mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a turkye and a coppyle of capones frome his master xijd; Ingaram Wyllsell in pte of pamente of his anvitie [annuity] iiijl vjs vijd; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a side of venysone frome Mr. James Lyghe xijd; ovte cakes ijd; a mane of my lorde of Darbies w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte stagge to the Smytheles xs.

[September, 1589.] — Payed for the diete of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, and for sixtene of his mene, in Chester at the assiesies there for onne hole wyeke, as by the stuerdes bouke doethe appeare, ix<sup>l</sup> xiiijs<sup>s</sup>; for wyne, horce gresse, haye and provender, and for other thinges as [by] the same bouke wylle appeare iij<sup>l</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; a quoram nomyne ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ferringe [ferrying] over the water at Ronkehorne [Runcorn] and geven to the horce kyper at Bould, and for gidinge of the way to Benslaye xj<sup>d</sup>; spente in Lyghe by Rychard Vrmestone and my selffe in oure dineres and oure horsies xij<sup>d</sup>; Sislie Mosse for servinge as deie [dairy-keeper] at Smytheles from the vij<sup>th</sup> Aprell vnto the x<sup>th</sup> daye of Auguste vjs vj<sup>d</sup>; fivffe wyetheres xxiijs<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Kynslaye and his mane for workynge thrie dayes at the myllne at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a letter from Wyghan vnto my ladie xij<sup>d</sup>; viij<sup>th</sup> coplye of lynge xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xv<sup>th</sup> coplye of code and oun fysshe xij<sup>s</sup>; xv<sup>th</sup> coplye of stokefishe and onne fishe x<sup>s</sup>; charregde of viij<sup>th</sup> coplye of the same lynge and iiij<sup>th</sup> coplye of the said codes frome Sturbrigde x<sup>s</sup>; thrie dowsone larkes vj<sup>d</sup>; wevyng of xxxiij<sup>th</sup> yardes of canves after towe pence the yarde vs iiijd; ix dowsone of larkes xvij<sup>d</sup>; [to three servant-men, each] his querter waghe vijs, and iijs, and iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; fishe boughte by Thomas Grimshawe a fore my brotheres goinge to Chester ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; a pounde and a halffe of nervall [q.d. "nerve all," an ointment "good for sinews." See a recipe in Halliwell's *Archaic Dictionary*, sub voce] xv<sup>d</sup>; geven at Bould when the surveie was taken at Bewsaye of the land there vj<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Ainsworthe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte foure coplye of conyses to the Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; a man of Mr. Bouldes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte appeles to Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; onne w<sup>ch</sup> broughte bulles from Eclestone to Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1589.] — Fishe boughte at Wygane and fresh water troutes ij<sup>s</sup>; xij<sup>th</sup> yardes of garthewebe xx<sup>d</sup>; sixe and fortie lyde of lyme stones from Clytherall after xv<sup>d</sup> the lyde viijs vj<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of the coke nettes ix<sup>d</sup>; a fiftente towardes the reparynge of the churche of Eclestone viij<sup>d</sup>; seven wodkiokes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a rie corde and

a sivffe to be at Eclestone v<sup>d</sup>; xvij loude of burned lyme stones after xv<sup>d</sup> the loude xxj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of trunke saddelles and pake saddles viij<sup>d</sup>; xvj wodecokes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; snypes, poueres [? plowers] and telles [? teal] ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment of 25th October 1589, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

Money disbursed sythence the 25 October, 1589.—Thrie yardes of canves to be a coveringe to the geldinge caled Nutter, xxj<sup>d</sup>; the tythe corne sylver of some pte of the demane of Smytheles galdablye w<sup>th</sup> Sharples ij<sup>d</sup>; ix pounde wyght of mayed [? made or mailed] cordes ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; towē wodecokes iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the constabalye of Sharples, gald towardes furneshinge of sowlderers to Iereland ij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto Hallywall] xv<sup>d</sup>; charregde of a pake of fishe and some more frome Sturbige xj<sup>s</sup>; the furste pte of a supsidie granted to hur mat<sup>e</sup> by acte of perlemente in the xxxj<sup>th</sup> yere of hir gracius reigne, being sessed after the rate of twentie markes [£13 6s. 8d.] in landes, xxxv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob. qr.

[November, 1589.] — Foure lodes of colles ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Cramstone for the chargies of himselfe and his sonne, when he wente to Chester to receive his M<sup>r</sup> ffee mony and lyke wyaes at the same tyme did paie the busshoppes rente at Bangar viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; payed to Mr. James Lyghe and his acquettance taken iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a querter of a peke of Ieries yarne and a pounde more, w<sup>ch</sup> was boughte at Manchester iiij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; spindles and wharles [the piece of wood put upon the iron spindle to receive the thread] ij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1589.] — Hallywall a fiftente to her magiestie xvij<sup>d</sup>; Sharples [ditto] ij<sup>d</sup>; geven to a mane of Mr. Bouldes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte letteres frome my brothere frome Shrowsburie viij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Rychard Vrmestone and myselfe when we wente to Bould to speke w<sup>th</sup> Mr. Boulde consernyng Bewseye viij<sup>d</sup>; towē fifteenes at Ecles-tone, onne to her magiestie and another for furneshinge of showlderers to Ieraland xvj<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Deweherste for diveres thinges to be laid ovt for Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe busines at Londone, as by his note doethe appere iiij<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; chargies of [two men] and towē horsies onne nyghte frome Shrowsbire to the Smytheles iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1589-90.] — Tow'des the pamente of the bushopes  
 rente for the tythe corne sylver of Blacrode xl<sup>s</sup>, and for Boulton  
 tythe corne xij<sup>s</sup> iiijd, dwe at the feste of All Santes, liij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; tythe  
 corne silver for the demane of Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; [ditto for] the  
 demane of Lostoke vjd; to Cuthbert Hesketh to bringe to his Mr.  
 to Shrowsburie xl<sup>l</sup>; the constablye of Sharples a fiftene towardes  
 the reparynge of Boulton churche ij<sup>d</sup>; makynge towre pare of  
 myttones ijd; John Edmundstone for comyng to Smytheles when  
 the towre fatte wetheres were stoullen iiij<sup>d</sup>; eighte lode of canell  
 iiijs; the cunstableye of Lastoke, a fiftene to her magiestie viij<sup>d</sup>;  
 scake clothe to be eighte sakes xviijs ij<sup>d</sup>; a lade w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a  
 letter frome Lyme vj<sup>d</sup>; a dowsone of garthe wyebbe xvij<sup>d</sup>; firrynge  
 towre horsies over Bartone botte ij<sup>d</sup>; Sislie Mosse her halffe yere  
 waghe ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; An Wyldinge [ditto] vjs; Jane Grine [ditto] vjs;  
 Mr. Duchie for the tythe corne silver of the demane of Hooll xx<sup>s</sup>;  
 payed Mr. Hultone of the Pke for a closse for onne holle yere vj<sup>l</sup>  
 x<sup>s</sup>; payed Mr. Orrell for the occupation of thrie clossies for onne  
 holle yere v<sup>l</sup>; at Eclestone towre fifteenes for the makynge of shoul-  
 deres into Ierland xvjd; to onne w<sup>ch</sup> came w<sup>th</sup> Wyllyam Ducworthe  
 to the mytyng place foure tymes iiij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a case mente of  
 glasse ij<sup>d</sup>; spente when I wente to speke with Mr. Dughtie at  
 Latham towre severall tymes vijd; seven stone of hempe, after iijs  
 ij<sup>d</sup>, xxij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1589-90.] — The cunstableye of Hallywall a fiftene  
 towardes the makinge of souldieres in to Ierland xvij<sup>d</sup>; Lostoke  
 [ditto] vijd; Sharples a fiftene and a halffe [ditto] iiij<sup>d</sup>; John  
 Birrie for lyvinge in the barne at Boulton all the tyme the tythe  
 corne was in throsing<sup>e</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; scake [sack] bandes jd; sovinge  
 [sewing] seven seakes iiij<sup>d</sup>; sixe yokes well irened iijs; by the  
 appointemente of my brother vnto his mane Cuthbert Hesketh  
 CC<sup>l</sup>; cunstableye of Lostoke, a galde towardes furneshinge of shoul-  
 deres into Ierland vd; Lyttle Boulton [ditto] ij<sup>d</sup>; Wyllyam  
 Garrete, for ridinge the dimelance: my brotheres pte comethe to  
 vijd.

[March, 1589-90.] — A mane of Mr. Clarke Doughtie w<sup>ch</sup> broughte

a letter frome him to the Smytheles viij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Rygbie's w<sup>ch</sup> broughte letteres frome his Mr, w<sup>ch</sup> came frome my brother at Shrowsburie, vj<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto Mr. Mosilaye [Mosley] of Manchester, by the apponemente of my brother Sur Rychard Shuttleworthe, the somme of Cl<sup>l</sup>; spente when I wente to Latham to delyver my brotheres letter to my lorde vj<sup>d</sup>; spente by Roberte Aspedene when he wente w<sup>th</sup> Cuthberte Heskethe to Mr. Eggertone howsse in Cheshire viij<sup>d</sup>; Ingaram Wylleyell of his anvitie xl<sup>s</sup>; towne hempe sithropes ij<sup>s</sup>; vnto Mr. Eggertone of Rydlaye by Rycharde Vrmestone and Roberte Aspeden, by the apponemente of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe there master, the some of CCx<sup>l</sup>; spente by [them] in comynge and goinge from Ridlaye and Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; wantynge in the onne bagge vj<sup>d</sup>; an eruyng bagge ij<sup>d</sup>; sixe pigges to kype iiij<sup>s</sup>; towne side hoppetes [seed-baskets] and onne toved wyskethe xv<sup>d</sup>; seven helteres and foure and twentie yerdes of hempe cordes ij<sup>s</sup>; spente by Rychard Longworthe when he wente to Forcete w<sup>th</sup> a letter, to geve warnynge to the balyffe of the purchase of the fee farme, xiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1590.] — Spente at Manchester the ij<sup>th</sup> daye of Aprell, when warnynge was geven to brynge there privie seales for the mony lente to her majiestie iiij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Thomas Grymshawe when he wente to Yorke, to receve the twentie pounde of Phellippe Wade and Wylkensonne vj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; towne masse of whitte herynge in Prestone xxij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; spente in fechinge the same vj<sup>d</sup>; dressinge the privies vj<sup>d</sup>; spente at foure severall tymes when I wente to Lathom to speke w<sup>th</sup> Mr. Dughtie ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; geven to Mr. Dughtie clarke for copinge his lesse of the tythe of Hooll xij<sup>d</sup>; a pounde of flokes to mende thrie lode saddlyes vj<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the same iij<sup>d</sup>; a stone of hempe iijs v<sup>d</sup>; wyere to ringe swyne ij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a loke and sharpeninge of pikes vj<sup>d</sup>; Arthur Bradlaye for oppeninge of lokes w<sup>th</sup>oute the kyessle at Smytheles iiiij<sup>d</sup>; four stone of shorte here xv<sup>d</sup>; towne hogheads of wyne, the onne of clered and the other of whitte x<sup>l</sup>; viij<sup>th</sup> gallones of seke [sack] xxv<sup>s</sup>; a runlete xij<sup>d</sup>; a pare of showes to my ladie xxij<sup>d</sup>; kyllinge a blak coke and a hene w<sup>ch</sup> was sente to Shrowsbire iiiij<sup>d</sup>; dely-

vered vnto John Wodecrofte towards the makynge of the chargies of the Justisies dyette at Chester v<sup>d</sup>; lyttell nelles to festen valandes to bedesse [nails to fasten valances to beds] ij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1590.]—Nycholes Kenyon, w<sup>ch</sup> he spente when he wente to feche tow pakes at Warryngtone, w<sup>ch</sup> wyere lefft there at my ladies returne frome Shrowsburie vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. clarke Dughtie for one leasse of the tythe corne of Hooll CCxlv<sup>l</sup>; roume for tow horsies at the Stande of Pilkyngtone, at the paymente of the same mony ij<sup>d</sup>; Athure Cramtone, servante vnto the ryghte worshypfull Sir Gilberte Garrete knyghte, for the smale or prive tythes of Heton iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob; geven by the appontemente of my ladie vnto Anne Ratreyke doughter vj<sup>d</sup>; the Vicar of Boulton of his waghe iiiij<sup>l</sup>; geven to Mr. Ierlandes man w<sup>ch</sup> brought Ipocras [spiced wine, so named from being strained through a flannel bag called Hippocrates' sleeve] and five drakes from his M<sup>r</sup> and M<sup>ris</sup> at Shrowsburie vj<sup>s</sup>. [Lists follow of “besse” bought at Blacbourne, Coullen, and Bournlaye.] Tene giesse iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a fatte lame iijs; the bringinge of a letter frome Knowslaye w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Carousse viij<sup>d</sup>; tow women w<sup>ch</sup> broughte giesse from Mr. Thomas Garrete of the Nve Halle viij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Pker w<sup>ch</sup> broughte thrie coplye of heronseues [Shakspere's “hern-shaw”] frome his M<sup>ris</sup> at Boulde xvjd; halffe a calffe iijs; a querter of veall xijd; houlding the plove to xij akeres of lande at Lostoke xv<sup>s</sup>. [Lists of “besse” bought at Inglefurthe and Wygane.] Roberte Markelande the horce marchall, for curyng of a horce iijs. [Receipt dated 1st June 1590, and signed by Rych<sup>d</sup> and Thos Shuttleworthe.]

[June, 1590.]—Money dysbursed sythence the fyrste of June. Seven chikenes xijd; spinninge of scake tow [sack-tow] viij<sup>d</sup>; a touppe iijs viij<sup>d</sup>; tow styeres w<sup>ch</sup> was boughte in Manchester v<sup>l</sup> vijs; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte pigeones frome Mr. Lyghe to the Smytheles xvij<sup>d</sup>; by the appontemente of my brother vnto Mr. Thomas Garrete [? Gerard] the surgeone xl<sup>s</sup>; silke to the iusse of my brother xd; a dowsone of buttones and blace thrid to my brother vj<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene for dyveres layes in Hallywall xvij<sup>d</sup>; geven to the begger when I was w<sup>th</sup> him for his advice and councell for my ladies legge

ij<sup>s</sup>; spente when the lyghte horsies was shoved [shown] at Wygane ij<sup>d</sup>; thrie ptes of a tune of ieron boughte at Chester x<sup>l</sup> xiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; charregde of the same xj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto Mr. Dene of Tunworthe iiij<sup>l</sup>; a loke, staplye, and nelles to sette on a chamber doure at Hooll xvij<sup>d</sup>; the begger for his advice and councell for my ladies legge xij<sup>d</sup>; for sparrowes ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. James Lyghe his halffe yere anvitie ij<sup>l</sup> vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; carregd of a pake to Boultone x<sup>s</sup>.

[July, 1590.] — Vnto onne Daye, whene he came to survye the wodes of Burie tenemente of the Fould Grthe iiij<sup>s</sup>; the balyffe of Hallywall, for a rente goinge ovtte of Crostelyffes, dwe vnto the ryghte honorablye erlye of Darbie xx<sup>d</sup>; vergiesse [verjuice] j<sup>d</sup>; towे crineokes of sallte xxxj<sup>s</sup>; toule in the wyche for the same sallte iiij<sup>d</sup>; the begger for his advice and councell concernynge my ladies legge xij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Marche his furste halfe yere waghe for dressing the armoure at Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; Kineslaye the myllne wryghte and his towе brytherene, for workinges everie onne of them tene dayes, whereof onne of them had sixe pence a daye and the other fourepence, w<sup>ch</sup> comethe to xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Rogger Kocshotte, w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a bottell of sallat joulle [salad oil] and another of venycare frome my fatheres, w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Londone vj<sup>d</sup>; payed for pullyinge and rippellynge [cleaning] my ladies flaxe at Hooll ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; eighte loude of cañell iiij<sup>s</sup>; foure hivffes [hives] viij<sup>d</sup>; the begger [&c.] for my ladies legge xij<sup>d</sup>; fresh water troutes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; lx chikines xj<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; the begger [&c., apparently a weekly payment] xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Ashtones mane of Myddelltone w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke from his M<sup>r</sup> to Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>; towе skenes of blake thred vnto S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe ij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Vrmestone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte halffe a veall frome his M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1590.] — A fiftene in Hallywall towerdes the makynge of Astelaye brygde, xvij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Boulde's mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte halffe a buke from his M<sup>r</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; tene capones, after eightepence a piece and thrie pence more, at all vj<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; appelles and puselldes [the pucelle pear] xx<sup>d</sup>; threshinge thrie thravffe of whette at Hooll vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Bartholomew Heskethe upon his bounde, to be payed agane at Mertenmes nexte x<sup>l</sup>; Sharples, for the repayre of Astley brydge

ij<sup>d</sup>; for oxe mony j<sup>d</sup>. [Receipt, dated August 13th 1590, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Foure dowsone of pires and tullettes [the purre or stint is a kind of sea lark: tullettes we have not identified] xij<sup>d</sup>; towe dowsone of snypes xvij<sup>d</sup>; thrie pluffers vj<sup>d</sup>; towe telles [teal] iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe lapewynges ij<sup>d</sup>; thrie redshenke iij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Townlayes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke to the Smytheles vjs viij<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1590.] — See fishe xxij<sup>d</sup>; fresh water fishe xx<sup>d</sup>; my lord of Darbie mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte halffe a stagge to Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>; xxx snypes xx<sup>d</sup>; towe courlues [curlews] and a pluffer and tow telles [teal] xxj<sup>d</sup>; towe and threttie snypes xxij<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone of larkes vj<sup>d</sup>; Julian Mare, for pullynge hempe and lainge the same in wyater at Hooll xx<sup>d</sup>; a lyttell lade w<sup>ch</sup> broughte damseles [damsons] for John Woddecroffe vj<sup>d</sup>; thrid vnto S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe j<sup>d</sup>; Expofer Smythe his halffe yere waghe xx<sup>s</sup>; An Wyldinge [ditto] vjs; Jane Grive [ditto] vjs; Mr. Edward Robinson, by the appontement of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, for servinge a write for the excusione of ye cattell w<sup>ch</sup> wyere recovered at Lancaster iiij<sup>l</sup>; sixe dowsone of larkes and fivffe odd larkes ix<sup>d</sup> ob.; fourtene snypes and five snype kneves [snipe-knaves, so called because two of them are only worth one snipe—*Cotgreve*] xj<sup>d</sup>; a curlue vij<sup>d</sup>; fivfie telles and onne graye plover and a grine plover xiij<sup>d</sup>; vnto the wyebrster for wyevinge of clothe x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Warren mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a stagge to the Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>; panelling [? pommeling] of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe's saddell ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; garthe wyebbe vj<sup>d</sup>; the begger [&c.] my ladies legge xij<sup>d</sup>; erneste vnto a cowke, for to servffe at Chester at the assies nexte iiij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Hill in consideration of his M<sup>r</sup> clothe, w<sup>ch</sup> he shoulde have hade this laste sommer xij<sup>s</sup>; Henrie Hill for kichin knyffe at his departure frome Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a garthen rake, a spade and a dubbynge houke xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Warren mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a stagge frome Meyxfilde [Macclesfield] forreste to Smytheles vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; Margerete Nutter, by the appontemente of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, towardes her prefermente in marregde xl<sup>s</sup>; towe dowsone and tene snypes xxij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe dowsone of larkes viij<sup>d</sup>; foure lape-

winges and towē graye ploveres viij<sup>d</sup>; synglynge and breakinge of hempe and flaxe, vnto xxxij psonnes at Hooll upon there owne tablye xs viij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Heskethe for the tythe corne silver of the demane of Eclestone xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; pasnepes ij<sup>d</sup>; a tynker for mendinge of trayes ij<sup>d</sup>; peres and applyes vj<sup>d</sup>; towē pare of showes vnto Sr Rychard Shuttleworthe vs. [Receipt, dated 29th September 1590, signed by both Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

[October, 1590.] — Edward Sherburne by the appontemente of Sr Rychard Shuttleworthe, for the defrainge of the chargies at the assisies at Chester nexte x<sup>l</sup>; foure dowsone of larkes xij<sup>d</sup>; snypes, towē pieres [purres or stints] towē telles, towē wodkoces and a graye plovere ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; foure womene w<sup>ch</sup> did brake hempe and swynglye [swingle, beat it, to detach it from the harl or skin,] a daye at Hooll xv<sup>d</sup>; lettynge of callves blude at Eclestone xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Holland mane for copping of a paper bouke w<sup>ch</sup> Mr. solisiter drue for my Lorde of Darbie, w<sup>ch</sup> was sente to Chester xvij<sup>d</sup>; John Stones for byinge hempside w<sup>ch</sup> was dierrer then he could the lyme side at Hool by xvij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a manger in the stablye at Hooll viij<sup>d</sup>; sherynge thrie aker of barlie at Hooll xj<sup>s</sup>; stuffe to dresse Sr Rychard Shuttleworthe a hatte vj<sup>d</sup>; lybbing a horce and seven towpes xij<sup>d</sup>; tene wodcokes xxij<sup>d</sup>; seventene snype kneves and foure snypes ix<sup>d</sup>; six capones iiijs; lente Rychard Stones upon his mothers bounde iiij<sup>l</sup>; Sislie Mosse hir halffe yere wage ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a yoke of oxen in Wygane fare upone Sante Luke Ieve vj<sup>l</sup>; towle for the same iiiij<sup>d</sup>; lente Fardenand Heton xl<sup>s</sup>, to be payed at Sante Margarete daye nexte [July 20]; the tythe corne silver of the Typpette howsse ij<sup>d</sup>; carregde of a stylletorie [a still for distilling] frome Manchester to Boultonne iiiij<sup>d</sup>; tene capones vj<sup>s</sup>; sixe hennes xxij<sup>d</sup>; sixe snypes, towē dowsone of larkes and a see plover vij<sup>d</sup>; ryging [rigging or ridging] the barn at Hool viij<sup>d</sup>; ledinge dounge to the ground where the hempe growethe at Hooll iiiij<sup>d</sup>; wyendoinge tene sivffes of ovttes, fouretene metes of barlie, fivffe metes of rie and a mette of whete, at Boultonne, beinge all the tythe corne there, xij<sup>d</sup>; a horce lode of pottes w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Eclestone viij<sup>s</sup>.

[November, 1590.] — Sir Rychard Mullynexe balyffe for rente at Tyngreve vs; [ditto] for a frie rente goinge ovte of the demane of Tyngreve w<sup>ch</sup> was dwe a fore the sealle thereof vnto Mr. Flyte-wod ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; the begger [&c.] xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Holland mane for an acquetance for the tythe corne silver of Hooll vj<sup>l</sup> xiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Aspeden for the tythe corne of Hooll iiiij<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto Mr. Holland the tythe corne silver of Blacrod xl<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] of Boultonne xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] of Lastoke vj<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] of the demane of the Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Holland of Dentone upone his bill, to be payed agane at the purificacion of oure ladie nexte lxx<sup>l</sup>; Arthur Cramtone [&c.] for the tythe corne silver of Heton iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; halvffe a myttone ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; vergiesse j<sup>d</sup>; a baskete to laie lynen clothes in for my ladie xx<sup>d</sup>; twentie gallandes of tere [tar] and charregde of the same frome Yorke to the Smytheles xv<sup>s</sup>; Mr. James Lyghe and his acquettance taken for the same iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; dichinge at Lastoke xv<sup>j</sup> roudes after towe pence farthinge the roude iij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Norres of the Speke, collector for the seconde pamente of the furste subsidie granted vnto her magiestie in the xxxj<sup>th</sup> year of her moste gracious reigne, for S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe, beinge taxed in landes after the rate of twente markes xvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> qr.; a dowsone and a halffe of wisketes ij<sup>s</sup>; Kerslaye the couper for workinge eighte dayes at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; tene snypes and a telle viij<sup>d</sup>; xij<sup>s</sup> wodcokes ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; a thacker at Tyngreve thackinge three dayes, and onne to serve him iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; towe yardes of boultinge clothe xx<sup>d</sup>; thrie yardes of courser boulte clothe xvij<sup>d</sup>; a strenear [strainer] vj<sup>d</sup>; foure pounde of piche xij<sup>d</sup>. [Receipt, December 4th, 1590, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

[December, 1590.] — Thomas Pendelbirrie for wyevinge towe hundrethe and onne yardes of lynen clothe xvjs vijd; the seconde fiftene granted to her magiestie in the xxxj<sup>th</sup> yere of her moste gracious reigne xvij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a fiftene for [sacramental] brede and wyne and other chargies at the Dene churche ix<sup>d</sup>; a peniar [pannier] for to carre egges and wylfoule in, v<sup>d</sup>; charregde of spice frome Londone xvij<sup>d</sup>; counstabley of Lyttell

Boulton a fiftene for her magiestie ij<sup>d</sup>; spigotes and facetes ij<sup>d</sup>; W<sup>m</sup> Yate to mantane and kype all the howssies at Smytheles and Lostoke w<sup>th</sup> slatynghe as oft as occasione shall nyde, for onne houll yere frome the feaste of Sante Margerete viij<sup>s</sup>; a mane of Mr. Lyghes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte doo from his master to Smytheles iiiij<sup>s</sup>; tannynge a horce skyne into whitte lether ij<sup>s</sup>; a lakye [lacquey] of Mr. Hollandes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a letter vj<sup>d</sup>; the smythe workynge foure dayes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe knyves for the kechen xiij<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene vnto her magiestie in Lostoke vij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] Sharples ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bouldes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte doo frome his M<sup>r</sup> iiiij<sup>s</sup>; W<sup>m</sup> Coppe his querter waghe xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fivffe coplye of rabetes iijs ix<sup>d</sup>; eleven telles iijs viij<sup>d</sup>; foure graye ploveres, thrie wodcokes and towe parteregdes iijs; fyffe snypes vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe dowson larkes xvij<sup>d</sup>; thresshinge foure dayes at Tyngrevffe ij<sup>s</sup>; a fiftene and a halffe at Tyngreve xij<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto a mynestrall of Lyghe [Leigh] vj<sup>d</sup>; vnto onne of Mr. Talbotes brethren of Salsberie [Salesbury] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; lente Mr. Bartholomewe Heskethe vnto Wyttesondaye nexte x<sup>l</sup>; Rogger Kenyon the cowke his holle yere waghe l<sup>s</sup>; vnto my ladie by the apponemente of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe x<sup>l</sup>; parchemente xj<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1590-91.]—Payed vnto a piper vj<sup>d</sup>; a fatte vealle vj<sup>s</sup>; makynge of heren roppes viij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Longworthe to bringe to Mr. David Flute, draper in Chester, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe bremes ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; sixe schore and eightene egges after sixe a pene xxij<sup>d</sup>; felfares and thrussies and for pieres [purres] xij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe telles and a mallard ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. [Receipt, dated Jan. 4th, 1590, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Mr. Morte upone his bill, to be payed the xx<sup>th</sup> daye of Julie nexte x<sup>l</sup>; geven unto to the plaeres of Downam ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; geven to the wyethes [waits] of Elande iiiij<sup>d</sup>; payed to another piper iiiij<sup>d</sup>; and payed to discharge the Vicares caurrall at Lychfilde v<sup>l</sup> iiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Longworthe for his chargies to Chester and agane, beinge sente of his M<sup>r</sup> bussines, ix<sup>d</sup>; chargies of the coorte diner at Forcete, holden aboute the xvj<sup>th</sup> daye of December vijs; towe hundrethe of quice setes to be sette at Hooll xij<sup>d</sup>; vnto a cowke w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Lyttell Lever to

helpe the cowke at Smytheles and was there foure wyekes iijs; towe scountles xvijd; seven sivffes ij<sup>s</sup> vijd; a quere of paper ijd; makynge thrie pare of myttenes vj<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1590-91.] — A fiftene and a halffe at Eclestone for the reparinge of see coppe of Sr Rychard Mvllinexe, caled Aut-movthe xij<sup>d</sup>; for the takynge vppe of a swyne w<sup>ch</sup> was loste at Smytheles and taken vppe at Haslomes in the Fouldes iiij<sup>d</sup>; lainge bates to kyle myce at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; a masse of heringes at Preston ix<sup>s</sup>; a masse and a halffe of whette herynges xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; thrie salte salmondes xvij<sup>s</sup>; mvskeles and cokles ix<sup>d</sup>; halffe a hundredthe of rede herynges xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a hundredthe and a halfe of sprtes [sprats] xd.

[March, 1590-91.] — The fourthe pte of a fiftene in Hallywall for oxe mony for her magiestie provisione vj<sup>d</sup>; freshe water trowtes viij<sup>d</sup>; eighte hieves xij<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene vnto the churche master of the Deane churche, for to bye towe surplessies and a table clothe xvij<sup>d</sup>; ieles w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Eclestone viij<sup>d</sup>; a breme iiij<sup>d</sup>; a dowson of helteres and eighte pare of trasies iijs vijd; for the tablye of Wyllyam Wode for thrie wyekes and foure dayes after xvij<sup>d</sup> the wyke vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a loke to sette upon the tythe barne at Hooll viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Cokxygen for his advice and for stiffe w<sup>ch</sup> he sente vnto my ladie iijs; foure ounses of a sirripe of lemones w<sup>ch</sup> he apontede to be boughte vnto my ladie ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pound of treclye and foure ounses and for a pote to pute the same in xvij<sup>d</sup>; whete brede ijd; for my denner of myselfe and onne with me and my horce xd; a masse of white herynges in Preston xs ix<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Flytewodes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fishe vnto my ladie viij<sup>d</sup>; the churche master of Boulton a fiftene towardes the bing of towe surplessies ij<sup>d</sup>; Sharples half a fiftene for oxe mony towardes her magiestie provisione jd; a glasier for mendinge the howses at Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Skoggan for his advice for my ladie xij<sup>d</sup>; a pounde and an ounce of loxaman [? rock or roche alum] and for a pote to pute in the same iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; ix<sup>th</sup> lemons vj<sup>d</sup>; thrie pounde of prunes xij<sup>d</sup>; whette brede ij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Parker w<sup>ch</sup> broughte smeltes and oysteres frome Boulde xvij<sup>d</sup>; Lyttell Boulton oxe mony ijd; vnto my lorde of Darbie, the seconde pamente for landes lately purchased of him called the Pikes iijs xx xl [£70.]

[April, 1591.] — Payed [two men] for fishinge, ether five dayes, ij<sup>s</sup>; showinge [shoeing] the baye geldinge in Boulton ij<sup>d</sup>; towe mettes and a halffe and thrie aghwendolle [from *eacan*, A. S., to add, and *dole* a piece, i.e. an added piece or quantity] of salte vs ix<sup>d</sup>; towe poundes of peper vij<sup>s</sup>; towe pounde of almones ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; thrie pounde of grete rasinenes [currants being the small raisins of Corinth] xiiiij<sup>d</sup>; thrie pounde of figges xiij<sup>d</sup>; tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe a wyke at Hooll, when he falloed for whete xxij<sup>d</sup>; payed for all maner of tythes of the demane of the Smytheles upon Aster Ieve [Easter Eve] vnto Athure Cramtone &c. xij<sup>s</sup>; a knyffe for the pantrie vj<sup>d</sup>; payed to Huete the wyethe [waitt] of Yorke ij<sup>s</sup>; the Vicare of the Deane, when he mynestered the sakermente at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Hesketh's mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte towe bremes vnto my ladie xvij<sup>d</sup>; thrie yardes of clothe to be a coveringe for a horce xx<sup>d</sup>. [Receipt or allowance, 8th April, 1591, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Payed vnto Edward Shereburne xl<sup>l</sup>; makynge towe pare of whilles, ringing an other pare and the brekyng a grete asshe x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; taken of Wyllyam Wode onne closse for terme of towe yeres for the some of thrie poundes, whereof I have payed xl<sup>s</sup>; foure mettes and halfe a pecke of salte viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a veall, the heide and lyvre iijs v<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene at Eclestone for ox mony iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a hogghe hede of clered wyne and an other of whitte wyne xl<sup>l</sup>; Roberte Aspeden, to be payed agane at the Assumsione of our Ladie nexte, xx<sup>l</sup>; a sove and seven pigges xix<sup>s</sup>; six goslynges xvij<sup>d</sup>; boughte in Blacburne onne oxe lijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towe oxen v<sup>l</sup>; payed for the smale and privie tythes of Hetone ij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; carregd of halffe a twne of wyne frome Chester to Smytheles x<sup>s</sup>; houpinge and lodinge the said towe hoghe heades of wyne x<sup>d</sup>; a gavell roppe [gavel is a sheaf of corn] of eighte yarde longe ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xij goslynges ij<sup>s</sup>.

[May, 1591] — Freshe water troutes xvij<sup>d</sup>; spente in Wygane upone y<sup>e</sup> Ascensione Ieve ix<sup>d</sup>; holdinge the ploue vnto twelffe aker of grounde at Lostoke and a halfe, after xv<sup>d</sup> the aker xv<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; plouinge onne aker of barlie twysse over at Lostoke ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; six dowsone of buttones ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; an ownce of silke xx<sup>d</sup>; mendynge a

malle [mail-trunk] and portmantue and for a kye to the same iiij<sup>d</sup>; xxxvij<sup>th</sup> chikenes vjs vjd; showinge [shoeing] the oxen at Smytheles viij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment of 24th May, 1591, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Four mettes of wheat at Preston xix<sup>s</sup> vjd; halffe a fatte lame ijs vjd; dichinge sixe and twentie roude at Hooll after towre pence the roude iiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a lade which came with letteres frome Forcete viij<sup>d</sup>; the whille wrighte for makynge a pare of whilles ijs; [three men] for dryvinge the tourffe wane [wain, waggon] everie onne sixe dayes xvij<sup>d</sup>; a shippe skyne to be an arrowe keasse viij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe schore and fourtene lodes of lime after xiij<sup>d</sup> the lode vi<sup>l</sup> ijs vjd; spente by the tythe getherares vd.

[June, 1591.] — A thacher and onne to serve him, towre dayes at Eclestone ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; thrie crynokes and a halfe of salte liij<sup>s</sup>; those that fechide the same at towre severall tymes vs vjd; towle at the Wyche for the same viij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Aspden his furste querter waghe xs; Noddall for his panes for comynge frome Barbone to Smytheles xvij<sup>d</sup>; a lade of Alexander Bradshawes wch broughte hethe henes [? heath-hens] iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1591.] — Mr. Dene of Tunworthe iiij<sup>l</sup>; sperrowes ij<sup>d</sup>; pullynge flaxes ijs vjd; fyffe lyde of turfes at Hooll to dighte flaxe ijs jd; Ingrame Wyllysill anvitie dwe at Pentecoste ijl vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; a yalde for Scholbanke ij<sup>d</sup>; vnto Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte by his owne appontemente xl; John Swytelouse for tentynge an aker and a halffe in the grete marled erthe at Sharples Lyghe ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; tentynge thrie akernes in the Schoulhousse hagge [inclosure] and in the meddow at Cramtone yate iiijs vjd; a mane wch broughte a fatte buke from Shotwyke pke vjs; for threshinge of the boules of flaxe, and for washinge and helpinge to tente the same vntil it be braked, xij<sup>d</sup>; towre bukeles to the harnes and for mendinge the garthen shereres iiij<sup>d</sup>; tentynge thrie akernes and a halfe of haye ground in ye longe meddowe at Lostoke iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment dated 22nd July, 1591.] Mr. Holland mane for a wether which was in contreversie betwixe him and my brother ijs viij<sup>d</sup>; a calffes head iiij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a yate at Hooll vjd; a kyper which came frome Mr. Deware with a fatte buke vs; workinge at haye

eightene dayes, after thrie half pence a day ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Eclestone mane which broughte a buke from his M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>; a fatte pigge ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; geven to a poure womane crypplye ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bouldes mane which broughte a fatte buke frome his M<sup>r</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; to bye a geldinge of Mr. Bannester of Altham xl<sup>l</sup>.

[August, 1591.]—A kurleve [curlew] vd; workinge thrie dayes at haye at Smytheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe mayeds for tentynge haye towe dayes at Smytheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Garrete upone his bounde, to be payed agane vi<sup>l</sup>; fourteen digge birdies [? ducklings] at ij<sup>d</sup> ob. a pesse ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Lyhe which broughte a fatte stagge frome his M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; sente by Fogge to Londone to bye spissies there viij<sup>l</sup>. [Acknowledgement, 16th August, 1591.] A kyper of Pilkyntone pke which broughte a fatte buke frome thence v<sup>s</sup>; the wyebster for wyevinge fortie yardes of clothe after j<sup>d</sup> ob. the yard v<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Heskethe mane of Rufforthe [Rufford] which broughte a fatte buke frome his M<sup>r</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; seven dige brides xxj<sup>d</sup>; the carrier for carring a pake frome Londone to Manchester viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1591.]—Ovmfraye Younge for haye and wode, w<sup>ch</sup> he was apponted by his M<sup>r</sup> to bye a gainste his comynge to Chester at Mychelmas next iij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fate stagge frome Maxfilde [Macclesfield] forest, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the mylne wryghte for workyng a wyke at Smytheles mylne ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; dryving the ploue at Hooll fivffe dayes ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; drivinge the harroue at Hooll fivffe dayes xx<sup>d</sup>; S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Sherburne baliffe, for the rente of the tythe barne in Hooll v<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Orell, for thrie closies caled the Liesse, for the rente thereof for his yere v<sup>l</sup>; the kyper of Pilkyngtonne for his fye [fee] for his stagge vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; seven capones iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; wyevinge fortie yarde of clothe after a pene a yarde iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; wyevinge xij yardes of clothe after j<sup>d</sup> ob. a yarde xvij<sup>d</sup>; towe calfes heades viij<sup>d</sup>; movinge xvij dayes at Smytheles after five pence the daye vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a pare of panyerse xij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, 13th September, 1591.] Seven lyde of kenell iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; five gallone and a pottell [two quarts] of sake, after x<sup>d</sup> the querte xvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a gabell roppe of eighte yardes longe ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a yarde and a querter of blake bayes [baize] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> [bought in Chester]; the showmaker

workinge sixe dayes xxjd; the smythe workynge towे dayes and a halfe xx<sup>d</sup>; ix diges [ducklings] ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; weavinge xxxtie yardes of lynnен clothe ij<sup>s</sup>; to onne that brought the humbles [*hombles*, Fr., entrails] of a reade deare from my ladie Leighe xij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Thomas Shuttleworthe and John Woodroffe in goinge and cominge from Forcett and beinge there towे dayes x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, September 27th, 1591.] Six dowson of larkes xij<sup>d</sup>; foure graye ploveres viij<sup>d</sup>; four grine ploveres iiij<sup>d</sup>; towे telles and towе snypes v<sup>d</sup>; towे wodkockes vij<sup>d</sup>; a peke of apples ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; makyng towे pare of showes vnto Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, v<sup>s</sup>; chargies laid oute in the sute aganste Nycholes Furbonke of Forecete, as followeth: Mr. Hillyard [barrister] fee vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Blackeler the atturne for his fee ij<sup>s</sup>; for the byll of complente and for the assignemente thereof ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed for pvsing [perusing] the said bill iiij<sup>d</sup>; for the quenes lettere and to the clarke xij<sup>d</sup>; copie of the bill xvij<sup>d</sup>; copie of Nycholes Furbanke his answare ij<sup>s</sup>; spente by Roberte Aspeden in goinge and comynge frome Yorke and beinge there upone his horce and him selffe eighte dayes [?at the assizes] xij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a kneffe for the kychin iiij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgement, 2nd October, 1591.]

[October, 1591.] — Payed for the tythe corne silver of Hetone ij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; dyghtynge the tythe hempe and flaxe at Hool xvjs iiijd; towे dowsone of larkes iiij<sup>d</sup>; thrie snypes and towے snype kneves [knives, two of them being only worth one snipe] iij<sup>d</sup>; a wodcoke iij<sup>d</sup>; geven of erles [or arles, a retaining or hiring fee] vnto the gardener for his hieringe an other yere iij<sup>d</sup>; Wyllyam Stones, w<sup>ch</sup> he spente when he gethered the tythe corne in Boulton xv<sup>d</sup>; makyng a pare of stokes [stocks] vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Holland generall receiver vnto the ryghte honourablye erlle of Darbie, the tythe corne silver of Hooll vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; carregde of a peke of hoppes from Warryngton to Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; John Picope, w<sup>ch</sup> he payed for a gide [guide] be tyxte Leigh and Smytheles when he broughte the pake of hoppes iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure and twentye yardes of sake wyebbe, after sixpence the yard xij<sup>s</sup>; fivffe wodcokes xj<sup>d</sup>; eleven snipes viij<sup>d</sup>; towے graye ploveres iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Ashtone of Grete Lever, receiver vnto her

magiestie a rente of xij<sup>d</sup> by yere goinge oute of Crostelffes akares, vnpayed by the space of thrie yeres iij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a stone weyghte of bede cordes at Manchester xvij<sup>d</sup>; makynge of here roppes iiij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the ovenes at Smytheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; wyevng lxxxij yardes of hempe clothe, after twelffe pence the schore iiij<sup>s</sup>.

[November, 1591.] — The smythe for showing a horce at his owne smythe ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Heskethe, the tythe corne silver of the demane of Eclestone xiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene to her magieste for the landes of the demane of Smytheles lying in Hallywall xvij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the landes of the demane lyng in Littell Boulton ij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the landes of the demane lynge in Sharples ij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the demane of Lostoke viij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Wygane which brought a copleye of mastysies [mastiffs, pronounced *mastisses* in Lancashire, and supposed to be derived from *mestizo*, a mongrel or mixed breed] to Smytheles, whereof the onne of them was chosien to be kepte there, viij<sup>d</sup>; xij<sup>s</sup> wodcokes after ij<sup>d</sup> a piesse, and for a plover and a snype and a snype knevffe, thrie pence, ij<sup>s</sup> vd; fivffe wodcokes xj<sup>d</sup> ob. and for foure snypes and foure snype-knevffes vj<sup>d</sup>; xvij<sup>d</sup> ob.; halffe a peke of mvsterdsise xij<sup>d</sup>; [to two men, each for his] halffe yere waghe xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene for the demane of Tyngreve viij<sup>d</sup>; twelffe capones vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; wyevinge fortie yardes of clothe after twelffe pence the schore ijs; Mr. James Lyghe, his anvitie money iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Wygane which broughte a fewe basterdes wardenes [the warden pear, so named from its keeping sound a long time] to my ladie from Hugh Scotte, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bindlowes, a rēte goinge out of Barbone, for certene land called Seante Johnes land of Jeruzalem iiij<sup>d</sup>; Jenete Toclier her halffe yere waghe vj<sup>s</sup>; sixe capones iij<sup>s</sup>; seven henes ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1591.] — Halffe a dowsone of larkes and thrie pieres ij<sup>d</sup>; foure telles viij<sup>d</sup>; towe perteregies vj<sup>d</sup>; Charlies Lyghe, upon erneste of his waghe, which is fortie shillynges, besides the veales [vails] of the buterie and bruhowsse, and my brotheres clothe, as otheres of his sarventes iiij<sup>d</sup>; a mastie biche ij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. George Iereland, aponted collector for the paimente of the seconde subsidie granted to her magiestie in the late generall parlemente houlden

at Westmynster in the xxix<sup>th</sup> yere of her moste grasisse regne xxxv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the busshoppes rente for the rente of the tythe corne silver of Blackrode xl<sup>s</sup>; tythe corne silver of Boultone xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] of some pte of the demane of Smytheles lyinge in Boultone pishe xx<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] of some pte of the said demane lyablye w<sup>th</sup> Sharples, w<sup>th</sup>in the pishe of Boulton vj<sup>d</sup>; fourten snypes and a rede shinke xv<sup>d</sup>; Lastoke, a galde towardes the reperynge of the churche of Boultone vj<sup>d</sup> ob. [Acknowledgment of 8th December 1791, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Mr. Farryngtone, a rente goinge oute of the lordshippe of Barbone xxx<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a fatte dowe frome his master v<sup>s</sup>; a knyffe for the kechen ij<sup>s</sup>; the cowper for workynge tow dayes vj<sup>d</sup>; seven teales xxj<sup>d</sup>; tote graye ploveres viij<sup>d</sup>; foure grine ploveres vj<sup>d</sup>; tote snypes ij<sup>d</sup>; a dowsone of pieres iiiij<sup>d</sup>; tote wodkokes vj<sup>d</sup>; tote coplye of connyes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; the glasiere for glasse and lede for mendinge the wyndowes at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a brace of douesse [does] frome his master to Smytheles x<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Bouldes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fate dowe from his master to Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>; dressinge of privies and swypinge of chimnes for onne holl yere xvj<sup>d</sup>; sixe coplye of conyes v<sup>s</sup>; a courleve [curlew] xvj<sup>d</sup>; thrie whekeres [? wheatears] xvj<sup>d</sup>; larkes and yowloringes [? yellow-hammers] iiiij<sup>d</sup>; seven orringies ij<sup>d</sup>; geven December xxvij<sup>th</sup> to plaeres which came frome Rachdall ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Iesland glasse iiij<sup>d</sup>; geven vnto the wyathes [waitts] of Hallyfaxe viij<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1591-2.] — Henrie Wylkensone upone an accounte to laye oute tuchinge the solisetynge of the sute of the devicione of Forcete, xl<sup>s</sup>; a knyffe in the kechen for the couke iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the hooll yere tablye of Wyllyam Ducworthe iiijl; foure bremes and a pike from Hooll, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; foure whekeres ij<sup>s</sup>; a graye plover and a parteregd viij<sup>d</sup>; tote dowsone of sperrowes and yowloringes iiiij<sup>d</sup>; orringies xij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment of January 4th, 1591, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Vnto playeres which came frome Garstynyg ij<sup>s</sup>; geven unto a piper iiij<sup>d</sup>; vnto my ladie by the appontemente of my brother xl<sup>s</sup>; geven vnto players which

came frome Blacburne iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bertholemeve Heskethe, upone his bound, to be payed agane the furste day of June nexte, x<sup>l</sup>; a potte of all xij<sup>d</sup>; Rogger Krechlaye the cowke, which came from Lyttell Lever to helpe the couke at Smytheles in Crestemmes iiij<sup>s</sup>; vnto playeres which came furthe of Cheshire xij<sup>d</sup>; a calffes heade iij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe mettes of sallte viij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a thowsand and a halffe of brike x<sup>s</sup>; twelffe mettes of sallte, after xxij<sup>d</sup> the mette, xxij<sup>s</sup>.

[February, 1591-2.] — Towe parteregde and thrie ploveres xvij<sup>d</sup>; foure mettes and a peke of whette in Prestone xv<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; thrie salmondes xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a cade [a tale of 1000] of sprotes iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a hundrethe of rede herynge xx<sup>d</sup>; a peke of mvskeles and the fourte pte of a peke of cokes vij<sup>d</sup>; payed unto Cuthberte Heskethe, which he borrowed of Mr. Geffraye Osbostone [Osbaldes-ton] and payed the same to Henrie Shuttleworthe, iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Jhon Haye, upone erneste to serve for onne yere as buttler and bruster [brewster, brewer] at Smytheles iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for mendinge towne horsies which was graveled vj<sup>d</sup>; dressinge a horce skyne into whette lether iijs; towne barrell of whette herynge, xl<sup>s</sup>.

[March, 1591-2.] — Cuthberte Heskethe, upone an accounte for the chargies of the sute for the cattell, nowe to be tried at Lan-cester at this assices, iiij<sup>l</sup>; Mr. Thomas Norres for two orriginalles wryties xvij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the fines of the originall writes xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the seelle of the capius [seal of the writ of capias] xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Shireffe, for towne mandatum [sic] havinge sixe names in the same, and for towne copies of the same with there seelles, xv<sup>s</sup>. [March 15th, acknowledgment signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Wyndoinge of seventine sivffes and a halffe of ovttes at the tythe barne at Hooll xx<sup>d</sup>; thrie bremes ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Flitewod mane of the Pille, which broughte frome his M<sup>r</sup> a pice of a kongger [eel] to the Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; Lostoke, a galde for the ox mony iij<sup>d</sup>; Hallywall, a fiftene for the galdes vij<sup>d</sup>; geven by my brother's appontemente unto the vicare and the clarke of the Deane churche ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe bremes and the carregd of the same frome Martone Mere iijs x<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1592.] — Given the first daye of Aprill, by John Woodroffe unto the poore folkes at Smithills xl<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; geven by Alexander Bradshawe vnto the poore folkes at Wynwicke, lvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to Thomas Marche for making a coffyn ij<sup>s</sup>; to the tayllors for making a covering to the litter, and barbing the horses with blacke, x<sup>s</sup>; to the ringers at Deane churche, the said first daye of Aprill, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the ringers at Leigh the same daye ij<sup>s</sup>; the ringers at Boultone the same daye iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the pryst at Wynwicke the same daye iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the clerke ix<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Talyer for xxiiij messe of meate at dynner at his howse at Wynwicke the same daye lvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; spente in ale at the same howse v<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; the wyffes of W<sup>m</sup> Taliores the same daye for two messe and a halffe at dynner iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; horse-meat at Wynwicke the same daye iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to eighte ryngers at Wynwyke, v<sup>s</sup>; a mason and makers of the grave xij<sup>d</sup>; for stone plate iiiij<sup>d</sup>; geven to Mr. Boldes mane, that did ryde with W<sup>m</sup> Kenion to Crostaffe in the nighte when my L.[ady] dyed xij<sup>d</sup>; Sir Ric. Mullenex horse kep, for ottes when Wm. Kenion wente to Mr. Peter Leighe, upon the death of my ladie, vj<sup>d</sup>; boughte of Alex. Norris these pcells of blacke cottin for the coveringe of the litter and barbing of towne horses as follothe: — one pece of cottin of xiiij<sup>ten</sup> yardes of lengthe, at viij<sup>d</sup> a yard, ix<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; one other pece of xvij<sup>ten</sup> yardes of lengthe at ix<sup>d</sup> the yard, xij<sup>s</sup>; one other pece of x yarde in lengthe at vij<sup>d</sup> the yard, v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a pounde of blacke thride xvij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment of 3rd April, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Carregd frome Londone of artichope slypes and other thinges for my ladie iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; [to three men, their] querters waghe viij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>, vj<sup>s</sup>; houlding the ploue vnto twelffe aker of ground at Lostok, after xv<sup>d</sup> the aker, xv<sup>s</sup>; harringe the said ground after vj<sup>d</sup> the aker vj<sup>s</sup>; towne turkes and onne turkie hene vj<sup>s</sup>; sixe mettes of whette at Prestone xxiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; dryvinge the ploue nene dayes at Smytheles ix<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Cogan of Manchester for his advicesse for fisike for my brother vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a pound of gunpowder xij<sup>d</sup>; ix goslings boughte upone Astlaye grine, and carregd, ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; halffe a velle, a querter of myttone and half a lame in Manchester viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xvij goslings which came frome Hooll, after

ijjd a piesse iiijs vjd; John Barker for threshinge xxvj dayes, after towe pence the daye, iiijs iiijd; dichinge fiftie towre roudes at Lostoke, after a penie the roud, iiijs iiijd; towre oxen [and two other lots of two each] boughte in Blackburne vj<sup>l</sup> vjd, vj<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> vjd, and vj<sup>l</sup> vs; a wysket to washe whette at Tyngreve, and for a thridre hoppete there, ix<sup>d</sup>; a galde at Tyngreve for ox mony iiijd; a turkye coke and a hene iijs.

[May, 1592.] — Sente to Chester towards the pamente of Mr. Warbertone l<sup>l</sup>. [Acknowledgement May 2nd, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] A bulle stirke in Wygan upon the Assencione Ieue xxxvij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; towle of the said besste ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Cogan for fissike for Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Lyghes mane of the Hie Lyghe, which broughte thrie lode of whette and one of rye to the Smytheles frome his M<sup>r</sup> iijs iiijd; a bultynge clothe xvij<sup>d</sup>; a strenyer vjd; Roberte Aspeden his halffe yere waghe xx<sup>s</sup>; Elyzabethe Kenyon, wch broughte a turkey coke and sixe goslynges frome her father vjd; eleven potteles and a querte of scake, after tene pence the querte xix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; four pigges vijs xj<sup>d</sup>; fiftene dowsone of pieres [purrs or stints] and tullettes [? a sort of gull, called tuliac by Montagu] vs; towre dowsone of pigienes iijs; hemp side to be soun at Hooll xiiij<sup>d</sup>; geven to the poure folkes upone the ix<sup>th</sup> daye of Maye v<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>d</sup>; coloringe the staffe which carrethe the flagge over the hersse ijd; makyng the hersse and for settynge the same uppe, and for the carrighe of the same vnto Wynwyke xj<sup>s</sup>; Cuthberte Heskethe, above the some of two hundredre twentie fyve pounds which he receyved of Mr. Warburton of Lyncolns Inn, and of his M<sup>r</sup>, and is disbursied above the said some, as by his will doth appeare, dated iiij Aprilis 1592, of which disbursiement was payed to Henrie Shuttleworth fourtie shillinges, liij<sup>s</sup> vijd. Paied for alle [ale] when the gentel-folkes was at Smytheles at the funerall iijs; sixe mettes and a peke of side barlie, after ijs iiijd the mette, xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a womane wch broughte sturgione frome my lorde of Darbie, frome the Nve Pke, ijs. [Acknowledgment, May 20th, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Lybbing a horce, calffes and pigges,

x<sup>d</sup>; Lyttell Boulton, halfe a fiftene for her magiestie pvisione j<sup>d</sup>: Janete Talier her querter waghe iij<sup>s</sup>; John Hage, his querter waghe x<sup>s</sup>; tene lode of dounge at Hooll, which was sett upone the hempe land there, and for helping to fill the sane, iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; dichinge at Lostoke, after thrie pence the roude, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] at Turnone, after ij<sup>d</sup> the roude, vjs v<sup>d</sup>; wallynge xiij dayes and a halffe, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the daye to everie mane, xvij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Rychard Bavine of Chester for a hoghedde of clared wyne and a tiersse of whette wyne, after twentie pound a tunne, viijl vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; xxxij gallone of sake, after iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> the gallone, vnto Mrs. Clapoune of Chester, v<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; houpinge and spannyng of the vesseles xij<sup>d</sup>; the porteres for loding the same wyne vj<sup>d</sup>; carregde of the said wyne frome Chester ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; expensies of Roberte Aspeden when he wente for the said wyne to Chester, and home agane, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1592.] — Paterike Ainsworthe, for servinge the walleres [as hodman] sixe dayes, vj<sup>d</sup>; eleven psonnes for washinge shippe at Smytheles xj<sup>d</sup>; clyppinge of shippe xv<sup>d</sup>; fifte onne lode of lyme stones after xiij<sup>d</sup> the lode, lv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Sharples, a galde for traininge of sholdiers and for kypinge the bekenes ij<sup>d</sup>; Lastoke, the like galde, vj<sup>d</sup>; Hallywall, the like galde, xiij<sup>d</sup>; threshinge eleven dayes xxij<sup>d</sup>; the smythe of Kockye for towe horce lokes v<sup>s</sup>; thachinge tene dayes v<sup>s</sup>; drawinge thache tene dayes xx<sup>d</sup>; threshinge foure dayes viij<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone of sperrowes iiij<sup>d</sup>; wyedinge of flaxe at Hooll vij<sup>d</sup>; servinge the thacher thrie dayes vj<sup>d</sup>; dryvinge the turffe wane thrie dayes vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wyburne [? Wilbraham] mane, wch broughte a fate buke to the Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>.

[July, 1592.] — Bredinge [? slaking] lyme towe dayes iiij<sup>d</sup>; stackinge turfes towe dayes iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. James Lyghe iiijl vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge glasse in a casemente of youre oun chamber wyndowe vj<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Wylkenson, bayliffe of Forcett, for charges of his master's suite at Yorke conc'ynge the divisione of the maner of Forcett, as allso for his owne charges when he prosecuted the same, as by his bill of accompte appearethe vli viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Cuthberte Heskethe, for his charges in goeinge to Hablethwayte to take possession there xxij<sup>d</sup>; twentie mettes of salte xxx<sup>s</sup>; Henrie Wyl-

kensonne for to give to Mr. Cuthbert Peper for his counsel in Sir Richards causes xx<sup>s</sup>; geven to Henrie Wylkensone by the apponente of Sir Rychard, for takynge penes in his sutes concerninge the devicione of the maner of Forcete x<sup>s</sup>. [Acknowledgment, July 8th, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Clyppinge of lames a day iiij<sup>d</sup>; corke for biere barrells vj<sup>d</sup>; carregd of a chiste frome Londone to Smytheles x<sup>s</sup>; An Wyldinge her halffe yere wage vj<sup>s</sup>; towe ovnsies of blake spenyes [Spanish] sylke to be boughte at Chester to Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe, iiijs<sup>s</sup>; thachinge sixe dayes upon the nve howsse iij<sup>s</sup>; tentinge haye sixe dayes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Shuttleworthe by the apponemente of Sir Rychard, to goe aboute busines of his at Yorke v<sup>l</sup>; appelles and piersse viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Dowenes mane, which broughte a fatte buke frome his master v<sup>s</sup>; Roberte Aspeden upon thrie severall dayes when the clothes was stouline frome Smytheles ix<sup>d</sup>; seven coplye of rabetes iijs<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ryplinge of flaxe, and pullynge the same at Hooll ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Lyttell Boultone, a gald for reperynge of armvre j<sup>d</sup> ob.; Mr. Bouldes man which broughte a fatte buke v<sup>s</sup>; Rychard Urmestone and Roberte Aspeden, when the[y] kept the courte at Barbone ix<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a quere of peper for the iusse of the said courte iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Shuttleworthe, upon his seconde goinge to Yorke, by the apponemente of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe, xl<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Shreffes [Sheriff's] mane for the execusione of a write of James Horrokes and Gorge Yate, xl<sup>s</sup>. [Acknowledgment, 3rd August, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

[August, 1592.] — Mr. Lyghe mane, which broughte a fate stagge, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; lainge bates for mysse aud rattes ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes man, which broughte a fatte buke, v<sup>s</sup>; xix digge birdes [the Lancashire name for young ducks] iijs<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; spinninge of sake tow xv<sup>d</sup>; Rogger Crechley for servinge as a couke tene wykes v<sup>s</sup>; seven lode of cannell iijs<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; towe mettes and a halffe of fearne asse [fern ashes] xx<sup>d</sup>; wyndyngе yarne at Smytheles xv<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, 23rd Angust, 1592, signed as usual.] Halffe a peke of apples x<sup>d</sup>; candell pythes [piths of reeds] xij<sup>d</sup>; a mane which broughte a dyall frome Warryngton vij<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1592.] — Geven vnto Flecher of Longworthe towardes byng him of a horce ij<sup>s</sup>; sixe giesse boughte at Hooll ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; an earinge bagge ij<sup>d</sup>; foure dowsones of larkes viij<sup>d</sup>; towे tuwytes [? pewits] and a snype ij<sup>d</sup>.

A note of the chargies of Mr. James Lyghe and his mane, with Mr. Henrie Shuttleworthe and my selfe frome Smytheles to Yorke and soe home agane: — Inprimis, upone Twsdaye at nyghte, the xix<sup>th</sup> daye of September, at Rachdell, oure supperes xxij<sup>d</sup>; brekefastes upone Weddensdaye morninge xvij<sup>d</sup>; horce meat iijs ij<sup>d</sup>; sadles mendinge of Mr. Lyghe viij<sup>d</sup>; drunke by the waye upon the same daye iij<sup>d</sup>; payed at Christall [? Kirkstall] upon Weddensday at nyghte for oure supperes and for brekefastes upone Thursdaye in the mornynge iijs j<sup>d</sup>; horce mette there iijs ij<sup>d</sup>; at Bushoppthrope upone Thursdaye at novne, for horce mette and for drinke where our horsies stande, xj<sup>d</sup>; a smythe in Yorke for showinge Mr. James Lyghe horce viij<sup>d</sup>; fies [fees] to Mr. Doctor Hudsonne and to Mr. Swinburne xx<sup>s</sup>; for scharche [search] of the invētorie xij<sup>d</sup>; a copie of the same ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the noterries hand to the same vj<sup>d</sup>; a sitacione xj<sup>d</sup>; a pinte of whette wyne upone Fridaye morninge iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for Thursdaye supper, Fridaye diner and Fridaye supper and Saterdaye brekefastes in Yorke ix<sup>s</sup>; horce mette frome Thursdaye untill Seterdaye morninge at our cominge forthe of Yorke xj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Seterdaye for a horce shoe vnto Mr. James Lyghe horce iiij<sup>d</sup>; drunke by the waye iij<sup>d</sup>; Saterdaye at nyghte in Hallyfaxe for oure supperes, and for brekefastes upone Sundaye morninge iiijs; horce mette vs viij<sup>d</sup>; vynicar and butter for Mr. Lyghe horce bake iij<sup>d</sup>; carregde of a letter frome Rachdall to Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; a brode arrowe heide ij<sup>d</sup>; a horce shewe in Hallyfaxe for Mr. James Lyghe horce upone Saterdaye nyghte iij<sup>d</sup>: in Rachdall upone Soundaye for alle [ale] iij<sup>d</sup>. [No sum total.]

Robert Hoppe and his brother for makynge an oven vs; a hundredrethe and sixe pound of hoppes iijli iijs iij<sup>d</sup>; sixe coplye of lynge after iiijs viij<sup>d</sup> the coplye, xxvij<sup>s</sup>; carregd of the said stiffe from Storbrigges to Boulton vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, 27th September, 1592, signed as usual.]

[October, 1592.] — Sir Rychard Shurburne balyffe, for rente of the tythe barne at Hooll v<sup>s</sup>; mesuringe the meddow grounde at Hooll, whereof the inhabitance there are to paye there tythe haye thereof xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Holland, generall receiver unto the Ryghte Honourable Erelie of Darbie, for the tythe corne silver of Hooll, vli xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente by me Thomas Shuttleworthe in my journaye to Yorke frome Smytheles, with other chargies as followthe: at Cristall upon Weddensdaye at nyghte beinge the iiij<sup>th</sup> daye of October my supper vj<sup>d</sup>; my brekefaste upone Thursdaye mornynge iiij<sup>d</sup>; my horce in provender and haye vij<sup>d</sup>; my supper upon Thursdaye at nyghte in Yorke vj<sup>d</sup>; upon Frydaye denyer and supper in Yorke xij<sup>d</sup>; upone Saterdaye for my cosine Henrie horce frome Mondaye unto the same daye in provender and haye and lykewyse for my ounе horce from Thursdaye unto the Saterdaye aforesaid, vj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Swyndburne for his ffye x<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Stoke his fyee vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the letteres of admynistraciones with the revocatione xvij<sup>s</sup>; copie of towe acts and for the serche for the same v<sup>s</sup>; a comyssione for the takynge and retournynge Mr. Lyghe bounde iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe boundes ij<sup>s</sup>; for callynge Mr. Bartone and for my cosine othe-takynge for puplyshinge of the sitacione iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for the allygacione and the exhibissione of a propin: xvj<sup>d</sup>; tyme geven for the inventorie returnynge xij<sup>d</sup>; for expeditiōne of oure sute vnto Mr. Dr. Be: v<sup>l</sup>; payed Mr. Grydall the clarke for wrytinge thies things abouesaid xx<sup>d</sup>; for mendinge the salte cover ij<sup>s</sup>; Saterdaye at nighte, at Crystall, for oure supperes, and drinke upone Sunday morninge, xij<sup>d</sup>; oure horce mette xix<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Henrie Shuttleworthe, which he layed outte aboue the somme of fortie shillinges which was delyvered vnto him, xxij<sup>d</sup>; Hallywall, a fiftene for the reparynge of the Dene churche xiiiij<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone larkes and a perteryghe ix<sup>d</sup>; lxij daye worke aboute brakynge and swyngleinge hempe and lyne at Hooll, which was of the tythe hempe of Hooll, xx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; bredinge abrode the said lyne and hempe when the same was taken oute of the water ij<sup>s</sup>; poullinge of hempe and lainge in the water, the which hempe was of youre owne grovinge at Hooll, xx<sup>d</sup>; seven loade of turffe for to drie the said hempe and lyne to make it fitte

for brakynge ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; Margete Piningtone for servinge as dyee [dairy-keeper] foure wykes at Smytheles xvij<sup>d</sup>; payed for the exchange of thrie skelletes for the dyee [dairy] howsse iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1592.]—The smythe of Lostocke for makynge towे houkes and thrie spade ierones xvij<sup>d</sup>; vergiesse ij<sup>d</sup>; carregde of the spiesies and the soppe betwixe Waringtone and Smytheles, beinge sente frome Chester xij<sup>d</sup>; payed when Mr. Houlte kepte the courte at Boultone iij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Henrie Birom, apponted collector for the seconde pamente of the seconde subsidie granted vnto her magiestie xvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; for the moitie of the tythe corne of Blacrode xl<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] of Boultone xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for the tythe corne of the demane of Lastoke vj<sup>d</sup>; tythe of certen landes of the demane of Smytheles lyng within Sharples ij<sup>d</sup>; for the tythe corne silver for the reste of soe muche of the demane of Smytheles as lyethe in Boultone pishe xx<sup>d</sup>; carregde of a lvde of tere frome Rachdall to Smytheles xj<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the materesse and othere beddinge at Smytheles x<sup>d</sup>; pake thrid to mende the coke nettes, iij<sup>d</sup>; my cosine Henrie Shuttleworthe, which he layed outte when he wente to speke with Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe at Harden [Hawarden] Castell, as also when he wente to Yorke to returne Mr. Lyghe bounde and to bringe with him the letteres of admynystracione xvij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; foure mettes of side whette which was soun at Ecles-tone xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Wm. Ducworthe his halffe yeare waghe xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Margerie Cockete for spinninge sixe wykes at Smytheles iij<sup>s</sup>; Margete Ridinge [ditto] iij<sup>s</sup>; Lyttell Boultone, a fiftene for her magiestie for landes of the demane of Smytheles being taxed with Lyttell Boultone ij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1592.]—Blackrod, towे fiftenes for the tithe barne there iij<sup>d</sup>; a plate loke vj<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene for her magiestie for the demane of Eclestone viij<sup>d</sup>; Hallywall, a fiftene to her magiestie and a halffe towardes the reparynge of the Dene churche xxj<sup>d</sup>; Sharples, a fiftene for landes of the demane of Smytheles lyng in Sharples ij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, 11th December, 1592, signed as usual.] Mr. Wylburnes mane, which broughte a brace of fatte dowes frome his master viij<sup>s</sup>; a dowsonne of bredde to by drye leche

[? cake] and for the carregd of the same frome Manchester xiiij<sup>d</sup>; geven unto a coplye of fellowes which broughte a fate dowe frome Bylkingeton [Pilkington] v<sup>s</sup>; a yarde of cottone to be a jellie bagge and for towe strenyers xvij<sup>d</sup>; gettynge foure schore and fiftene lode of turfes after j<sup>d</sup> ob. the lvde xj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob.; ix dowsone of larkes ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; xx snypes and sixe snype kneves xxij<sup>d</sup>; towe wodeokes and towe ploveres xvj<sup>d</sup>; a telle iij<sup>d</sup>; feldfares iij<sup>d</sup>; sixe coplye of conyes v<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Bouldes man, which broughte a dowe v<sup>s</sup>; Sharples, a gald for ringinge and other chargies aboute the reperinge of the churche ij<sup>d</sup>; a snafflye xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Lyghe mane, which broughte a fatt hinde vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Rogger Crechley for helpinge the couke towe dayes in the kechen viij<sup>d</sup>; geven unto a pyper vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a brace of dowes, ix<sup>s</sup>; a fatte calffe vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; frostynge towe horsies iij<sup>d</sup>; John Woderoffe, which he layed oute for the chargies of himselfe and Abram Coultehurst frome the Welsh Poolle the last circute v<sup>s</sup>.

[January, 1592-3.] — Towe courlues ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; foure snypes and thrie snype knevvffes ix<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone and thrie odde birdes xj<sup>d</sup>; eighte wodcokes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; foure graye ploveres and a perterighe, xx<sup>d</sup>; foure coplye of conyes iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the wyathes [waitts] of Hallifaxe vj<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, January 10th, 1592-3, signed as before.] Cuthberte Heskethe, by the appontemente of his M<sup>r</sup>, to disburce aboute his sutes and other his busines at Londone, xx<sup>l</sup>; towe giesse xij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Fordes for helpinge in the kychen all Crestemes xij<sup>d</sup>; coveringe of a coffer with lether and settynge on a loke of the same v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; wyndoinge of xx sivffes of outtes and towe bushell of barlie, the which was gethered of the overside of the towne of Hetone and medd at Ffogges barne xj<sup>d</sup>; delyvered vnto Roberte Aspeden for to bestowe upone side corne and other chargies for the demane of Heblewhette, x<sup>l</sup>.

[February, 1592-3.] — Henrie Wylkensone, which he layed oute for a comyssione for his M<sup>r</sup> at Yorke ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; his chargies frome Forceete to Yorke, and from Yorke to the Smytheles, and soe to Forceete bake a gane, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a peke of mysterdsise ij<sup>s</sup>; blouddinge of fiftie besse at Lostoke iiijs ij<sup>d</sup>; makynge of foure

pare of yerdinge [garden] myttones and lycorynge of the same xij<sup>d</sup>; towe perterighe iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1592-3.] — Mr. Osbostone [? Osbaldiston] in pte of pamente for certen landes in Ecleshill and Derwen to the yerelye rente of iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>, the some of xv<sup>l</sup>, and remenethe more to be payed for the said landes the somme of Clxx<sup>l</sup>, besides the redimyng of the anvitie with the arririgies of the same, which is valued to the somme of Cxx<sup>l</sup>, so that good assurance is to be mayed of the said landes; and then all bondes and forfeitures betwyxt S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, and the said Mr. Osbostone clierlie to be remyted and fore geven, and no adventage to be taken of the same, xx<sup>l</sup>; towe masse of whette herynges xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe salte salmondes xiiij<sup>s</sup>; a hundredrethe of red herynges iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe hundredrethe of sprottes ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; salt ielles xij<sup>d</sup>; a peke of mvskeles and halffe a peke of cokes x<sup>d</sup>; spente by thosse which broughte the same fishe frome Prestone xv<sup>d</sup>; a galde for Lostoke for reparynge the churche and for oxe mony for her magiestie provisione iij<sup>d</sup>; Halywall, a galde for oxe mony iiij<sup>d</sup>; the sadler of Whalaye for lainge bates to kylle mysse and rattes xij<sup>d</sup>; thrie hundredrethe of whette herynges vij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1593.] — Tyngreve, a galde for oxe mony iiij<sup>d</sup>; netherhedinge of a ploue at Lostoke iij<sup>d</sup>; pieres and tullettes [purrs and ? tuliacs] vj<sup>d</sup>; Xpofer Stokedalle, which he layed ovtte upon a distrete taken at Barbone by onne Michell Banes servente to Wyllyam Mvsgreve, vnder [dis-]stresse of [?] Westemerlande xx<sup>s</sup>; thrie schore horce lode of colle att Mr. Boultone's pitte vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a lade which broughte a coplye of capones frome Hughe Kote of Wygane vj<sup>d</sup>; fresh water troutes xij<sup>d</sup>; a mette of hempe side v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a horce showe ij<sup>d</sup>; Lostoke, a galde for the reparacione of Boultone churche, ij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1593.] — Towe hundredrethe of stumpe nalle vij<sup>d</sup>; vergies iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe pare of panyares and for fyffe horce lovdes of colles ij<sup>s</sup>; a querter of vealle xvj<sup>d</sup>; onne and twentie chikenes after towe pence a pesse, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a man which broughte a letter frome Sir Edwarde ffittone, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a tune of Spenshe ieren at Lyverpoull xij<sup>l</sup>;

for the exchange of an oulde pane, beinge ix pounde in weighte, and alloveth for everie pounde of the ould brasse vj<sup>d</sup>, and for the nve pane, which wyede xvij pounde, was payed for euerie pounde of the same xiij<sup>d</sup> the pounde, soe that there was geven in exchange xiij<sup>s</sup>; a mylkyng pigane [piggyn] and a kane and for a temes siffe [temse is a local word for sieve] vj<sup>d</sup>; eighte goslynges ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Crouther, for silke and lace which he boughte for his M<sup>r</sup> at Manchester, vj<sup>s</sup>; seven lode of cañell ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; pieres and tullettes iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Cogan for fisike x<sup>s</sup>; washinge xxiiij wethers and clyppinge the same att Tingreffre xij<sup>d</sup>; ix lode of cole which is gotten at Standle Yeate [Stanley Gate, near Ormskirk] vj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; lettynge blude of the graye nagge ij<sup>d</sup>; showinge of him when he wente into the northe cuntrie with Roberte Aspeden vj<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1593.] — Mr. Andertone of the Fourdes, for gresse groune there this yere, vj<sup>l</sup> xiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Cuthberte Heskethe, which he hadde layed ovtt abouthe his M<sup>r</sup> suttes [suits] at this laste terme at Londone, xxj<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto John Heye, which he gene [gave] vnto the stuerdes mane of Bradlaye, which broughte a shoulder of venysonne and a pare of nvmblyes [humbles, hombles, Fr., perhaps from umbilicus — part of the entrails of a deer] to the Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; fresh water troutes at thrie severall tymes x<sup>d</sup>; halffe a fiftene at Tyngreve for furnyshinge of sholdieres in to Iereland iiij<sup>d</sup>; tene psonnes for clyppinge of shippe at Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Marche for dressinge the armoure at Smytheles, beinge his halffe yere waghe xx<sup>d</sup>; spente by [three men] when the[y] broughte Weste Haughtone besse to Savforthe foulde [Salford fold] iiij<sup>d</sup>; geven unto Laurance Bradshawe in exchange for a sowe and a pigge of his for a hogge at Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; a galde for the landes lyng in Sharples for the oxe mony j<sup>d</sup>; towe sithes vj<sup>s</sup>; Mr. James Lyghe, his halffe yeres exibissione deve at Pentecoste laste, ij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; carrynge a tune of ierone frome Lyverpoule to the Smytheles x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the plumer of Wygane for castynge the lead at Smytheles x<sup>s</sup>; for settynge the furnes [for] the grete leade iijs; riggyng [ridging] the barne at Eclestone xvjd.

[July, 1593.] — Athure Bradlaye, for dressinge a horce foute,

binge graved, and for oulle [oil] to dresse the same viij<sup>d</sup>; the kyper of Pilkyngton pke, which broughte a buke frome my lord of Darbie, v<sup>s</sup>; [three women] for spinninge 36 weakes, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the weake, xij<sup>s</sup>; eleven giesse, after foure pence a gouse, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; threttene digge birdes ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; fiftie chikenes, after ij<sup>d</sup> a pice, viij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the keeper of Pilkyntone pke, for his fee for a stagge which my lorde bestowed of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to a poure woman in Boultonne j<sup>d</sup>; to a lade which came frome the counsell [? Privy Council] with letteres to Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; Hollandes pouther [hair powder] to Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knighte xij<sup>d</sup>; for puttyng in the jonte [joint] of a cowe xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wylburne [Wilbraham] mane, which broughte a brace of bukes frome Shotwyke Parke, x<sup>s</sup>.

[August, 1593.]—A joyner for mendinge a koed [? code] over the chapell viij<sup>d</sup>; Jno Noddell, upone an accounte to paye for wallynge at Hebblewethe and other chargies there, whereof Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte doethe paye the onne halffe and Thomas Shuttleworthe the other halffe, v<sup>l</sup>; a mane which broughte a fatte buke frome Mr. Bould to the Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a fatte buke frome his master, v<sup>s</sup>; for spice which Cuthberte Heskethe boughte at Yorke, and for the carregde, lvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone larkes and eighte grine ploveres, seven snypes and eighte see birdes, xxij<sup>d</sup>; Elisabeth Halliwell for tentinge of the haye of the greate marlte [marled] erthe at Lyeheade, viij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. John Evenes mane, which broghte a fatte buke, vj<sup>s</sup>; pucelles [a sort of pear] vj<sup>d</sup>; Mrs. Morte, for a tablye clothe, a cupber clothe, and a towell of dameske worke, liij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; candell pitthes xij<sup>d</sup>; wyndinge of yarne at Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a fatte buke v<sup>s</sup>.

[September, 1593.]—Mr. Warren mane, which broughte a stagge, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Shurbourne mane, which broughte a fatte stagge, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Farringtones mane, which broughte peres to the Smytheles, viij<sup>d</sup>; the kiper of Knowslaye pke, which broughte a fatte dooe frome my lorde Strange, v<sup>s</sup>; the chargies of the comyssioners and diveres otheres deponentes which sate at Boul-

tone the xiiiij<sup>th</sup>, xv<sup>th</sup>, and xyj<sup>th</sup> dayes of September, betwxe Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte and Mr. Randell Bartone esquere, as by the bill of chargies doethe appere lvij<sup>s</sup>; Lostoke, a galde for the relivffe of the poure piplye in Ovldam ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Talbot his man for ingrossing of the comission betwixt Mr. Bartone and Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe Knyghte, sitten at Boultone, xiiiij<sup>th</sup> September, xl<sup>s</sup>; the dyett of Mr. Talbott his mane and hymselffe, 24 September, at thingrossing of the comission, viij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Mr. Talbott his mane and Cuthberte Heskethe, 25 et 26 September, at thingrossing thereof, for their dyett and in ale ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; in ffyre and candle light at Mr. Ainsworthes vj<sup>d</sup>; two skynnes of pchmente xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Lyghe mane, which broughte a fatte dooe, vs<sup>s</sup>; tewinge [tawing, tanning] a horce skyne and taninge towe styrke skynes iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. [To the acknowledgment of October 5, 1593, Thomas Shuttleworth signs his name for the last time; and either by death or some other cause he seems to have ceased from his stewardship, and to have been succeeded by his brother Lawrence Shuttleworth.]

[October, 1593.] — Sharples, a galde for the maintenance of the poure people in Ashton under Lyne ij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the watteringe place and schowringe the Pile diche att Tyngrefe xij<sup>d</sup>; Little Boulton, a galde for the poure people in Ashton under Lyne j<sup>d</sup>; Lostocke [ditto] vd<sup>s</sup>; Lostocke, another galde for the reparynge of Boulton churche, j<sup>d</sup> ob.; packe threed vnto the cocke nett ij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a motton iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1593.] — Tenn woodcockes xx<sup>d</sup>; tenn capones vs<sup>s</sup>; Rob'te Aspden, which he spente in once cominge from Harden [Hawarden] to Smythills, and returninge thither agane, and in bringinge Mr. Dr. Renaldes from Chester to Smythills, and in returneinge fro' Smythills to Wrix'n [? Wrexham] againe, xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Norres, beinge appointed collector for the firste subsidie granted unto her matie the xxxv<sup>th</sup> yeare &c., for Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, beinge taxed in leases for landes to the value of twentie poundes, iiijl<sup>s</sup>; eighte pounde and a half of hempe to be twoe coke netts iijs x<sup>d</sup>; cordes to the coke netts xvij<sup>d</sup>; a

quarter of myton xxij<sup>d</sup>; Arthur Keye and his mane for breakinge wheele timber, either ix dayes after foure pence the daye, vj<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Ffaringtone mane, which broughte vnto Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, frome my lord of Darbie, clothe for a morninge gown and a cott [coat] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1593.] — Mr. Downes mane, wch broughte towne fatte does, viij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Peter Leighe his mane, of y<sup>e</sup> Lyme, for a hinde broughte to the Smithills, vj<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Thomas Ffarington for the rente of the manor of Barbon due to her mat<sup>e</sup> xxx<sup>s</sup>; wyer for ringinge of the swyne at the Smythells iij<sup>d</sup>; to one that brought a fatt doe out of Shotroysk [? Shotwick] parke ffrom Mr. Wylbraham vs; Thomas Pendlebury the weyver for weyving of linnen clothe this yeare xiij<sup>s</sup>; eighte kyne feete and xij calves feet, with a jellie bagge and a streynier, xxij<sup>d</sup>.

From this point the handwriting is a different one, the spelling better, and the whole mode of keeping the accounts more clerkly. The explanation, we believe, will be found in the decease of Thomas Shuttleworth, the youngest brother, who had hitherto acted as his eldest brother's agent and steward; his place being filled, or at least his duties discharged for a short time, by the second brother, the Rev. Lawrence Shuttleworth, Rector of Witchford, Warwickshire. Here, then, is the fitting place to introduce a copy of a document, written on two leaves of foolscap, pinned together, but which was found loose within the leaves of this volume. It is endorsed —

1593, 14 Decemb. } The charges of the buryall of my brother Thomas  
} and other expenses.

The charges of the buriall of Mr. Thomas Shuttleworthe, being the viij<sup>th</sup> day of December, 1593, at Bolton inn the Mores, as folowethe :

In primis geven to the pore fourtie-seven shillinges and eight pence .....	xlvij <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
--	--------------------------------------

At Humfray Wallers that dyned three score and ten after sixe pence the meall, whereoff there was tow shillinges abatted, so yt comethe to .....	xxxij <sup>s</sup>
At Andrewe Wardes that dyned three score and sixtyne, after fyvepence the meall, whearof ther was batted sixtyn pennce, so yt comethe to .....	xxx <sup>s</sup> iiij <sup>d</sup>
At Alex <sup>r</sup> Walnyldes that dyned three score and fyve after fyve pence the meall, whear ther was abatted thirtyn pence, so yt comethe to .....	xxvj <sup>s</sup>
	vij <sup>l</sup> xvij <sup>s</sup> .

## Drinkinges:

In primis, at the Dearkes .....	x <sup>s</sup>
Item at Richard Makondes.....	ix <sup>s</sup>
— at James Norres .....	vij <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
— at Beffore Gooldens .....	v <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
— at Ric. Tildesles.....	iiij <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
— paid to Mr. Astley for the funerall sermon .....	v <sup>s</sup>
— geven to the Ringers .....	ij <sup>s</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>
— paid for makinge the grave .....	vj <sup>d</sup>
— paid for churche duties .....	xvij <sup>d</sup>

S'ma totalis ix<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

Item laid out by my M <sup>r</sup> the said some of nyne poundes tow shillinges and sixepence and more for the charges of Mr. docter Renoldes and lykewise of ould Broune, as appearthe by a bill of the p'cells thereof, mayd by Robert Aspden .....	xix <sup>s</sup> x <sup>d</sup>
— Laid out by my M <sup>r</sup> for the chardge of Ellis Houlden and for the chardge of the horsec that Mr. docter ride upon...	iiij <sup>s</sup>
— Spent by Roberte Aspden at severall tymes in cominge and goinge for the said docter.....	xiij <sup>s</sup> iiiij <sup>d</sup>
— payd to the said docter for his last cominge to the Smythels .....	iiij <sup>l</sup> xiij <sup>s</sup> iiiij <sup>d</sup>

S'mma total. xiij<sup>s</sup> xiij<sup>d</sup>.

Mony spent by me Robte Aspden the iiij<sup>th</sup> daye of December, 1593, in  
goinge for the docter to Chester and cominge home to the Smethels,  
on hime, his man and my selffe and oure horsses, as followethe:

In primis, upon Tewsday at night for my super in Chester.....	vj <sup>d</sup>
Item for heye and provender to towre horses the same night in Chester .....	ij <sup>s</sup> iiij <sup>d</sup>
— geven the ostler there .....	ij <sup>d</sup>
— spent upon Wedensday in the morninge .....	j <sup>a</sup>
— spent in Warrington for the docter, his man and my owne diners.....	xij <sup>d</sup>
— paid for the baett of three horses there.....	x <sup>d</sup>
S'ma is iiij <sup>s</sup> xj <sup>d</sup> .	

Item spent in goinge and cominge from Mr. Tourners the x<sup>th</sup> of December,  
1593, and other chardges ther laid owt, as followethe :

In primis, spent at Homes Chapell on my horse and my selffe att baitt .....	vj <sup>d</sup>
— paid for showinge of my horse before on both feett [on both fore feet] at Hutton [Huyton or Hulton] Yeatt.....	vj <sup>d</sup>
— paid to a gyed from Hutton to Mr. Burnes house.....	vj <sup>d</sup>
— paid for my super upon Monday at night at John Chat- terles .....	vj <sup>d</sup>
— for horse meatt that night .....	xiij <sup>d</sup>
— for my diner upon Tewsday .....	iiiij <sup>d</sup>
— geven to Mr. Burnes .....	v <sup>s</sup>
— paid for the oyntment .....	v <sup>s</sup>
— paid for my super at Knutsford upon Tewsday at night..	vj <sup>d</sup>
— for horsemeat the same night there .....	xiij <sup>d</sup>
— spent a peny befor I came forthe upon Wedensday in the morninge .....	j <sup>a</sup>
S'ma is xiij <sup>s</sup> xj <sup>d</sup> .	
S'ma totalis	
xix <sup>s</sup> x <sup>d</sup> .	

Referring the reader to the brief account of Mr. Thomas Shuttleworth to be found in the Introduction to this volume, we return to the book of House and Farm Accounts, as continued by his successor and brother, Lawrence Shuttleworth, and by others.

[January, 1593-4.] — Lostocke, for the repaire of Lancaster brydge ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; vij players which came from Downeham ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a lanterne for Adams use and otheres, to giue lighte to the kylne and othere places viij<sup>d</sup>; Sharples, one galde or whole fyftene towardes the repaire of Lancaster bridge and towardes the reliffe of maymed and poore soldiers according to y<sup>e</sup> statute, Edm. Hopwod and John Curedē esquiers are appointted collectors for the same, ij<sup>d</sup>; a rope to y<sup>e</sup> slawghter howse to wynde vpp y<sup>e</sup> oxen and kyne, in lengthe vj yardes xx<sup>d</sup>; Richarde Smithe and his man for three days work in shoeinge y<sup>e</sup> oxen and work horses xvj<sup>d</sup>; one pounde of gunpowder to scovre y<sup>e</sup> guñes and to remayne in y<sup>e</sup> howse, xvj<sup>d</sup>; ratsbane to kill the ratten in y<sup>e</sup> howse ij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1593-4.] — The gardiner his quarters wages, and then depteth hence, viij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; one barrell and a halfe of hearinges of fullware cōtayninge ij maces [masses] wantinge threscore hearinges, after xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> the mace, [bought] at the Meales, a little from Hoole, xxxvij<sup>s</sup> [6d. deducted for 60 herrings]; one cowple of linge, boughte at P'ston, iiiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; fishe boighe at Preston, vid: one salte salmon viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; three cowple of linges xiiij<sup>s</sup>; towe cowple organ [organ-ling, the greatest sort of North Sea fish] which came from Yorke xvj<sup>s</sup>; fower salt iles [eels] ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; one hundred of redd hearinges iiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; muskles and cockles viij<sup>d</sup>; John Stowe at Burneley, for xxv yardeas and a half of twille sakinge to be saakes, after vij<sup>d</sup> ob. the yarde xv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1593-4.] — Eccleston, for oxemoney at Tyngreue, and for bringing a fellone to Lancaster viij<sup>d</sup>; three knives for y<sup>e</sup> kitchin and for mendinge of a pewter ladle at Wygan xij<sup>d</sup>; towe hundrethe of white hearinge v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; half a freshe salmon ij<sup>s</sup>; a scate fish ij<sup>s</sup>; flookes xij<sup>d</sup>; towe hundrethe sprotts xvij<sup>d</sup>; cockles and muskles xij<sup>d</sup>; fisshe, vid. a stubbinige claye [? the claw of some fish] xx<sup>d</sup>; flook xv<sup>d</sup>; cockles iii<sup>d</sup>; a litle hand pannier to carye wyld foole and chekens in, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Cuthberte Heskett, at your appointment, which he paid over to Mr. Robt. P'ker of Broosome [Browsholme] xx<sup>l</sup>; Will'm Duckworthe for his half yeaeres borde at Tyngreue xl<sup>s</sup>; for y<sup>e</sup> table of anie of your S<sup>r</sup>vants whan they fetche and bring

sheepe or oxen frō thence [Tyngreve] after y<sup>e</sup> rate of a pennye a meeble, xxij<sup>d</sup>. [The acknowledgment of April 1st, 1594, is signed by Richard Shuttleworth, and, for the first time, by Laur: Shuttleworth. Henceforth notices of these settlements are omitted.]

[April, 1594.] — Mr. Vicar off Deane for his paines taken about y<sup>e</sup> cōiōn [communion] mynistred heare upon Easter Even last, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Lostock, towardes the repaire of Boltō churche, j<sup>d</sup>; iij cannes of oke for S<sup>r</sup>vantes to drinke in, and for a dustinge syffe, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Oliver Stones y<sup>e</sup> sclatter [slater] and mender of your howses, for towe dayes worke which youe said youe would geave him over and aboue his old wages whan y<sup>e</sup> great wynde was in Lent last, x<sup>d</sup>; a cost [? ribs, from *costa*] of veale at Bolton v<sup>d</sup>; for seven dayes worke at the Smythills, for sawinge of bordes and mendinge of y<sup>e</sup> barne end and other worke, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; y<sup>e</sup> coop and his man for hoopinge and mendinge y<sup>e</sup> barrells and other vessells iiij<sup>s</sup>; Nicholas Grimshaye, [afterwards steward] which he laid out for your owne [hair] powder, which John Feilden broughte from Chester, xij<sup>d</sup>; fresh water troutes at three severall tymes whan y<sup>e</sup> doctor was here, xx<sup>d</sup>; xxij chickens, at ij<sup>d</sup> a peice, while y<sup>e</sup> said doctor was heare, iijs x<sup>d</sup>; Arthur Crampton for y<sup>e</sup> p'vie tiethes of Smythills xij<sup>s</sup>; Ffrancis Nuttowe, for y<sup>e</sup> rent of Crocliffe Acars xij<sup>d</sup>; one halfe packe of y<sup>r</sup> owne stuff, cariage frō Smythells to London v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Henrye Hill y<sup>e</sup> coke for three quarters wages xxx<sup>s</sup>; the gardener and his men for dressinge of y<sup>e</sup> garden for xvij days, after y<sup>e</sup> rate of a grote a daye (it was before this new gardiner came) vjs; one yolke [couple] of oxen for feedinge, boughte at Burneley fayre, vj<sup>l</sup>; [ditto] at Ingleforthe fayre, vj<sup>l</sup> iiijs; one younge bull of towe yeares age, boughte at Wigan fayre, xlxs x<sup>d</sup>; breade and ayle, spente at y<sup>e</sup> rearinge and settinge upp of y<sup>e</sup> calffe-howse at Tyngreve, ij<sup>s</sup>; halffe a calffe and y<sup>e</sup> heade, boughte against Whittsontyde last at Bolton iijs id; mending an oven mouthe and y<sup>e</sup> fornace under y<sup>e</sup> leade iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1794.] — Fyve greene geese, after iiiij<sup>d</sup> a goose, xx<sup>d</sup>; y<sup>e</sup> butcher of Bolton for a quarter of veale and a quarter of lambe to bake, and y<sup>e</sup> rest to kepe y<sup>e</sup> howse with, iijs v<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Anderton of

y<sup>e</sup> Fforde esquier, for y<sup>e</sup> grounde or grassinge which youe haue of him theire, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; for making iiij horscollers to drawe in, for panneling ij lode saddles and a carte saddle, and for mendinge y<sup>e</sup> horse geares xxij<sup>d</sup>; iij yardes of canvas to lyne y<sup>e</sup> said saddles xxj<sup>d</sup>; to three wheelwrightes for makinge of newe wheeles, vid: for one paire of paringes iijs<sup>s</sup>; one paire to y<sup>e</sup> harvest wayne iijs<sup>s</sup>; tow paire to y<sup>e</sup> turve waynes iijs<sup>s</sup>; ringinge of a paire xvjd; for setting on tow felkes [felge, German, i.e. fellows or fellies] and tow spoakes in a wheele, vd; for makinge of a whelebarrowe trindle iijs<sup>d</sup>; three oxe yookes vjd; wasshinge of all your sheepe xx<sup>d</sup>; clyppinge of the same iijs<sup>s</sup> iijs<sup>d</sup>; the sheapperde his halffe yeares wages xij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; twelve scoore horse loades (save tow) of cooles had from Mr. Boltons pitt at jd ob. y<sup>e</sup> loade xxix<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; the gardiner his halfe yeares wages xs.

[July, 1594.] — James Crofte of Pynnington, salter, for xxvj mette and a halfe of salte, after xx<sup>d</sup> the mett, xlvijs<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; John Usherwood of Clytherowe for fowrtene mettes of vnsleckt lyme, at vjd ob. y<sup>e</sup> mette, vijs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; James Leighe, for his halfe yeare exhibition dewe at midso<sup>m</sup>er laste, iijl vjs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; three sheetes of white plate for y<sup>e</sup> cheesebord x<sup>d</sup>; one stone of short heere to y<sup>e</sup> lymer vjd; John y<sup>e</sup> lymer of y<sup>e</sup> howse, for sixe dayes work after iijs<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> daye ijs<sup>s</sup>; tow carte saddletrees at Bolton xj<sup>d</sup>; tow dozen of pires [pears] viij<sup>d</sup>; apples and peasecoddes vjd; tow stickes of chearries iijs<sup>d</sup>; nyne gallones and a quarte of claret wyne, after tow shillinges y<sup>e</sup> gallonde; and for sixe gallones of white at y<sup>e</sup> same rate, at Manchester, xxx<sup>s</sup> vjd; a runlett wherein y<sup>e</sup> white wyne was put into, xij<sup>d</sup>; cariage of all y<sup>e</sup> said wyne ix<sup>d</sup>; a mett of leather patches for syzes, viij<sup>d</sup>; one stone of heere for the whitinge of the howses vd.

[August, 1594.] — Sixe loades of lyme frō Clitherowe at xij<sup>d</sup> the loade vjs<sup>s</sup> vjd; (John Drysdale y<sup>e</sup> same time sent three loades and he woulde take noe money for them;) [three] boyes for harvest time, every one of them tow weakes, after six pence y<sup>e</sup> weake a peece, iijs<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Peter Leighe his man, for bringinge one bucke off this season, vjs<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Baron Kinderton his mane [ditto] vjs<sup>s</sup>;

Mr. Downes his mane of Cheshire, tow fatt buckes of this season, x<sup>s</sup>; the white lymer of the howses for fower and twentie days and a half, after iiiij<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> daye, viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; John Tomson of Eccleston, carpenter, for building one howse of towe baye for y<sup>e</sup> calves at Tyngreve, of his owne charges, xxvij<sup>s</sup>; my lady Sherbourne her mane, which broughte y<sup>e</sup> black [?] hither, v<sup>s</sup>; to Xpofer Walker y<sup>e</sup> bigger boye for viij weakes and fower dayes, after a penie a daye, and he is to be hired for haytyme, turvetyme and harvest, save when he sheareth he must have ij<sup>d</sup> a daye, and all y<sup>e</sup> rest j<sup>d</sup>, iiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; vergrese to dresse y<sup>e</sup> fowle in y<sup>e</sup> kynes fete vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bolde his mane, a buck of this season, v<sup>s</sup>; xlij basketts of canell, after j<sup>d</sup> ob. the baskett, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Henry Wilkinson the baliffe of Forcett, for drawinge and copyinge of y<sup>e</sup> bill, ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; signing y<sup>e</sup> same vj<sup>d</sup>; puttinge y<sup>e</sup> same into y<sup>e</sup> courte iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for a bre: [brevia, writ] served upon Mr. Catteracke xxij<sup>d</sup>; for Mr. Blackeholler ffees ijs; for mans meat and horse meat three days iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; for y<sup>e</sup> copyinge of Mr. Catteracke his answeare at my last beinge at Yorke ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; and for my charges, mans meat and horse meat three dayes, iijs j<sup>d</sup>; my lord Sir John's mane, w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatt buck of this season, vj<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Aston's mane [ditto] v<sup>s</sup>; y<sup>e</sup> same daye [August 31st] to my Lo: off Essex players, w<sup>ch</sup> came hither to Smytheles, ij<sup>s</sup>.

[This is the last entry of moneys disbursed in this volume. The remainder, pp. 329 — 480, consists wholly of moneys received from March 2nd, 1585—6, to August 31st, 1594.]

#### MONY RECEYVED.—1585—6.

[As we select only a few items, the months are not distinguished.]—For ovte strowe throsshen at Blackrode, sixe schore and sixe thraffe, after halfpene thraffe, [i.e. twenty-four sheaves, or two shocks] v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; seven gallones and a pint of clared wyne, which was taken frome Smitheles and sould at after for servinge the houslynge people [communicants] at Boulton, ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for strowe and ovttes to sove at Forcet, and for nyne akeres of arablye lande and fyftene akeres of ware [? fallow] land, xviii<sup>j</sup><sup>l</sup>; uxor Tourner for tylffe mettes [bushels] of melle [meal] xxvij<sup>s</sup>; seven

mettes of melle and a peke of shillynge grotes xix<sup>s</sup>; foure mettes of whette sould at Hooll xx<sup>s</sup>; eighte sivffes of ovttes sould at Tyn-greff, after eightene shillynges foure pence the sivffe, vij<sup>l</sup>. Of diveres psonnes for tyethe wolle and lame, by the tythe getheres, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>: a peke of barlie xv<sup>d</sup>; foure schore and seaventene mettes of banes [beans] after v<sup>l</sup> the schore; tene mettes and a peke of whette sould at Prestone iij<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; for sapplynge barke xx<sup>d</sup>; eighte mettes and a peke of barlie, after iiijs the mette, xxxiijs; a mette of whette vjs iiij<sup>d</sup>; v mettes and a peke of whette sould at Hooll, after vijs vj<sup>d</sup> the mette, xljs iiij<sup>d</sup>; tow mettes and iij akendoule [from the Ang. Sax. *eacan* to add, and *dole* = an added piece or quantity] of whette xvjs j<sup>d</sup>; a peke of whette iijs ij<sup>d</sup>; a peke of rie ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a peke and a halffe of melle iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; for halfe a peke of melle and towne mylter disful [multure, the miller's toll, measured by his dish] xvij<sup>d</sup>; of the chartereres and tenantes of Oswoltysle for there tythe corne sillver iij<sup>l</sup> xiij<sup>d</sup>; John Barrone for turberie and pasture of Oswoltyslee more, iijs viiji<sup>d</sup>. [Many similar entries from different persons and of various amounts.] For xij pounds of kyechensie [? kitchiness—thin, soft, oatcakes; or perhaps kitchen-stuff or fat] iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Hultone of the parke, and his bounde delyvered, xxvj<sup>l</sup>; towne stones of tallove, ix<sup>s</sup>; thrie poundes of kyechensie xij<sup>d</sup>; towne poundes of tallowe, ix<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Morte, Mr. Leaver, Mr. Longworthe, Mr. Brounlaye, Thos. Brounlaye, Rychard Knowlle, Wyllyam Entywsleye, Mr. Orrell, Mris. Orrell, Mr. Pillkyngtene, Mr. Bradshaye, Mris. Bradshaye, Mris. Norres, Rychard Vrme-stone, for there tythe calffes, which cometh to fiftie sixe shillynges, youre pte is xxvij<sup>s</sup>; [similar entries with the same names occur half yearly;] of Mr. Wyelfray Bannester xv<sup>l</sup>; sixe and threttie thrave of barlie strawe, after thrie thrave a penie, xij<sup>d</sup>; foure stone of tallove xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Houghtone, being lente him by me brother in Londone, x<sup>l</sup>; for fivffe wathers [wethers] xxs.

[1587.] — Of Mr. Farryngtone, which was lente him by my brother at Lvndone, x<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Seriente [Sergeant] Walmeslay, by the handes of his mane, l<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Barth: Heskethe, in pte pamente of the dete of Mr. John Osbostone, which he is in arryre-

gies of the anvitie, xv<sup>l</sup>; for the tythe haye of Boultone xx<sup>d</sup>; foure dede shippe skynes xvij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Wyllyam Hultone, and his bound delyvered, xxvj<sup>l</sup>; for eighte and twentie lames which was brede at Smytheles lvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; thrie pekes of mylter barlie viij<sup>s</sup> vd<sup>d</sup>; of Rauffe Standishe, and his bill delyvered, iij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Houlte of Ashworthe vj<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Orrell, the onne moitie for fyfe tythe lames, after tylfpence the lame, and for a stone of woll after foure shillinges the stone, iiijs<sup>s</sup> vd<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Riglie xx<sup>l</sup>; tow and twentie akers of meddowe land at Hooll, after ffourttene shillynges thrie pence the aker, xv<sup>l</sup> xiijs<sup>s</sup> vd<sup>d</sup>; of Wyllyam Markensonne, foure markes and his byll delyvered, lijs<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; of James Norres, for the rente of the tythe corne silver for the pke halle, beinge behinde and unpayed by the space of sixe yeres, iij<sup>l</sup>; of John Partingtone, foure noblyes and his bounde delyvered, xxvjs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; foure mettes and a peke and a halfe of whette, after tylfe shillynges the mette, at Eclestone, lvij<sup>s</sup>; thrie mettes of beane at Tyngrevffe xx<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; for a tvpppe iiijs<sup>s</sup> vd<sup>d</sup>; eleven wytheres iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Houghtone, one hundrethe markes, lxvj<sup>l</sup> xiijs<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[1588.] — For a closse at Hooll, caled Longelandes, which was letten for onne yere, vj<sup>l</sup>; a fatte cowe iij<sup>d</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Wm. Ash-tone, and his bounde delyvered, xx<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Byndloues xiiij<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Houldene of Ducworthe vj<sup>l</sup> xiijs<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> [ten marks]; a fatte oxe iiiij<sup>l</sup> vs viij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. James Andertone, in pte of pamente of dischargd of a bounde of threttie poundes, xx<sup>l</sup>; receved, the which was payed by Mr. Seriente Shuttleworthe for the vecares currall of Lychfilde at Shroftetyde laste, v<sup>l</sup> iiijs<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; for the pryste tythes of Heatone xl<sup>s</sup>; for seventine gallones and a pottell [two quarts] of whitte wyne, after fippence the querte, xxix<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Ashtone of Mydeltone, which he receved of Mr. Bartone, for his fourthe pte for the armore and furneture for the demylance, lj<sup>s</sup>; for a tythe lame xxij<sup>d</sup>; for a fatte calffe vs x<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Houlte of Ashworthe, and his bill delyvered, ix<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. John Lyghe, and his bill delyvered, xl<sup>s</sup>; of Wyllyam Birchall, for melle, molte, and barlie, as the dete bouke doethe declare, xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for barke of eleven trisse vijs<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for tote akere of meddowe and a roudeland at Eclestone

xix<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Wylfray Banester xvij<sup>l</sup>; for the rentes of Scholbanck iiiij<sup>l</sup>.

[1589.]—Of the tenantes of Barbone for harbage or the wynter pasture of the pke there, and there bounde delyvered, x<sup>l</sup>; of Cuthberte Heskethe, to the vsse of my brother, Mr. Seriente Shuttleworthe, for his feies of the finesse and recoveries 'knowleged in the Northe syrcuite before Mr. Justice Clenche in Lente 1588[–89] xxiiij<sup>l</sup>; [ditto] for towe mittiemvs onne assiese, and in finesse and recoveries to the nvmbre of seven, 'knowledged at the bare at Lancaster before Mr. Justice Clenche, xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for my brother his fee, geven him by my lorde of Darbie at the said assiesies, by resvne of his offies of Justies of the assiesies there, xx<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for the fees of the clarke of the fynes, dwe vnto him in the said syrcuite viij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for herringes which remened unspente at Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Ashtone, to the vsse of Mr. Sergente Shuttleworthe, for his fee, dyete, and other allowance at Lancaster, in respete of his offies of Justies of Assies there in Lente laste, xxij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Sir Wyllyam Bruertone [Brereton] and his bounde delyvered, C<sup>l</sup>; of Roberte Aspeden for the Aster roule [Easter roll] and the altrage of the Hetone, due at Aster 1588, xxxvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob.; of Mr. Townlayes mane of Townlay, for a bull, iij<sup>l</sup> xiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Nicholas Furbanke, balyffe of Forcete, for rentes due there, xlviij<sup>l</sup> xiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for barke of a wyndfolle trie at Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; for the moiety of the holle yeres accounte of the Aster roule of Boulton, 1589, all pamentes beinge discharged, xix<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Whytekernes and Nycholes Parker, and there bounde delyvered, xxx<sup>l</sup>; of Rychard Vrmestone, in pte pamente of Rychard Kershawe bounde, xxx<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Orrell for the moitie of his oune tythe wolle and lame, vid: for sixe lames after twelvpence the lame, iijs; for towe stone of wolle wantinge a pounde and a halfe, after foure shillynges, iijs ix<sup>d</sup>; soe in all is vj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; [xxv<sup>th</sup> Julie 1589] of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte [the first time his knighthood is mentioned in these receipts] v<sup>l</sup>; John Stones, in pte pamente of his fyne, vj<sup>l</sup>; for an aker of meddowe at Tyngreve ix<sup>s</sup>; of the baliffe of Forcete, for rentes and arrieragies due at Mychelmes, liij<sup>l</sup>

xvij<sup>s</sup>; for rentes of Barbone dwe at Martenmes xl<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup>; for fiftene stone of woull vj<sup>l</sup> xs<sup>s</sup>.

[1590.] — Of Mr. Hultone and Mr. Broune, and there bill delyvered, l<sup>l</sup>; of James Sudall, for fiftie stone of woll, xxv<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, and his bounde delyvered, vj<sup>l</sup> xs<sup>s</sup>; of Thomas and Allexander Keye, and their bounde delyvered, iiiij<sup>l</sup> xjs<sup>s</sup>; for twelffe stone of woulle vj<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Peter Lyghe, and his bounde or statute, xl<sup>l</sup>; xxxvj stone of wolle xvij<sup>l</sup>; of Rychard Vrmestone, w<sup>ch</sup> remened of the tene pounde w<sup>ch</sup> he hade delyvered for to defraye for the dyete of the Justies at Chester at the Assiesies laste xl<sup>l</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup> [so the sum spent on justices' diet was £7 19s. 8d.]; of my father, for xx lames sould vnto hym, xlvs<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup>; receved bake the somme w<sup>ch</sup> Sr Rychard Shuttleworthe payed to the bushoppe of Chester for his halfe yere rente, due at the feste of Sante Marke last, xij<sup>l</sup>; for all the prive tythes of Hetone, dwe at Aster laste, xxxiiij<sup>s</sup>; for a quoram nomine, w<sup>ch</sup> mony was payed by my brother aboute Hollandtyde laste, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd<sup>d</sup>; the overplusse of the Aster roulle xxvij<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup>; of the tenance of Barbone, for there rentes dwe at Pentecoste, xv<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> xjd<sup>d</sup>, whereof was payed by the baliffe for a poste fine, as apperethe by an acquitttance iiij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup>. (Note also that Forcete rente is not received, which was due at the same daye, which is ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup> ob.; and soe remenethe bute de claro [clear] the somme of xij<sup>l</sup> iiijs<sup>s</sup> ob.) The tenance of Barbone, their grenhewe [vert, or greenhue, here means the right or privilege to cut green wood in the forest] in the said lordship, accordinge to the extrete, ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for amerceementes of tow severall extretes at Barbone, whereof the baliffe hadde in respekte of his panes iiijs<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; and spente by Rychard Vrmestone and Nycholes Grymshawe in cominge and goinge therethen, and wylest the courte was kepte there, vj<sup>s</sup> xjd<sup>d</sup>, and soe remenethe xvij<sup>d</sup>; for xxxvij stone of woulle xix<sup>l</sup>; of the baliffe of Forcete, for rentes due at Pentecoste laste, xlviij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> ijd<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Lancelete Martone vj<sup>l</sup> xiijs<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup>; foure schore stone of wolle, after tene shillynghes the stone, xl<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Lancelete Martone, which he was bound to paye by statute, C<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Orrell, the onne moietie for the tythe wolle and lame of Turtone, due at Sante Margerte daye

laste, xl<sup>s</sup>; [of ditto,] the onne moiety for the tythe woull and lame of his damane in Turtone, vjs iiijd; of Mr. Laurence Shuttleworthe, parson of Wychfourthe, [Wichford, in co. Warwick or co. Cambridge] and his bound delyvered, v<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, and his bounde delyvered, vj<sup>l</sup> xs; for the tythe corne silver of the tenance and charterares of Oswoldtyslye, dwe at Sante Gieles daye laste iijl xv<sup>d</sup>, whereof was payed unto Mr. Ashtone seven noblyes, [i.e. £2 6s. 8d.] soe remenethe de claro xiiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Mychell off Foscrofte, and his bound, x<sup>l</sup>; for a mortuary of Ellyne Wodward, late deceased, x<sup>s</sup>; prive tythes of the said Ellyne ij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Browne, Wyeste Haughtone, due by his bounde the same daye, xxxjl vs<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Bartholomewe Heskethe, and his bound delyvered, x<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Wyldfraye Banester xv<sup>l</sup>; for tythe haye at Hooll xx<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>.

[1591.] — Receved for fivffe pekes and a halffre of mvlter melle at the mylne at Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup> iiijd; [ditto] twelffe mettes, after eighte grotes [2s. 8d.] the mette, xxxij<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Daltone, and his bounde delyvered, xx<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Lancelete Martone, and his bound delyvered, vj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; for towe hundrethe of salte herynges ij<sup>s</sup>; for amarcimentes of lj of the tenence of Barbone, everie onne ij<sup>d</sup>, which is caled grine hewe [greenhue] viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the baliffe of Barbone, for asshe wod which was soult ovte of the parke, xxxviiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; thrie pekes of mvlter malte ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; of Rogger Kenyan the cowke his halfe yere wyaghe, which beforehand was payed vnto him, xxv<sup>s</sup>; for a tythe pigge in Hooll xiiij<sup>d</sup>; for towe mettes of bene vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; a peke of mvlter whete and rie xxj<sup>d</sup>; Wyllyam Halsted, the furst pamente of his fine for Ighnell [Ightenhill] Parke, vj<sup>l</sup>, (remenethe unpayed xxvj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>); [many similar entries of fines received from various persons in respect of land, &c., in Ightenhill]. Of Mr. Morte, and his byll delyvered, x<sup>l</sup>; of Rychard Shuttleworthe, his firste pamente for his fyne of his tenemente in Ightenell pke, xvjl xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, in pte of discharge of his bound, vj<sup>l</sup> vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; the half yere rente of Mr. Barker, vicare of Forcete, for his barne and pte of his garthen, due at Whytsondaye laste ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the rente of the bucher shoppe [at Forcett] vj<sup>d</sup>; Nycholes Mather of Horwaghe, the laste pamente

which he undertouke to paye for Robert Grinshalghe his sonne in lawe, vij<sup>l</sup>; Henrie Simsonne of Forcete, who was admytted vnto pettie grasse cotteghe, and payed to the lordes for his admyttance, viij<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, being the recidwe vndischarged of his bound, x<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. [the] vecare of Boulton, and his byll delyvered, xxxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Wylfrade Banester, dwe at Martenmes last, xv<sup>l</sup>; of the tenance of Barbone, for pke and shippe pasture there, the halffe yere rente dwe at Mertenmes laste, xxvj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the halffe yere rentes of the tenance there [Forcett] xv<sup>l</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; of the baliffe, for xli tenance of the said lordshippe, for everie onne a daye movinge fourpence, xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the half yere rente of the tenance there, dwe at Mertenmes laste, xlviij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; as also viij<sup>s</sup> more payed by the frioulderers there; of the which sommes was payed vnto John Wydlye, for dystresses taken at Forcete by Sir Henrie Connstabley and Sir Rychard Maliverne, for the dept of Mr. John Wyghell, sommetyme owner of the said lordshippe, viij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; and soe remenethe de claro xxxix<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>.

[1592.] — Of John Stones of Hooll, the rest of the meddowe rente of onne closs containinge xxij akeres, beinge letten after xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> the aker, iiiij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Rychard Ethoughte, for a horce called Bould, sould vnto him, vj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; in Wygane fare upon Assencione Ieue [Eve] for towe hefferes v<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of my brother Laurance Shuttleworthe, to the jusse of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, for mony which he layed ovte for the nexte avoydance of the psonage of Wichfourthe, xxx<sup>l</sup>; for the barke of xv triees xv<sup>s</sup>; the halfe yeres rentes of the manor of Forcete dwe at Penticoste xlviij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for a yoke of oxen, viij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; whereof was bestowed upone another yoke vij<sup>l</sup>, and iij<sup>d</sup> for towle and a penye spente; and soe remenethe de claro xx<sup>s</sup> xix<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Charnoke, in pte discharge of his bounde of threttie poundes, xx<sup>l</sup>; of Walmeslaye of the Rogger Styde, for the lande lyngre nere Boulton more, caled the Pikes, dwe at Sante Margerte daye laste, iiij<sup>s</sup>; for towe stone of wolle xxvj<sup>s</sup>; of Roberte Aspeden xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> — beinge the moietye of tene yeres arriragies of a tenemente of my ladie Radelyffes, caled

Brukehousse which was compounded for, after a noblye [6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup>] a yere, if she doe note paye the tythe wolle and lame in kynd : the same was due at Barnebe Daye 1591, xxxij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Wyldfraye Banester xvij<sup>l</sup>; for the rentes of Horwyghe, xj<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; whereof was payed to Mr. Lassie [Lacy's] baliffe, lord of the manor of Manchester, xj<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; and spente in Manchester iiiij<sup>d</sup>; soe remenethe of the surplusse, iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>.

[1593.] —Of my brother Laurance Shuttleworthe, to the jusse of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe, knyghte, xx<sup>l</sup>; of Expofer Smythe, for an ould wane, iijs; of Xristofer Stokedwell and Geffere Ottiwey [Otway], the seconde paymente for theire fynes for theire tenementes in Barton, accordinge to their boundes, xxvij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Hancoke, the furste pamente for the fine of towe tene- ments in Ightenell pke, caled the corne filde, xl<sup>l</sup> (remenethe to be payed at Pentecoste nexte xl<sup>l</sup>, and at Mychelmes folloinge or at the scelinge of his lesse xxxj<sup>l</sup>, which makethe in the holle Cxj<sup>l</sup>); of John Osbaldeston, Esquire, xxvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> for the fees of the comission which was sued out for the 'knowledging of a fyne by the said Mr. Osbaldeston and his wiffe, of David Ffeild howse, xxvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; for eight mette and a halffe of whette, after eight grottes the mette xxij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Rob'te Barcrofte, of Ightenell pke, lvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>, for the tythe corne rente of Ightell pke, whereof was payed to Mr. Ash- tone for his tythe corne rente there xl<sup>l</sup>; soe there remainethe de claro xvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; of the said Barcrofte for his hoolle fyne agreed to be payed for the tythe corne of his half ten'te at the pke yeate [gate] for the terme of xxj yeares, xxj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; [several similar entries as to different tenants;] of John Rooe, of Crosbancke, xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, beinge the one halfe of his fyne for his tythe corne sylver for halfe an oxegange [an oxgang was 13 acres] of lande in Pediham, and remaineth as much to be payed : his terme is for xxj yeares ; for pro- fyttes of Hebblethwyte due to mee, xiiij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup>.

[1594.] —Their was delivered y<sup>e</sup> same day to Henrye Wilkinson, baliffe of Fforcet, one Flemyshe peece of golde accompted for xv<sup>s</sup>, [probably the ryder of 14 gulden, said by Snelling to be worth 25s. 8d.], y<sup>e</sup> which y<sup>e</sup> said Henrye is to pay vnto me at his next accompte

as pcell of y<sup>e</sup> rent of Fforcef dew at Martinmes last. [About this period the signature of Thomas Shuttleworth ceases, and is replaced, April, 1594, by that of Lawrence Shuttleworthe] ; of Geffray Otwaye, baliffe of Barbone, for towe severall extrates [? estreats] thone for the courte holden there xvijth of November, and y<sup>e</sup> other for y<sup>e</sup> courte holden their y<sup>e</sup> xxvjth of Julie, xij<sup>s</sup>, whereof allowed to the said baliffe for his ffees y<sup>e</sup> thirde penie, vid<sup>j</sup>: iiijs<sup>s</sup>, and soe receaved vijs<sup>s</sup>; of Gefraye Otwaye for everie tenante their ij<sup>d</sup>, for amerciment wythin y<sup>e</sup> said lordship called y<sup>e</sup> greenhewe [greenhue, the taking of green wood] dewe at Pentecoste laste vijs<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> [so there were 98 tenants in the lordship of Barbone] ; of Rychard Catowyghe for a gray nagg of yours which he sould to Mr. Morte at Newton fayre, in gold iiij<sup>l</sup>; of [ditto] for an ould white horse or geldinge, called Nutter, solde at the said Newton fayre, iiij<sup>l</sup> iiijs<sup>s</sup>; for onne incalf heffer off three yeares age l<sup>s</sup>; for towe younge steares or oxen, soulde at Chorleye fayre, of y<sup>e</sup> age of three yeares already past, vij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; of y<sup>e</sup> baliffe of Forcett, being y<sup>e</sup> halfe yeares rente of y<sup>e</sup> maner, dewe at Pentecoste laste, xlviij<sup>l</sup> xiijs<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; of Edward Sherburne, your man, which he paid to me for a legacie geaven to you by Sr Ric: Sherbourne, x<sup>l</sup>; of Adam Platt, the tanner, for eight oxen slaughter hydes, after xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> hide, and for fower kyne hydes, after ix<sup>s</sup> y<sup>e</sup> hide, whereof there was geaven him backe of curtesy xvjd,— so nowe remaynethe viij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; of Widowe Leigh, of Lostoke, for her whole yeares rente there ij<sup>d</sup>.

The money receyved sythence the xxijth daye of Auguste [1594] is accompted for. [Signed] Rychard Shuttleworthe; Laur: Shuttleworthe.

[This is the last entry in the volume, page 480; bringing the receipts of money down to August 31, 1594. The disbursements are brought down to the same date, page 327.]

## STEWARD'S ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME III.

**PAYMENTS.**—Sept. 1, 1594, to July 15, 1599.

**RECEIPTS.**—Sept. 1, 1594, to Feb. 12, 1600.

---

This book is not nearly so bulky as Vol. II. The payments occupy pp. 1—116, and the receipts the remainder of the volume, pp. 117—196. The extracts from it are limited to such a selection of entries as seem to throw light on prices, customs, or manners. Items recurring year after year are not repeated, lest their iteration should weary the reader. The total cessation of such items in the accounts must not be inferred from their omission here.

---

**PAYMENTS.**

[September, 1594.]—To the churche wardens of Deane, for y<sup>e</sup> reparacōn of the churche there viij<sup>d</sup>; to dyvers, for sheringe barley in the wheat-crofte at Hoole, after y<sup>e</sup> rate of iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> the acre, in all thre acres x<sup>s</sup>; Rychard Walton, for the rent of the tythe barne at Hoole v<sup>s</sup>; Edward Shereburne, for charges layde out at Wygan at the tyme of the knowledging of the statute by Mr. Rokebye, vnto Mr. xv<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Warrens man for his payēs in brynging of a stagg hyther vj<sup>s</sup>; halfe an ounce of sylke x<sup>d</sup>; dressinge of a cloke at Bolton vj<sup>d</sup>; towe pece of garthewebbe bought at Whalley iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; makyng towe sheringe houkes [sickles] x<sup>d</sup>; to a mane for sheringe

fyve days at the Smythels xx<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Reddich for the geldinge I bought of him xj<sup>l</sup>; fyve halters for horses, bought at Manchester, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towre pare of clasps for my cloke, bought at Manchester by exchange jd; to Mr. Towneley man who broughte halffe a stagg iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; dressing of a mare foot, gravelled at Lostoke, iij<sup>d</sup>; the curat of Croston, for serchinge of the tyme of the deathe of certeyne psones in Hoole vj<sup>d</sup>; to my father, for the fyne of wast ground in Padyham, after the rate of xxxiijs iiiij<sup>d</sup> the oxegange, for towre oxgange and the fourthe pte of an oxgange which belongethe to me, iijl xv<sup>s</sup>; Robert wiffe Stones for twelve chickens ij<sup>s</sup>; eleven sheres after ijd the daye, ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Andrewe Warde for pickinge of sheves twoe dayes ij<sup>d</sup>; to the saddler of Bolton, for pannelinge of the sumpter saddle [that which carries the necessaries for a journey], and mendinge the strappes for the same, and for bucklinge of eight garthes, xx<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1594.]—Sixe couple of linge, after vjs the couple, wh<sup>w</sup> was bought at Sturrbridge faire, xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; William Hargreffes, of Burneley, for fifteeen gallons of tarre, after xiv<sup>d</sup> the gallon, xvjs vj<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for towre little barrells to put the tarre in, viij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for fouretie pounde of pitche, after ij<sup>d</sup> the pound, vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; wevinge of xvij and xx yardes of fyne lynnen to be my M<sup>r</sup> his shirtes, after vjd the yarde, xix<sup>s</sup>; for a mylne stone xiijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1594.]—Mr. Ecclestone, beinge appointed collector for the second subsidie due vnto her mat<sup>ie</sup>, iiijl; vnto sixe women for brakinge and fixinge linge, everie one of them sixe dayes, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the daye, xij<sup>s</sup>; John wiffe Mosse for pullinge hemp and layinge it in wite [? wet] and dryinge it againe ij<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for pullinge and ripplinge flaxe xx<sup>d</sup>; vnto a smyth of Ashton for towre hachettes ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Sharples, for the thirde and fourthe fifteeen granted vnto her mat<sup>ie</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for a gald towardes the reparacion of Bolton churche ij<sup>d</sup>; Halliwell, for the thirde and fourthe fifteeen, &c. ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the churche warden of Hallywell halffe a fifteeen towardes the reparacion of the churche vij<sup>d</sup>; Little Bolton, the thirde and fourthe fifteeen iiij<sup>d</sup>; Lostock, the lyke galde xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Eccleston towre whole fifteeenes xvj<sup>d</sup>; towre lokes, the one sett upon the calffe-

cotte door at Tyngreff, and the other on a door at Smithells, ij<sup>s</sup>; a wright, for making cratches [cratches, or racks] for the calves to eat in, and for a workman for making a place for the fatt oxen to drinke at,— foure days upon theire owne table, ij<sup>s</sup>; Robert wiffe Stones, of Hoole, for the tablynge of William Woode, in the tyme of harveste, for fyve weakes and fyve days, after xxij<sup>d</sup> the weake, x<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Harrison, the gardener, his quarter wages v<sup>s</sup>.

[December, 1594.]—Three dozen and a halffe of larkes vij<sup>d</sup>; ten snypes and fyve cargrasses [this bird not known] xv<sup>d</sup>; fyve ousles [ouzels, blackbirds] and eight felfyres vij<sup>d</sup>; twoe graye plufferes vj<sup>d</sup>; a woodcocke and a teyle vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe lapwinges iij<sup>d</sup>; two pires [purres or stints], and twoe tullettes [this bird doubtful] j<sup>d</sup>; weyvinge of xxxj yardes of canvasse clothe, after j<sup>d</sup> ob. the yarde, iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes keper, that brought a brace of does ffrom Delamere, x<sup>s</sup>; x snypes, after j<sup>d</sup> ob. the snype, xv<sup>d</sup>; towे dozen of sparrowes iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure larkes, an vssell [ouzel or blackbird], and a thrusse, ij<sup>d</sup>; tenn teales vj<sup>d</sup>; towе coople of rabbettes xx<sup>d</sup>; a scate fishe ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; three breames, xx<sup>d</sup>; flouke iij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of cockles iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towе teales, three snypes, and one dozen of larkes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a redshank, a snipe-knave, towе thursses [thrushes] and a felfyre, and a dozen and a halffe of sparrowes vij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Peter Leighes man, for a hynd broughte to the Smythels, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Atherton, of Lostock, for his feees of the sute agaynst Henrie Tomlynson et alios, xl<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for Roberte Chetham's sute xl<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for the sute of John Jellybrand, being by confesshyon, xxxvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the sute against Alyce Wylliamson and others, being by confesshyon, xxxvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe dozen of buttons unto my Mr. vj<sup>d</sup>; xxij kyne feete and xxvij calffe feete, at Manchester, ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; a gellie-bag, a strainer, and a boulteinge-clothe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Christopher Walker, for thresshinge eleven dayes at Smythills, xj<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Leighes man of the High Leighe, iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a man which broughte capones from Mr. Kenions of the Mylne-shaye vj<sup>d</sup>; parte of the vicars wages of Bolton, due at St. Marke's day next [April 25] xx<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Aston man for bringinge a doe, v<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Wilbram man [ditto] v<sup>s</sup>; towе woodcockes x<sup>d</sup>; fyve graye pluffers, after v<sup>d</sup> a pluffer, ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>;

fyve teales, after iiijd a teale, xx<sup>d</sup>; nyne snypes, twoe snype-knaves, and a scargrayffe [?], xxjd; twoe oucles [?ouzels], twoe felfyres, and xij larkes, vijd; twoe codelinges and a grayninge [grayling] ij<sup>s</sup>; one quarter of a scate fisshe xij<sup>d</sup>; vnto a minstrell and one with an eppe [? ape] vijd; a whole vealle which was boughte at Bolton iiijs xjd.

[January, 1594-5].—Lostock, a galde towardes the repacōn of Cowen [? Colne] bridge iiijd; George Wright, of Melles [Meols], for twoe baell of hearinge xlivjs; Genett Talior, for a baskett to laye clothes in xij<sup>d</sup>; tinning twoe old bitts and bossing the same, of my M<sup>ris</sup> xx<sup>d</sup>; new bitt to my M<sup>ris</sup> ijs; the sadeler of Bolton for mendinge sumpter saddle iiijd; fower minstrelys vijd; the Baron of Kinderton man, for bringinge of a doe to the Smithills, vs; Cuthberte Heskethe, to be payed over to the vicarrs chorall at Lychfeild, thone halffe for myselfe and thother halffe for Mr. Anderdon, of Lostock, vii<sup>li</sup> iiijs ix<sup>d</sup>; towе baskett wisketts xij<sup>d</sup>; Oliver Stones, for scappelinge [rough-hewing] of slate at Shenton slat-pitt, six dayes, after iiijd the daye, and to his sonne, foure dayes, after a penye the day, xxjd; the mason, for mendinge the founres mouth in the brewehowse and the hobbe in the kichken, iiijd.

[February, 1594-5.]—For mowinge rushes of the grounde where is to be plowed at Lostocke, xxijd; the tanner, for three stone and a half and three pound of heire, towardes a hareclothe to the kylne, after iiijs ij<sup>d</sup> the stone, xv<sup>s</sup> vijd; Gylles Ainsworthe, for spininge and rolyvinge of xxxvij yardes of hayre clothe, xj<sup>s</sup>; cariage of the liverye cloakes and a reme of pap from London to Bolton, xj<sup>s</sup> iiijd.

[March, 1594-5.]—Twoe salte salmons xv<sup>s</sup>; a hundred of red heyrings ijs; three hundred of sprottes xvijd; a bage for gettinge of mosse to mosse all the houses at Smithills until Michelmes, x<sup>d</sup>; eight shitts of plaite to put upon the ropes of the chisse crates, to save the crates from the cheise, ijs.

[April, 1595.]—A stubbing [this fish unknown] and halfe a scate fishe iiijs; halfe a freshe salmon ijs iiijd; a pycke and a mette of cockles xvjd; a mett of hemp-seed vs; a peck and a halfe of linne-seed xvjd; to a wentche which broughte twoe tenches from

Mr. Hiltons of pke ij<sup>d</sup>; for wyldfoole,—two teales, three lapwinges, a curlue hilpp [? curlew-whelp], twoe reddshonkes, and a snype-knave, xv<sup>d</sup>; twoe gray pluffers v<sup>d</sup>; a snype, a snype-knave, and twooe piures, ij<sup>d</sup>; twooe lapwinges ij<sup>d</sup>; a pound of onyon seed ij<sup>s</sup>; for vargrasse to dresse the oxe feete, and twoo peny worthe of wyre vj<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1595.]—Two oxen boughte at Blackburne vij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; foure at Cowlne, xiiij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>d</sup>; twoo at Burnley, vij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; a man for scouringe the brooke at Lostoke, fyve dayes, on his owne tablye, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. vicar of Deane, for his paynes taken about y<sup>e</sup> co'ion ministred here upon the Thursday before Easter day last, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for an axe to the miller xvij<sup>d</sup>; twoe stone of hempe, to make a nett for to drawe the damme, v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; three wayne lode of coles, bought at Blackrod, xxj<sup>d</sup>; three other lode of coles, boughte at Hilton dealffe [delph], ij<sup>s</sup>; twelve lode of coles fetche from Mr. Hilton dealffe, xij<sup>s</sup>; ten schore and eighte horse loode of coles, had from Mr. Bolton pitt, at jd ob. the lode, xxvj<sup>s</sup>.

[June, 1595.]—Twoe girdles, to doe above the chessott [? cheese-vat] when the[y] presse the chease, viij<sup>d</sup>; a rope to hange the chease crates in ij<sup>s</sup>; spente by Mr. Nicholas Grimshaye, at Manchester, when I viewed the Garrett, vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe hyves iiij<sup>d</sup>; thirteene geese, (at ij<sup>d</sup> ob.) ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob; a quartran of hoppes ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Little Boulton, a gal'd to the repayringe of Cowen bridge jd; Halliwell [ditto] vij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1595.]—A basin and a dishe to the brewehouse ij<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1595.]—Mr. Downes mane, a bucke vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Peter Leighes mane, a buke vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Henry Wilson, of Bretherton, for making three obligac'ons [bonds] xij<sup>d</sup>; pease coddes ij<sup>d</sup>; pusell peares ij<sup>d</sup>; grime, gawles, and coporous [soot, galls, and copperas] to make incke of, vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Gerards mane, of the Houlte, a bucke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, a bucke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; thirtie and nyne snypes ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; foure scargrasses [some bird unknown by this name] twooe grene pluffers and twooe teales viij<sup>d</sup>; a strike [four pecks] of pears xij<sup>d</sup>; Cuthbert, for his charges at the last assyses at Lancaster vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; An Tonge, of Ryvington, for knyttinge

of a nett for the drawinge of the damme, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Dutton, of Dutton, his mane, a fatt bucke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Aspden and Eytonghe, when the money was carryed to Mr. Alderman Mosseley, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge and makinge some apparell of my M<sup>rs</sup> [master's] ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Aspden, towarde the charges of the dyett money at Chester, for the assizes, v<sup>l</sup>.

[September, 1595.]—Abraham Coulthurste, for spyee boughte at London, iiijl xvij<sup>s</sup> vd.

[October, 1595.]—Sixe couple of linge, bought at Sturbridge faire, xl<sup>s</sup>; carriage of the fishe from Sturbridge to Smithills, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; braking and swingling hemp and flaxe xxvij dayes, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the daye, ix<sup>s</sup>; dring [drying] the hempe and flaxe in three days xv<sup>d</sup>; fyve lode of turfē, to drye the said hempe and flaxe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; pulling and ripplinge hempe and flaxe of my M<sup>rs</sup> [master's] in Hoole, and laying it in the water, washing it and tenting it, until it came into the house, iij<sup>s</sup>.

[November, 1595.]—Expenses of [two men] at Preston at the mustering of the light horse, vj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1595.]—For twooe mettes of rye x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wilbrons [Wilbraham's] mane, for bringinge a couple of does, x<sup>s</sup>; foure snipes,elfires, thrusshes, and three larkes, ix<sup>d</sup>; foure wodcockes xvj<sup>d</sup>; tenn larkes and three thrusses iij<sup>d</sup>; a scate fishe ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fluckles xvj<sup>d</sup>; Halliwell, a fiftene towarde the reparac'on of Deane churche xiiij<sup>d</sup>; geven unto a poore scholler vj<sup>d</sup>; spente in goinge and cominge to Inskipp, when possession was taken y<sup>e</sup> xxij<sup>th</sup> of December, by Cudbert Hesketh, Roberte Anysworthe, and myself, v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a picke [pike] and twoe breames iij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a scate fishe and floockes v<sup>s</sup>; a coddling and redd heyringes xv<sup>d</sup>; thirtene teales iiijs iij<sup>d</sup>; fourtene dozen and a halfe of larkes ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; twoe gray pluffers x<sup>d</sup>; sixe elfires, twoe oucelles [ouzels], sixtine sparrows and youlwringes [yellow-hammers], twoe snypes, and twoe snype knaves, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, twooe does x<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Towneleys mane, for bringinge a hynde, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; lent monye to Thomas Cronckshawe, of West Close, to be payed the second daye of Februarie next, x<sup>l</sup>.

[January, 1595–6.] — A mane which broughte apples from Mr. Ainsworthe vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Simon Lyndocke, for searching of the statutes for Mr. Worsleye, iijs vjd; given vnto the plaiers of Dowham vs; vnto the musisioners of Chester xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe breames and a picke ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; twoe dozen of pirres [purres, stints] and eight, xvjd; a curlue, two redd shonkes, and sixe felfires xxij<sup>d</sup>; twoe Isope Fables xij<sup>d</sup>, and twoe Pueriles vd — xvij<sup>d</sup>; for chanell which foure tenantes of Horw<sup>ch</sup> broughte, ij<sup>s</sup>.

[February, 1595–6.] — Little Bolton, towardes the repaireing of y<sup>e</sup> churche, ij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Richard Stones and three horses, when he went to fetche twoe barrell of heyringe at Formebie, beinge twoe dayes and a night awaye, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; fyve and twentie yardes of twill [? toweling] to be sacks (after vijd ob. the yarde, bayting jd ob.), xv<sup>s</sup> vjd; for wyre to ringe swyne withall iiijd; for stile to mende the worke-towles in the smithie iiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe salte salmon xij<sup>s</sup>; a hunder of redd heyringe and three hunder of sprottes vs iiij<sup>d</sup>; two salte eeleys xij<sup>d</sup>; muskles and cockles xv<sup>d</sup>; roppes boughte at Manchester — a foole [full] teame xij<sup>d</sup>; half a dozen halters xij<sup>d</sup>; cordes for the fishe nett to drawe [the] damme ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for a pecke to be a measure at Smithills xij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1595–6.] — One pycke and twoe breames ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; twoe dozen of dacies [dace] and a perche vd; cariage of them from Hoole to Smithils vjd; a scate fishe ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a freshe samonde ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; floucke vjd; a stobinge [unknown], ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; twoe dozen of decies [dace] vjd; three peckes of cockles xx<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1596.] — Three skinnes of parchment ij<sup>s</sup>; ten quartes of sacke xs; twelve quartes and a pinte of clared and white wyne, (after viij<sup>d</sup> the quarte), vijs iiijd; to the vicar of Bolton upon his bille ls; a skynne of parchment vijd; the saddler of Whaley for headstall and reininge for two newe bridles and all new furniture belonging to the same xij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; [ditto] for seaven newe tagges which was sett to my Mr. saddles xd; nails viijd; buckles vd; for garthe webb to be seaven garthes xvjd; for three dayes worke for him self and his man ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; twelve lode of coales fetche at Hilton delffe xij<sup>s</sup>; twentie waine lode of coles fetched at [ditto] xx<sup>s</sup>.

[May, 1596.] — Bloodyng of beastes at Smithills, Lostocke, and Tyngreave iijs; wevinge of eight score and eight yardes of flaxen and hempen clothe xjs; eleven greene geese iijs vijd; a stubbinge ij<sup>s</sup> vijd; flouckes and smelts xx<sup>d</sup>; cockles v<sup>d</sup>; a pyke dogge [? a dog or male pike], xd.

[June, 1596.] — Tenn yardes of linnen clothe to be my Mr<sup>r</sup>s shirtes, after twoe shillinges three pence the yarde, xxjs vjd; lyninge to pare of my Mr<sup>r</sup>s breeches vijd; xjl<sup>b</sup> of prunes (after iijs ob. the lb.) iijs vjd; carridge of the said prunnes xjd; salt peter v<sup>d</sup>; nyne yards of linnen clothe to be my Mr<sup>r</sup>s shirtes (after twoe and twentie pence ob. the yarde), xvjs; three hattes to the children vjs; a rope to the clocke xjd; twoe mettes of leather peches xjd; Mr. James Leighe, fyve markes, ijl vjs vijd; Lostocke, towarde the mendinge of the leade of the Deane churche, v<sup>d</sup>; and for bringing a rogue to Lancaster xjd.

[July, 1596.] — John Isherwode of Clithero, for three lode of lyme stones, iijs ijd; makinge twoe mattresses and other worke ij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, for bringing a bucke hither, vjs vijd; clared wyne and whyte wyne v gallones and thre quartes, after viijd the quarte, xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; carregde vijd, spente at Manchester at the byinge thereof, iiij<sup>d</sup>; to my cosyn Marye Nutter, that brought for a psent eighte capons and a turkye, xjd; for takinge oute of fyve copies of courte rolles concerninge the landes late Thomas Cronkshayes xjs vjd; for serche of the courte rolles at Clitherow iijs; Mr. Bould man, for a bucke of this season, vjs vijd.

[August, 1596.] — Mr. Downes man, for a brasse of buckes [ditto] xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> [i.e. a mark]; the Baron of Kynderton his man, for bringing a bucke to Smithells, vjs vijd; payed Mr. Anderton of the Forde, for halfe an acre of medowe vjs; the brickeman and his man, for workinge eyther of them nyne dayes thone after vjd the daye, thother after iiijd the daye, vijs vjd; Mr. Wilbraume's man, a brasse of buckes xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; fyve and thirtie yardes of hayre clothe at xjd the yarde xxxv<sup>s</sup>; the gardener, his quarter wages, vjs vijd; foure lode of chanell broughte to Smithells iijs; the saddler of Whalley for a hedstale, a rennye and a cropper [head-

stall, rein and crupper] to the sumpter sadle [i.e. that bearing the necessaries for a journey] iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the male [mail] trasses of the sumpter sadle iijs<sup>s</sup>; twoe poundes of glue and twoe poundes of flockes and a halfe ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; stone nales, stocke nailes, clagge nales, and brasse nales to the sumpter sadle, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a dogge skinne, foure yardes of garthe webbe and packe-thride xvij<sup>d</sup>; the sadler, for workinge fyve dayes, iij<sup>s</sup>; bleckinge and tewinge [blackening or bleaching and tanning or dressing] leather to the said sadle vj<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1596.] — Fyve pare of children shoes iijs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; three botes for the baye geldinge that was foundered xvij<sup>d</sup>; sixe cowple of linges boughte at Sturbridge xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; carriadge of the said linge from Sturbridge to Bolton xijs<sup>s</sup>; a pene and inckehorne to Utred iiij<sup>d</sup>; Gyles wiffe Morrice, for blendinge and spinninge of fyve stonне of woll and a halfe for childrens clothes and blancketts to the howse xiijs<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; for wevinge and coloureinge pte of the said woll iijs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for wokinge and ditchinge [walking or fulling and dighting or dressing] of the said clothe iijs<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a hunder and fourtine pounde of hoppes xxxvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; bloudinge of xxxij calves xij<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1596.] — Buttons to mend the children clothes v<sup>d</sup>; two bearrelles of tarre conteyninge xvij gallones, and xx pounde of piche xxij<sup>s</sup>; eight gyce at eight pence the goose v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1596.] — A shoemaker of Borneley, for three pare of shoes for the children there iijs<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; paper and a scribe [scrip] to carry the childrens bokes in to the skole x<sup>d</sup>; mending of the children's shoes iiij<sup>d</sup>; three horse shoes when I wente to Medelton aboute the demelance ix<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1596.] — For xxij sneppes and twoe skergries [unknown], ij<sup>s</sup>; twoe grey ploveres vj<sup>d</sup>; two teles and a woodcocke xij<sup>d</sup>; two feldfares and a peyre purre j<sup>d</sup>; a skate fishe xvj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes man, a brace of does, x<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Wilbram's man, a doe, iijs<sup>s</sup>; xxij snypes iijs<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; foure woodcockes xvj<sup>d</sup>; tow plovers viij<sup>d</sup>; tow teales viij<sup>d</sup>; a streyner and tournesole [? a cooking utensil] vj<sup>d</sup>; to James Yeate for a Latine gramer and for glesinge thre

windowes in the skole xv<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wylbrames man, a brace of does, xs; Richard Urmstones man, a turkye, vj<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1596-7.]—A skate fishe ijs viij<sup>d</sup>; flouckes xvj<sup>d</sup>; twoe breames xij<sup>d</sup>; a pyeke xij<sup>d</sup>; xv snypes, after ij<sup>d</sup> ob., xxij<sup>d</sup> ob.; fyve ploveres and twoe teales ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; a dozen throoshes iiij<sup>d</sup>; eighte selfares iiij<sup>d</sup>; twelve dozen of larkes ij<sup>s</sup>; charges of the sute against Mr. Thomas Worssley iiij<sup>l</sup>; three quarts of honnie vs; Thomas Marche, for a cace of pistolles, xx<sup>s</sup>; wyvinge 105 yardes canves vs x<sup>d</sup>; 38 yardes flaxen, iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; collorynge and dressynge a pyeace of clothe to be the chyldrenes clothes vs iiij<sup>d</sup>; flax to by [be] my M<sup>r</sup> shertes xx<sup>s</sup>; a pare of shooes to the boey of the kechyn ij<sup>s</sup>.

[February, 1596-7.]—Sex waine loodes of cole in Sharples vijs; mendynge of the chyldrenes shoes and other thynghes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; 400 sprottes xx<sup>d</sup>; flokes xij<sup>d</sup>; sperlynges viij<sup>d</sup>; a peece of ray viij<sup>d</sup>; towe morttes [? salmon in its third year] vij<sup>d</sup>; towe salte ielles xxij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1596-7.]—The ratten catcher iijs; Mr. Brereton his mane, for bringing a pieke to Smithills xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Latham of P'bold, his man, for bringing fishe xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Hulton, his man, [ditto] iiij<sup>d</sup>; v breams iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; two pykes ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; nyne fresh iles, iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of a skeat, xvij<sup>d</sup>; Sharples, an oxe galde, and relivynge the prisoneres at Manchester ij<sup>d</sup>; the vicar of the Deane for his panes in the paseion wyke ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one Terence to Rychard x<sup>d</sup>; for wyne, when the comunion was before Ester, iiij<sup>d</sup>; for makynge into white lether a bulhide ix<sup>s</sup>.

[April, 1597.]—For brakynge and swynglinge all the hempe and flaxe at Hoole to seven women, after iiij<sup>d</sup> a daye, upon there hone [own] table, and for turve to drye the said hemp and flaxe, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the lyvereys xxvij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for corke to make bunnes [bungs] to stoppe barrelles with v<sup>d</sup>; Hallywell, an oxe galde, and for the relyve of the prisoneres, xiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1597.]—Foure wane lode of coole iijs viij<sup>d</sup>; a spectale cace vj<sup>d</sup>; three pearre of shoes to the boies at Burnelaye iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; sex gryne gyes [green geese] xvij<sup>d</sup>; Jane Shuttleworthe, sister to my M<sup>r</sup>, by the apontemente of her fatheres wyle [will] peable at Penticoste last, xx<sup>s</sup>; the tynkard, for mendynge of mylkinge vessels vij<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1597.] — John Pycher, for styringe one aker of fallowe at the Tyngreve upon his own table, and for harroinge the same, v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; foure loutes of cole at Hilton delve iiijs; tow dozen of pointes for the chyldren iiijd; tow and twentie wean loodes of coole at Stanle Yeat [Stanley-gate] xx<sup>s</sup>; vij yardes of canves and a halfe, after xiiiij<sup>d</sup> the yeard, to by the children's doblettes, viijs ix<sup>d</sup>; silke and buttones and pompyllion [this stuff unknown] for the said doblettes ijs iiijd; for knittyng euerie boye [i.e. Richard, Nicholas and Ughtred, sons of the deceased Thomas, and nephews of Sir Richard Shuttleworth] a pare of hose, ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; three pare of shoes to the wenches [i.e. Anne, Helen or Ellinor, and Elizabeth, sisters to the boys] xxij<sup>d</sup>; makynge three doblettes, three jerkynes, three pare of bryches to the boies, and for sex pare of lynine and wollyne stockynges, three gounes and three petticoates [for the girls] iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1597.] — For viij loodes of canell w<sup>th</sup> Horyghe [Horwich] men broughte vjs; xvj loodes of cole at Stanlaye Yeate xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1597.] — Mr. Bouldes man, for a bucke this seson, vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; charges of the sueinge outte of the lease of Ighthenhill pke from the quenes mat<sup>ie</sup> lxy<sup>j</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> [i.e. a hundred marks]; lent money to the quenes mat<sup>ie</sup>, paid to Sir Rychard Mollyneux, l<sup>l</sup>; M<sup>r</sup> Wylbraham man, for a brace of buckes of this seson, xij<sup>s</sup> iiijd [a mark]; Mr. Downes man, [ditto] xij<sup>s</sup> iiijd.

[September, 1597.] — To Mr. Nowell of Reade, for a gray geldinge for my oun saddle, xj<sup>l</sup>; garthewebbe bought at Whalley xx<sup>d</sup>; John Morris, for helpinge to lead 84 loodes of haye, after ob. the lode, ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Warrens man of Pointon, for a stake [stag] of this season, x<sup>s</sup>; Mastris [Mistress] An, for halfe a yarde of blake beave [?] for my M<sup>r</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; John Rooe of Cross-bancke, three pound, a legacie, beinge geven to Barnard Shuttleworthe by Mr. Hugh Shuttleworthe of Gawthorpe, leate dessead [late deceased] xx<sup>s</sup>; a yard and a half of cammancke [? camaca, a kind of silk of rich cloth] boughte at Manchester, ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1597.] — Plommes boughte at dyvers tymes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; appelles at tow tymes xj<sup>d</sup>; peares, vj<sup>d</sup>; three dozen of larkes vj<sup>d</sup>;

sex skypes [? snypes] iiijd; viij chykenes ij<sup>s</sup> vijd; sixe coppes of lynges, after v<sup>s</sup> vjd the coppele, and for the carryge to Hallyfax of the said fyche, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd, in all xxxv<sup>s</sup> vjd; to Abraham Coltherst, upon accounte to be made for the quines rent of Gawthorpe, Caplehurstre grene head, Mervland, and Ante Elyzabethes annatice and for tethe corne rent thereof, and for Cronkyshaye quine's rent, vij<sup>l</sup>; the second pamente of the fyrist frutes of the personege of Kelkyn [? Kilken, Flintshire] ijl xv<sup>s</sup> iiijd; John Houlden, for makyng your apparell ij<sup>s</sup> viijd; to Mr. Assheton, the halfe yere rent of Ightenhill pke xv<sup>l</sup>; for Brunle [Burnley] myllne halfe yere's rente xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; the halfe yere's rent for Claderowe [Clithero] myllne xxv<sup>s</sup>; the half yeres rent for the siat [?] of the manor of Ightenhill vjd; for bracinge the tend [teind, tithe] hempe and flaxe at Hole, x<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Balim Carrvell and Mr. Fardynandoe the adytoures [auditor's] men, for to inrolle the lease of Igetenhill pke, for fye [fine] xij<sup>s</sup> iiijd, and for ther panes ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; to Gylles wyve Egge [the wife of Giles Egge or Edge] for dygtinge and spynninge foure stone and foure poundes of woole xij<sup>s</sup>; and for wevyng and walkynge [fulling] of viij yardes kycie and 35 yardes of pleane [plain wollen cloth] ix<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for collorynge xij<sup>s</sup> poundes of the said woole blacke and two poundes blewe, xvjd; Robert Houne and his sonne, for getting sclat [slate] in Heton xj dayes, after v<sup>d</sup> the daye, iiij<sup>s</sup> vijd; Rychard Vickares workynge iij dayes and a halfe when he shoed the oxen xxjd.

[November, 1597.]—Three paire of newe shoes to the boies and for mending of there ould shoes, iiij<sup>s</sup>; youre syster Jane Shuttleworthe, the xx<sup>s</sup> which was deu to her by her fatheres wylle, xx<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. James Lyegh, fyve markes, ijl vjs viijd; mendinge and pegginge the childrens shoes xij<sup>d</sup>; four dozen of buttones ijd; John Houlden, for makinge the children's clothes and for diinge [dyeing] one gowne vjs viijd.

[December, 1597.]—To Markland of Wyggan, for drynke gyven to a yonge mare at Lostocke xxijd; unto one Johnson, a soulodyoure, by the appontement of my Mr, x<sup>s</sup>; John Partyngton, for weavyng 110 yarde of greate canves clothe, after xijd the score,

and for weavyng xlviij yardes of the tere [?] beynge smaller, after jd the yarde, iij<sup>s</sup> xjd; Mr. Downes man, bringing a doe, v<sup>s</sup>; the smith of Lostoke, for workinge one day at the cloke at Smithelles, vjd; Mr. Wilbram man, a brace of dooes, x<sup>s</sup>; three breames xvijd; a coddelynge vijjd; flouckes ix<sup>d</sup>; wyldfowle at twoe severall tymes —; xx snipes xx<sup>d</sup>; three woodecokes xij<sup>d</sup>; foure teales xiiij<sup>d</sup>; three pare of shoes to the lytell wenches ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; Mr. Dowen man, for a brace of does x<sup>s</sup>; Robert Leyver of Dercie Leyver, for spycesse and carryege from London, vi xj<sup>s</sup>; a wodecocke xd; mendinge a peuter kanne at Wyggane ij<sup>d</sup>; three woodcockes xij<sup>d</sup>; four tealles xvjd; ix snypes and iij snype-knaves xvjd; four skergries [unknown] iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe blake-bourdes jd; lente to Mr. Vicar of Boulton, to be payed at St. Marke Daye nexte, xxv<sup>s</sup>; the smithe, for lettynge the grey geldinge bloud and gyveyng him a dryncke, vjd; to my M<sup>r</sup>, for to play at tables [backgammon, or any game played with the table and dice] vjd; Mr. Wilbram man, a doe, v<sup>s</sup>.

[January, 1597–8.]—For floukes and eght whiddelynges [whiting, the young of the bull-trout, in its first year] xvijd; sexe tealles and a wodcoke ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; fiftene snepes and towe snype-knaves ij<sup>s</sup>; towe skergryees [unknown] ij<sup>d</sup>; seven throyshes, towe larkes, and ooselle, xij<sup>d</sup>; Ewen Hardacke, for the makeynge and furniture of his cloke [cloak] xvjs; lykerynge of my M<sup>r</sup> bouttes ij<sup>d</sup>; xvj neatthes fyette [feet] for gellie, xvjd; xix gaddes of style [steel gads were knobs or spikes fastened upon armour; also small bars to be heated in the fire, for quenching in, or “fettling,” liquor] xij<sup>d</sup>; makinge three pare of gardynge mittence and mendynge ould myttence xd; Mr. Bancrofte, the scholmaster of Burnlaye, by the apontement of my M<sup>r</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>; towe loeade of cancell xvijd.

[February, 1597–8.]—Halfe a yard and halfe a quarter of linnen clothe, to be the boies fallynge-bandes, ij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a stone of here, to be rropes for the Piele garden, after iiijs the stone, ij<sup>s</sup>; four stone of shorte here, to be plester, xvjd.

[March, 1597–8.]—A salte semond ix<sup>s</sup>; two hundrethe of whitte heringes vijs iiijd; three hundrethe of sprattes ij<sup>s</sup>; towe salte ieles vjd.

[April, 1598.] — For rodyng [ridding, clearing] gorses, and guttering the ground that is plowed at Lostoke, and moyinge rychesies [mowing rushes] of the said ground, xxv dayes upon ther owne table, x<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; a boie that broughte a turkie coke from Mrs. Lighe ij<sup>d</sup>; a maide that broughte a tenche from Roger Urmeston iiij<sup>d</sup>; lente money to Robert Leigh, which was pcell of the rente of Barbon, xx<sup>l</sup>; Mr. Leigh's man, that brought tow cheses from his Mr, ij<sup>s</sup>; payed pryvy tythes at the Deane churche xij<sup>s</sup>; xxx redde heringes xij<sup>d</sup>; a pyke ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; dayes and godyons [dace and gudgeons] iiiij<sup>d</sup>; flookes iiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a freshe salmon xxij<sup>d</sup>; foure tenches xvij<sup>d</sup>; sparlynges viij<sup>d</sup>; three fresh iles xix<sup>d</sup>; cochles x<sup>d</sup>; syxe chekyns ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; three payre of pygiones ix<sup>d</sup>; a mette of lyne-seede, vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Henry Hyll, at his goyinge to Chester assyses, upon accompt, iij<sup>l</sup>.

[May, 1598.] — To xxv lode of coles, after xj<sup>d</sup> the lode, xxij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; xiiij chickens, after two pens a pece, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pounde of oynion sede v<sup>s</sup>; parchemen paper lythe grograym [? lythe, thick or soft, and grogram, a coarse kind of silk taffety] for my Mr and tofted canvas for the children liij<sup>s</sup>; one mette of hempe seed vj<sup>s</sup>; a stubbinge [?] xv<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of salmon x<sup>d</sup>; sparlinges v<sup>d</sup>; flookes iiij<sup>d</sup>; ropes to the boies in the studie xvij<sup>d</sup>; soleinge one pare of shoes v<sup>d</sup>; pegginge ther shoes a quarter of a yere iiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe St . . . Epistles, which now the[y] use v<sup>d</sup>; Ovide Metamorphosis ix<sup>d</sup>; three pare of newe shoes ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the saddler of Whalley, for furnishinge of my sadles, [this is in Sir Richard's handwriting] collers, and other thynges necessarie for rydinge, xxij<sup>s</sup>.

[June, 1598.] — Three pare of shoes to the lytyll gyrgles, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mrs. Lygh man, when he brought wheat to Smithells, xij<sup>d</sup>; eyght gryne gyeas ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; tow workemen, for waullynge and daubynge in the bru howse, ether of them twoe days, xvij<sup>d</sup>; for varnyshyng nales to my Mr sadells ij<sup>d</sup>; three mortes [? salmon in its third year] x<sup>d</sup>; in flokes iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. James Lyghe, fyve markes, iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xv loodes of cole at Stanlawe yeatte xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to the smythe of Sharples lyghe [ley] for tow days work x<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1598.] — Hallywaull, a fyftene and a halfe towardes the

reparynge of the Deane churche, and three fyftenes towardes furnishinge of towe hundrethe souldioures out of Lancashyre in to Irland, and towe fyftenes to her mat<sup>e</sup> by act of plament, vij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for a wiscat for the meades to laye lynes clothes in, v<sup>d</sup>; the smythe of Lostoke for makynge a pare of belles [bellows] for the smithee at the Smitheles, and for iren to be a pare pypes to the said belles, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Will'm Charnocke, for money laide owt by hym for my M<sup>r</sup> in his sutes against Mr. Worseley, iiij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a boye that broughte chickynes from Mrs. Lygh of Anchington iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Dowenes man, a brace of bukes of this season, xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wybrunnes [Wilbraham's] man, a buke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; vij gyes ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; to Mrs. Ane [Ann] for freshe watter trote, boughte of Foote at dyvers times, xx<sup>d</sup>; vij lodes of cannell iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1598.] — Lente Mr. Bertholomewe Heskethe by bounde 30<sup>l</sup>; Mr. Wylbraimes man, a buke vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. vecar of Boultone his halfe yere wages xxv<sup>s</sup>; payed by the appontemente of my M<sup>r</sup> to be lente for the use of the pore in Boulton for one whole yere [five marks] iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Cuthberte Heskethe for the dyett of the sheriffe when he did execute the wrift of the liberat [liberate, a writ to the sheriff for the delivery of the possession of lands or goods extended or taken under forfeiture of recognizance] iiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Melling, for making the warrant to Mr. sheriffe for the liberat, xxiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> (whereof one halfe is to be payed to my M<sup>r</sup> by Mr. Brereton of Worseley).

[September, 1598.] — Mr. Bouldes man, a buke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Sir Peter Lyghes man, a buke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Lyghes man, when he broughte three halfe mettes of wheat, xij<sup>d</sup>; apples and pearies and plumes iiiij<sup>s</sup>; three dozen of larkes and towe snepes vij<sup>d</sup>; for plowynge an acar three tymes over to sowe wheate on at Tyngreave, and for harroynge the same, xv<sup>s</sup>; the constable of Harwode, for all the landes in Sharples, for the reliffe of the poore w<sup>th</sup>in the pishe of Boulton and towneshippe for one monethe from the 27<sup>th</sup> day of August last, xij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] another moneth, xij<sup>d</sup>; for Lostoke, to the constable of Ryvyngton for the reliffe of the poore in Boulton pishe for the towe said monethes, v<sup>s</sup>; towe yeardes of grine fustyon

to be the lityll wenches everie one an apron, and ynckele [inkle] to be strynges to the said aprons ij<sup>d</sup> — ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; towardes the relyffe of the poore of Deane pishe ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; sexe couple of lyng, upon accompt xl<sup>s</sup>; wavynge 37 yeardes of lynine clothe to be my Mr. shyrettes, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the yard, savinge one yard, byinge geven in at 37 — xij<sup>s</sup>; stille for the mylne stepe ij<sup>s</sup>; sherynge tote acares of beane and blendynges [mixed grain] at Hoole vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1598.] — Towe oxen boughte in Blacboune ix<sup>l</sup>; to Thomas Stirzaker, for xlv trees, to the use of his M<sup>r</sup>, John Towneley esquier, xl<sup>l</sup>; tow meale syves, bought at Boulton faire, x<sup>d</sup>; spente by James Mullenex, when he wente to Wrixam for hoppes, at Frodsom, ij<sup>d</sup> the horse and a pene upon himselfe; at Warryngton, in haye iiij<sup>d</sup>, and in provender viij<sup>d</sup>, and his supper viij<sup>d</sup>, and ij<sup>d</sup> in the mornenge — so in all ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1598.] — A glazier of Blakburne, for 84 quarrelles, [*quarreau*, Fr., a square or pane of glass,] after xv [for] xij<sup>d</sup>, and for sauterynge [soldering] and mendinge of other oulde panes ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; so in all ix<sup>s</sup>; towne yardes and a quarter of gryne [? fustian] after iijs viij<sup>d</sup> the yard, seve ij<sup>d</sup>, to be briches to the boes, viij<sup>s</sup>; four yardes and three quarters of garefryce [evidently misspelled, and probably gray frieze] to be them gerkynes [jerkins, short upper coats] ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>, soe in all xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; [a labourer] for helpinge to make a wallerynge poole [?] xij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for makynge gryppes in the medowe at Tyngreave to drye hit sumwhat w<sup>t</sup>ball, ij<sup>s</sup>; a moneth borde of Wylyam Woodde (after xxij<sup>d</sup> the wicke) vijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for pullynge flaxe and hempe at Hoole, and ryppelynge and watterynge the same, ij<sup>s</sup>; for brakynge it and all the tythe there v<sup>s</sup>; for turfe to drye the same xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Roberte Lyghes man, for bringinge halfe a hind to the Smithelles xij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1598.] — For towne dozen and a halfe of wheate bread to greate to drye leche [? to grate for dry cake] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; weavynge of 25 yeardes of canves xv<sup>d</sup>; the boye of the chiken [kitchen] for a quarter and a halfe service vj<sup>s</sup>; 100 egges, after v a penie, xx<sup>d</sup>; 24 after iiij a penie, vj<sup>d</sup>; xiij thruches and ij blakeburdes v<sup>d</sup>; paid Abraham Colthurst, for diverse pticular thinges by him dis-

bursed, as appeareth by his boke of Gawthroppe, viij<sup>l</sup> vs viij<sup>d</sup> ob.; [ditto] for the quenes rent of Gawthroppe, Padihame, Copthurst and Westclose, and for tithe corne rente of Gawthroppe, Padiham and Westclose, and for y<sup>e</sup> releiff of Westclose, and y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>r</sup>vinge of y<sup>e</sup> thirde pte of the graveship of Pendle for my landes [these entries are in Sir Richard's hand] in Westclose, v<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob. q. ; tenne gallandes of tarr xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a stone and a halfe of pitche, at ij<sup>s</sup> the stone, and for a barrell to carrie y<sup>e</sup> stuff to Smythills, xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; y<sup>e</sup> last payment of y<sup>e</sup> first fruities of the rectorye of Kilken, dewe at Martynmas last, iij<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; 3 pare of shoes to y<sup>e</sup> little children ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wilbraham his man, a brace of dowes, x<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Ralph Warley his man, which broughte me pap bokes cōcerning vidowe Leighe and her sonne Robt. Leighe, vj<sup>d</sup>; a fatt calf, bought att Bolton against Xpemas, xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the reliffe of the poore people of Bolton pishe for iij monthes, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ousells (xvij) xj<sup>d</sup>; iiiij skergrys [? cargeese] iiiij<sup>d</sup>; iij tealles xij<sup>d</sup>; ix ovselles, ij felferes, ij dosen of lerkes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a free rent dew to Mr. Holland of Denton Esq., of land in Sharples, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes men, that broughte a brace of dooes, x<sup>s</sup>; John Wodroff, for y<sup>e</sup> last yeares borde of y<sup>e</sup> children, viij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fower gallands of sacke, bowght at Manchester, at 14<sup>d</sup> the quart, xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1598-9.] — For cariage of spices and other thinges from London, and for dyeing of ten pare of stockinges for yourself, ix<sup>d</sup>, and the cariage ij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the locke of y<sup>e</sup> deske, and for a key to y<sup>e</sup> same, vj<sup>d</sup>; tow dozen of larkes, at ij<sup>s</sup> y<sup>e</sup> dozen, ij<sup>s</sup> [sic]; 3 snypes vj<sup>d</sup>, and a penye for a snipe knave; 4 blackbirds, a felfare, and a thrusshe, vd; tow teales, at vj<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> peece, xij<sup>d</sup>; for frosting a horse jd; to Mr. Anderton, my pte of the rente dewe to the vicars corall of Litchfeilde on Ashe Wednesday nexte, lii<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the spurrier, for tynninge towe brydall byttes of my M<sup>r</sup>, xvjd.

[A memorandum of seven entries pinned into the book:] Mendinge of shoes viij<sup>d</sup>; pap ij<sup>d</sup>; twoe ounce of gumme, two ounce of coperons [copperas] and foure ounce of gaules [to make black writing ink] viij<sup>d</sup>; foure dozen of buttons vj<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of shoes viij<sup>d</sup>; pegginge of shoes iiiij<sup>d</sup>; three pare of newe shoes iij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; for

the reliffe of the poore in Boulton three monethes, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; my M<sup>r</sup> benevolence for the said poore, xvij<sup>d</sup>; makyng three jerkynes and three pare of briches for the boies, xvij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1598-9.] — Two hinge lokes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; tow dozen of wiskets, boughte in Bolton, iiijs<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Anderton of the Fourde, for the occupation of ground there, one whole yeaeres rent, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1598-9.] — A salte semonde vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a hundrethe of whaite herynges ijs<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; v salt ielles x<sup>d</sup>; read herynges xvj<sup>d</sup>; a sead hopper vd; a sket fyche [skate] ijs<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; ij breames xij<sup>d</sup>; a pike vijj<sup>d</sup>; flokes ix<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1599.] — Geven to a boey that brought a tenche from Mr. Hilton of the pke iij<sup>d</sup>; payd for the use of John Shuttleworthe, the which was geven by Mr. Hughe Shuttleworthe, late dessessted, to the said John ijl<sup>s</sup>; towne tenches ix<sup>d</sup>; a lame vjs<sup>s</sup>; [a labourer] x days mowinge russe [at Lostocke] and burninge them iiijs<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Vicar of Dean, for his panes in the passion weeke, when my M<sup>r</sup> dyd receve [the sacrament] ijs<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; mendyng my M<sup>r</sup> cloke and makyng a canves bage to putt my M<sup>r</sup> bottes in, ij<sup>d</sup>; inkell to by [be] strynges for the said bage jd; Mr. Rauffe Asshton, for 27 trees lyng upon Lagge gryne [Legh green] in Byllington, xvij<sup>l</sup>; for wheate bread, the which was boughte on Good Fride, x<sup>d</sup>; a rente to her maietie for Barbon, called Rychemond fee, xxx<sup>s</sup>; a mette of hempe seed vjs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; foure oxen to feed, bought in Burie fare, xvjl<sup>s</sup>; towne days showinge oxen at Smitheles xij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Talier daughter, when she broughte wheat kates to Smitheles before Ester, iiijs<sup>s</sup>.

[May, 1599.] — For ix loades of cole, vjs<sup>s</sup> vd; to the coke, his quarter wage, x<sup>s</sup>; xij chikenes ijs<sup>s</sup>; James Yate, his whole yeres wage, xl<sup>s</sup>; to one that went to Lancaster, by my M<sup>r</sup> appontement, xij<sup>d</sup>; carrige of wyne from Manchester viij<sup>d</sup>; three lodes of cole fethched in Sharples iijs<sup>s</sup>; sex gryne giees ijs<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; the spurrier, for a bytte to my M<sup>r</sup> and a pare of spurres iiijs<sup>s</sup>; iiiij hives viij<sup>d</sup>; three pare of shoes for the wenches iijs<sup>s</sup>.

[June, 1599.] — Towe queres of pap viij<sup>d</sup>; three yeardes cokeg-gyne lease [? cogging lace] for twoe hattes of my M<sup>r</sup>, viij<sup>d</sup>; a

quarter of an ounce of silke vj<sup>d</sup>; makynge towे velvette wyghte capes, and for lyninge for the said hattes, x<sup>d</sup>; Lostoke, the therde and fourth fistenе granted unto her matie in the last parlemente, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Sannders, the late vicar of Bolton, being last of his half yeares stipend, deu at the feaste Martyn the byshoppe in winter [November 7] last, xxv<sup>s</sup>; washing shepe at Smithelēs xij<sup>d</sup>; clyppinge the said shepe ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Lostoke, a galde for the reparaciones of briges, w<sup>thin</sup> this hundrethe of Salforthe, xij<sup>d</sup>; a strener to be used in the chichen iij<sup>d</sup>; grine kirsaye vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; whiete kirsaye v<sup>s</sup>, that was the boies nether stokes; sylke and buttones for the booies gyrkynes and dublettes iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Rauffe Crompton of Leaver Bridge, for one and twentie lode of coules, xiiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; three dozen of pointes ix<sup>d</sup>; seaven lode of chanell v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; xx mettes of salte lijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to the coke, for the furnishing and makinge of his cloke, vijs vj<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1599.] — For xxij yardes of statute lace, after xv<sup>d</sup> the dozen, for the makinge up of the wenches gownes, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; plowynge an acar and a halfe at Tyngreave three tymes, and heroyng it once, for wheate, xv<sup>s</sup>; a yarde and a halfe of kirsa, for the children hose iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[This is the last entry of disbursements in the volume, and the last we have seen of the Smithills disbursements. These end p. 116, and the remainder of the volume, pp. 117 — 195, consists of entries of moneys received as rent, the repayment of loans, and for the sale of live stock and agricultural produce. We select such items as may throw light on prices, or the manners and customs of the period, &c.]

#### MONEYS RECEIVED.

SEPTEMBER 1, 1594, TO JANUARY 12, 1600.

[September, 1594.] — Receyved of Mr. Norrys of the Parke Hall, for the one halffe of his tythe lambes, being eight in number, after three shillinges the lame, xij<sup>s</sup>.

[October, 1594.] — For fyve syves and twoe mettes of ottes, xxxjs vj<sup>d</sup>; of a glover aboute Ormeschurche, for twelve motton

skinnes, after xij*d* the skinne, and for ten chaunce shepe skinnes, after x*d*, and for three calfe skinnes, (after v*d*,) xxiijs x*d*; of the butcher of Chroston, for three tipes and twoe wethers at Tyn-greave, (which was no mutton be spent att Smytheles,) after vs viij*d* the shepe, xxvij*s* iiiij*d*; for two stirres of some yeres old, the one havinge a broken legge, sould at Wygham fare, vij*l* iijs; viij mettes and a halfe of barlie from Tyngreave, after ij*s* iiiij*d* the mette, xix*s* x*d*; halfe a mette of beanes xij*d*; three syves and a halfe of ottes, after xij*s* the syve, xlj*s*.

[November, 1594.] — For a fat cowe iiij*l* iijs iiiij*d*; an incalff heyffer, of three yeres old past, l*s*; of Mr. Wilfraye Bannister, due at Michelmas last xv*l*; of younge Mr. Eccleston, for Alice the Countess Dowager of Derby, Cl [due the day it was paid.]

[December, 1594] — For one boone ducke v*d*; for six score mettes of beanies, at ij*s* ij*d* the mett, xlj*l*.

[The year 1595.] — Feb. 28, of Cuthbert Hesketh, for the rent of Clitherowe milne, xxv*s*; March 2, of John Townelowe of Herstwood, the half yeares rent of Burneley milne, which was due at St. Mathias Apostle last [February 24] xij*l* v*s* viij*d*; for foure score and ninteen ston of woole, after xij*s* iiiij*d* the ston, whereof xx*l* was payed, and now all the residue, and their [the buyers'] bound delivered, xl*l* xix*s* viij*d*; of Rychard Eytough, for a mare I sould hym, iiij*l*; for the tythe hay of Hoole xxv*s* ij*d*; April 23, upon the accompt of Robert Aspeden, for the prebende of Bolton for the last yere, as foloweth: for the glebe lande l*j*<sup>s</sup> ix*d*; the rents of the tythe corne xvij*l* xix*s* iiij*d*; mortuaryes xxxvj*s* viij*d*; arrearages of the Easter roll viij*s* iiij*d*; the Easter rolle of this yeare xxiiij*l* ix*s* iiij*d* ob.; summa totalis of the receytes xlviij*l* v*s* iiij*d* ob.; pamentes oute, as appereth by the note, xlj*l* xv*s* iiij*d*; the overplus to be devyded v*l* ix*s* ob., unde the moietie liij*s* v*d*; receyved of Robert my pte of the moietie liij*s* v*d*; for two metts of barlie at Tyngreave v*s*; for xxxix shepe, after vs iiij*d* the shepe, x*l* viij*s*; xxx mettes of wheate at Hoole, after v*s* iiij*d* the mette, ix*l* x*s*; for a horse of three yearess old, sould at Newton, iiij*l* v*s*; for another horse of foure yearess old iiij*l* xij*s* iiij*d*; for the black mare Ginger iiij*l*; of Lawrence

Shuttleworthe at the Wynewall, and his byll delyvered xx<sup>s</sup>; September 20, the halfe yeres rent of Clitherowe mylne, due that day, xxv<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Ashton for lent moneye, and his bound delyvered, C<sup>l</sup>.

[1596] — February 10, for three whetheres which came from Tyngreave (which was no mutton fit for my M<sup>rs</sup> table) xv<sup>s</sup>; March 28, the one halfe of the rent of Burneley mylne, due at the feast of St. Mathyas last, xij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; June 10, for an outcalff heyffer, doubtfull to have the turne of three yeares old nowe, l<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of the skinner, for fyve motton skynes, at ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> the skiune, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for xvij channce skinnes xij<sup>s</sup>; twoe calfe skinnes xij<sup>d</sup>, and a lambe skinne iiij<sup>d</sup>; of the butcher, for a veale-calff v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, and for a heyffer-calff v<sup>s</sup>; of the tanner, for tenne oxen sclahter hyades, after xix<sup>s</sup> the hiad, and fyve kyne hiades, after xj<sup>s</sup> the hiad, save xij<sup>d</sup> the which was geven him agane, xij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>; for the tenantes holden by lease in Horwiche xj<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, whereof was paied to the baliffe of Nycholas Moseley esquier, lord of said landes, the some of xj<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> — so remenethe de claro v<sup>s</sup>.

[1597] — For the halfe yeres rente for the pke and shepe pasture at Barbon, the which was payable at Martinmas, xxvj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the halfe yeres rente, the tenantes and fryholders, payable at the same tyme, xv<sup>l</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for ix poore wetheres, the which no boucher would gyve not anie monie for, xxx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the fynes and recoveres at Chester in thassyses after Easter, xliji<sup>l</sup>; in pte of my ffee, due at the same tyme, lxxxv<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>, and the residue was payd for the byshoppes rent, the postage money, and the towe acquytances; of my M<sup>r</sup>, for thinges solde in the house, xij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> jd, viz. for butter and cheese ix<sup>l</sup> x<sup>d</sup>, pygges xxxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, for bysshop ffee xxxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for onyons xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; of James Anderton esquier, his whole yeres rente for his tethe of his ansient demene in Heatton, xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Roberte Aynesworthe, and his bounde delyvered, x<sup>l</sup>; for tene geld kyne iiijl xvij<sup>s</sup>; for tyethe wool, lames and geese of dyvers ps ons, whereof your pte did come to xij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; of the glover, for viij shyrlynges, which was kylled before October last, ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for xij peltes iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; one mutton skynne ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; of a

butcher at Bolton, for foure veall calves, xxij<sup>s</sup>; for xx lames, after  
ij<sup>s</sup> the lame, iij<sup>l</sup>; for xl shype, after v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>, x<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the fyne  
money and the seale money of the countyes of Mountgomerye,  
Denbyghe, and Flynte, lxxxij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for the fyrste frutes of the rec-  
tory of Kylken, dysbursed by my Mr, xv<sup>l</sup>; the fyrst quarter rente  
of the Kylken x<sup>l</sup>; for the dyet money of the said three shyres xv<sup>l</sup>;  
for rydinge charges allowed by my lord president, beinge the last  
payment of my old bylles, xxxij<sup>l</sup>; in pte of the halfe yeres rente  
of the toulle of Boulton viij<sup>s</sup>; for mortuaries and for reckonynges  
of the clarke of Ryvington, xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for wheat sold at Gaw-  
throppe xiiij<sup>l</sup> iiiij<sup>s</sup>; for a cowe iij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; of the tenants in West-  
close and Hunterholm, for theire Whytsunday rente viij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>;  
for xiiij steres three yeares olde, solde in Bolton, lij<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>s</sup>; for the  
last pamente of the woole late my fathers, after xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> the stone,  
xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; left with Nycholas Grymshawe, to the use of Bernarde  
Shuttleworthe, dwellinge with John Roe of the Crossebancke, and  
geven by my fathers wyll, xl<sup>s</sup>; for youre baye geldinge, of Mr. Man-  
nerynges man, xij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the whole yeres profits of Inskipp lxij<sup>l</sup>  
xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Bartholomew Hesketh, and his bound delyvered,  
xl<sup>l</sup>; xx mettes of ootes iij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for your dyet monie at Chester v<sup>l</sup>;  
for feees due unto you at the assyes at Chester xl<sup>s</sup>; for feees at the  
same assyes xl<sup>s</sup>; for the same assyes xxx<sup>l</sup>; of Roberte Yngham of  
Fulege, the which was a dett to Mr. Hughe Shuttleworthe, iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>  
viij<sup>d</sup>. [The next six or seven entries are in a better handwriting.]  
Of my cosin ffallowfeild, by the hands of Cuthbert Hesketh my  
servant, xxx<sup>l</sup>, due for the half yeres rente of Heblethwaite, (whereof  
is allowed to my sister Ann v<sup>l</sup>,) xxvi<sup>l</sup>; of [ditto] xxiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> in pte  
of paymente of xxvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>, surplusage of the rental of the tenantes  
at will w<sup>thin</sup> Heblethwaite, and so there is owing to my Mr and his  
sister Anne iiij<sup>s</sup>; and of the sum receved there is to be allowed to  
my sister Ann iiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>—xx<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>; of [ditto] ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>, due to me for  
one whole yeare rente for those rentes of the landes which I  
bought of me Lo: Mountegle; of [ditto] x<sup>l</sup>, being the last pay-  
ment of a bound of xl<sup>l</sup>, wherein the said Mr. ffallowfeild and  
others were bound to pay to me, and the bound delyvered; for

boone money due at Martinmas xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the use of youre brotheres children and there byll delyvered, iiij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; of my Mr for the tythe hay of Boulton, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[1598] — For the frame of the tythe barne at Barbon vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; received the remayne of xl<sup>l</sup> which was delyvered to Cuthbert Hesketh to disburse in my suites against Mr. Worsley, at the assyes held at Lancaster, vj<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for the halfe yere rent of Barbon and the mylne, due at Whitsontyde last, xv<sup>l</sup> vijs xj<sup>d</sup>; for grenehew, due at the said feast, viij<sup>s</sup>; the halfe yeres rente of Donkerhaye ls<sup>s</sup>; the halfe yeres rente of all the tenantes at wyll and for yeares at Forcette xlviij<sup>l</sup> vs iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Sir Rychard Moullinex, of exeunte [?] monie, Cl<sup>l</sup>; for viij wetheres at Tyngreave, the which were noe mutton for my Mr table, 39<sup>s</sup>; for foure lytill lames vs iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Breretone man, for the one halfe of the charges payed to Mr. Mellynge for the lib[e]rate [a writ to the sheriff of a county, for the delivery of possession of lands and (or) goods, extended; or taken upon the forfeiture of a recognizance] xj<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; towे styeres sould in Burie, of three yeares olde paste, vij<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the whole yeares rente of a close called Churlehey [the cheorl's hey] xij<sup>s</sup>; Roberte Aspden, his whole yeares rente of tythe corne of Bolton, ix<sup>l</sup> xvjs<sup>s</sup>; of [? John] Hethe esquier liij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, bequethed to my brother Thomas his children, by Rychard Lever gentleman deceased, their [maternal] grandfather; two mettes of beane and three pekes of multer barlie, xij<sup>s</sup>; for ground belonging to children and ther mother for ther pte, iiij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; of Cuthbert Heskethe, for bowne [boon] mowinge at Barbon, xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for ashe wodd sold ther by y<sup>e</sup> 4 sworne men, xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for y<sup>e</sup> old palewood there, xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for y<sup>e</sup> fine for John Hardie his tenement, being of y<sup>e</sup> yearly rent of ij<sup>s</sup> vd<sup>s</sup>, after ix yeares rent, xxj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; for oken and ashe wood that weare fallen on Barbon pke in June last (the ashe wod to be taken away presently, and for the oken wod day is geven them till Candlemas day come twelvemonth or else to lose y<sup>e</sup> same) iiij<sup>l</sup>; the bowne sheringe and mowing at Ightenhill pke, xij<sup>s</sup>; the rentes of Padyam hey, Bancroft, the little marled, and tholte close, viz. for Holte close, viij<sup>l</sup>; for the residue, xij<sup>l</sup>; rente of y<sup>e</sup> landes in

Clytherowe (other then Dowcarhey) for one whole year, iiij<sup>l</sup> vs ix<sup>d</sup>; the half yeares rent of Dowcarhey, ls; for corne sold at Gawthroppe, viz. iiiij stroke [strike, a bushel] at iij<sup>s</sup> the strok, xij<sup>s</sup>; towe strok of light corne, ij<sup>s</sup>; in all lv<sup>s</sup>; the rent issuing out of the land of Habergham Eves, late of Hughe Halsted gentleman, diseased, vd; Mr. John Banister, for an anuitie going out of certen landes in Craven, xvij<sup>l</sup>; of Xpofer Anderton and Wm. Wodd, xijij<sup>l</sup>, which I paid to y<sup>e</sup> byshopp of Chester for his half yeres rent of his rectory of Bolton, xijij<sup>l</sup>; for my pte of xiiij calves, being viij after the rate of iiiij<sup>s</sup> the calfe, xxvijij<sup>s</sup>; for my pte of the money devided between the farmars of y<sup>e</sup> said rectory of Bolton, over and besydes the payment of the Byshopps rent, of y<sup>e</sup> residew of gleland [? glebe land] tie the corne sylver, xxiiijj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; of Roger Marshe of Wiggin, and his bounde delivered, iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of my cosen Leight of Alkerington, wydowe, xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>, which I paid over to my brother James Leight for his anuitie; a cowe geate at Lostoke the last somer, vijs.

[1599.] — For a lytell in-calf heffer, of towe yeares ould past, xlvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for wyne that was leade [laid] out of youre owne purse at Ester for the communion at Bouton, xxx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the whole yere rente of the halfe of Hunter Holme, viij<sup>l</sup> vijs vj<sup>d</sup>; for a mette of beane and a mette of barlie, x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for a memed calfe that would not fixe to be veall, iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for xix shype, sould after vs ij<sup>d</sup> the shyppe, iiij<sup>l</sup> xvijij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for Denbighe essies, 36<sup>l</sup>; for youre diette monye there, v<sup>l</sup>; for Mungumbrie [Montgomery] 30<sup>l</sup>, of which v<sup>l</sup> is for youre diette ther; of John Fylden, 20<sup>l</sup>, which he receved of Charles Bothe, clarke of the fynes of the counsell, for the last pte of lxiiij<sup>l</sup> iiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>, dew by Mr. Barcroft of y<sup>e</sup> Lodg, at a day past and his bound delivered, x<sup>l</sup> iiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; half yeares rente of the tenantes by dissent of Clitherowe, xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; half yeares rent of Dembye's tenement, which my M<sup>r</sup> purchased in Clitherowe, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; halfe yeares rent for y<sup>e</sup> West close, x<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for Padham and Copthurste, iiij<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Anderton of Anderton Ford, xlvj<sup>l</sup>, in pte pamente of 50<sup>l</sup>, and soe remeneth yet unpayed iiij<sup>l</sup>; of Sr Peter Ligne knight, for a gre[y] geldinge that was for my M<sup>r</sup>

owen saddle, xij<sup>l</sup>; the halfe yeres rente of the tenantes and fry-houlders with the mylne of Barbon, xv<sup>l</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for Barbon pke and shype pasture ther, xxvj<sup>l</sup> xiiijs<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup>; for bowne mowinge xiijs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; halfe yeares rente of the tenantes of Inskippe, lijs<sup>s</sup>.

[1600.] — The surpl[us]age of Ightenhill pke rent, and of y<sup>e</sup> tenants ther, with the tow mylles, xxijjs<sup>s</sup> iijd<sup>d</sup>; for the privie tiethes of Heaton, iijl ij<sup>s</sup> vjd ob.; of James Anderton of Lostock esq: for his tiethes of Heaton, of his ancient demaynes, for one hole yeare, xiijs<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup>; for seaven oxe hides, after xvijjs<sup>s</sup> the hide, vjl vjs<sup>s</sup>; for ix kyne and heffer hides at ix<sup>s</sup>, iiijl xijd<sup>d</sup>; of younge Talier of Flixton, one blacke mare, dew for a harriatt [heriot] from his father, and y<sup>e</sup> said mare sold to him for iij<sup>l</sup>; the whole years rent of the medowes at Hool (xxij akars at xiijs<sup>s</sup> iijd<sup>d</sup> the aker) xv<sup>l</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> vjd [sic]; half yeares rent off the tenantes and freeholders, with y<sup>e</sup> mylles of Austwicke and Lawkeland, xxiiijl xvjs<sup>s</sup> vjd<sup>d</sup>; for a querter's rent of the parsonage of Kylken in fflynt, xl<sup>l</sup>; [ditto] tiethes of y<sup>e</sup> parsonage, xl<sup>l</sup>; of y<sup>e</sup> tanner, for ix oxehides at xvijjs<sup>s</sup>, and vj kyne hydes ix<sup>s</sup>, all slaughter hydes kylled at Smithells last year, soe in all xl<sup>l</sup> xvjs<sup>s</sup>; of Henry Wilkinson, baliffe of Fforcett, the halfe yeares rente of the tenantes for yeares their, xlviijl vs<sup>s</sup> iijd<sup>d</sup>; for Gronton closes, xxvj<sup>l</sup>; for the tiethe corne of Forcett for one whole yeare, xxvijl xs<sup>s</sup>; for the begger tiethe [large tithe] of Stan'wick and Forcett, xxx<sup>s</sup>; for the half yeares rent of Brittanbie, lvijl xs<sup>s</sup>; for the second payment of the tiethe of Laton, for wolle and lambes, for the halfe yeares rente, xl<sup>s</sup>, all which sums doe amounte to 162<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> iijd<sup>d</sup>; whereof allowed for the half yeres rent of the tiethe corne of Forcett, dew to her maty, iijl vjs<sup>s</sup> viijd<sup>d</sup>, and for the begger tiethe of corne in Forcett vjs<sup>s</sup> viijd<sup>d</sup>; and soe receved de claro 159<sup>l</sup> xxiijd<sup>d</sup>; of Lawrence Anysworthe, for tenne syves of otes at xx<sup>s</sup> the syve, xl<sup>l</sup>; seaven score mett of beane at iij<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup> the mett, xxiijl vjs<sup>s</sup> 8d<sup>d</sup>, (whereof there was allowed back to him xx<sup>s</sup>, because he had a hard bargane,) 22<sup>l</sup> vjs<sup>s</sup> 8d<sup>d</sup>; for towe old tupps sold to y<sup>e</sup> butcher, vs<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; Nov. 1, of William Wodd, for all the odd reck'ninges betwene my good brother S<sup>r</sup> Ric. Shutt: deceased [this is the first time Sir Richard's death is named, and the writer is probably his brother

Lawrence] and James Anderton of Lostoke esquier, for his porc'on of tiethe corne and calves, and also for his pte of y<sup>e</sup> glebe lanndes of Bolton, I mean their rente payable at Michelmas 1599, receved de claro, xij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the halfe yeares rente of Heblethwaite, xxv<sup>l</sup>; of James Anderton of Lostock esq. for y<sup>e</sup> first payment (concerning y<sup>e</sup> conclusion and full end of y<sup>e</sup> lease for y<sup>e</sup> tiethes of Bolton) xxvj<sup>l</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup>.

[1601.] — The Forcett rents, 133<sup>l</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>; [various deductions] soe de claro 130<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for a litle younge styre of towe yeres old vantage, being sick of y<sup>e</sup> turne, and sold to a bowcher of Bolton, xxiijs<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; of Robert Aspeden, for the tiethes of Heaton of corne and graine their for one whole yeaer, as appereth by his lease, ix<sup>l</sup> xvjs<sup>s</sup>; of John Rigbie of Ormeschurche, for sheepeskines killed and chance skynes of all sorts since Candlemas last but one [1599] lix<sup>s</sup> xd; March 12 [1600–1601] of Thomas Rymington, steward of Austwick, dew by the tenants their to my younge cosin Richard Shutt: their lord, and I delivered to them the same tyme my acquittance for the sum to the hands of the said Thomas, xxxv<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob.

[This is the last entry in this volume, p. 196, and, so far as we can see, the last entry of accounts kept at Smithells. After the death of Sir Richard, Mr. Lawrence Shuttleworth, who succeeded to his brother's estates, seems to have immediately commenced the building of the new house of Gawthorpe Hall; and thenceforward the accounts of the chief steward seem to have been kept there.]

## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS, GAWTHORPE.

## VOLUME IV.

From 1st FEBRUARY, 1599–1600, to 30th JUNE, 1601.

---

This is a long, thin, and narrow book, of coarse laid paper, with a hard parchment cover, containing, in 88 pages, the accounts of seventeen months. These accounts relate chiefly to the purchase of building materials, the wages of labour in getting and preparing them for use, and the wages and maintenance of the workmen in various building trades, and of their labourers, in the erection of the present edifice of Gawthorpe Hall; the first stone of which was laid (as an entry p. 23 in this volume, and another on its last page inform us) on the 26th August, 1600. There is consequently less variety in the nature of the items of expenditure than in the three former volumes. They may be ranged under a few heads; as, the mason, for getting or hewing stone in the delph, then squaring it, or rough-dressing it with the hammer, called “scapping;” and an extra charge is made for the stone prepared for the window frames, &c., of the hall; the waller also gets an inferior stone in the quarry and prepares it, and builds the walls; the wright goes to Mytton wood, or Read wood, fells the timber, squares it for beams, or saws it up for boards; and then carters, with their wains, bring both stone and timber to Gawthorpe; lime for the mortar, and also for manuring the ground around the hall, is brought from Clithero; iron, rod, bar, and other, from Halifax, and smiths are employed by the year at quarterly wages to work it up at Gawthorpe; wheelwrights are also extensively employed in

repairing the carts, and saddlers in replacing harness and other gear. In short, the volume shows the mode in which the erection of a considerable mansion was conducted at the close of the sixteenth and beginning of the seventeenth century. Such items are selected as will show prices and rates of wages for skilled and unskilled labour, and whatever else may tend to throw a light on the customs and manners of the period. The volume commences with the following heading:—

*A Booke of Accountes of the Disbursements paied by Abraham Colthurste and Edward Sherborne, for the use of Mr. Lawrence Shuttleworthe, towchinge his howse att Gawthroppe, beginning in Februarie, 1599.*

[February, 1599–1600.] — Towe ffyftenes for Burneley churche and y<sup>e</sup> reparē thereof, viij<sup>d</sup>; one stande [a barrel, set on one end] of ale, to Florence Whithead, xvjd; white bread and candles to y<sup>e</sup> said Florence, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Hab'ham Eves, three fyfthenes and three ptes of a fyftene, xv<sup>d</sup>; for Holte close, laid after xix<sup>d</sup> a tenemente, both which are for Ireland souldiers, xix<sup>d</sup>; James Foldes, viij days workinge in the stone delff at Gawthroppe, xvjd; towardes the hyringe of a souldier for Ireland for your pte of Holte close, xxij<sup>d</sup>; spent [by two men] in Mytton wodd to bye timber, xv<sup>d</sup>; for three oxganges and three acres of land at Gawthroppe for y<sup>e</sup> furnishinge of souldiers vnto Irelande, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for xvij acres at Scholbancke, ix<sup>d</sup>; towardes y<sup>e</sup> tolle at Padiham, for your pte at Gawthroppe, viij<sup>d</sup> ob.; to the grave [i.e. graf, gereve, reeve] of Pendle, for your land in the West close, laid after xxij<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> pounde, for Ireland souldiers, xxij<sup>d</sup> ob.; [ditto] oxlaye for your pte in Westclose, vj<sup>d</sup> ob.; [ditto] Holte close, iij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1599–1600.] — To [two men] workinge sixe days a peece in y<sup>e</sup> stone delff at Gawthorpe, after ij<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> day, ij<sup>s</sup>; [the same men] for dichinge at Gawthroppe, after ij<sup>d</sup> a day, ij<sup>s</sup>; ij wrightes workinge vj days, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the day apeece, iiij<sup>s</sup>; for a load of malte, to Ric. Nicholls of Hallifaxe, xij<sup>s</sup>; to widow Roe, for a little mowe

[stack or heap] of haye, ix<sup>s</sup>; for wrytinge y<sup>e</sup> bokes of Austwicke and Hebblewhait, to Mr. Rylay of Burneley, x<sup>s</sup>; horsemeat and man's meat in goinge to Mr. John Yorke his howse, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1600.] — For the privie tiethes of Gawthroppe, for one halfe yeare dewe at Easter, x<sup>s</sup>; the quenes maties rente for your lande in y<sup>e</sup> West close, x<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob.; [two men] gettinge stones in Rycliffe, upon their owne table, iiiij days, after vj<sup>d</sup> a day, iiijs; one quarter of veale, xij<sup>d</sup>; James Foldes, for filling dung or compost at Gawthroppe for sixe days, xv<sup>d</sup>; one pare of corded tracesse, towne halters and one showinge rope of heare, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of honye, xiiiij<sup>d</sup>; for mendinge the way in Hapton Pke, upon [the man's] owne table, three days, xvij<sup>d</sup>; hedging and filling the dung cart at Gawthroppe, after iij<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> daye, for vj days, xvij<sup>d</sup>; dryinge three kill full of corne, vj<sup>d</sup>; John Dodgshon, for marlinge the sheppcott heye, when he depted the possession, iij<sup>l</sup>.

[May, 1600.] — To [a man] one day worke in the stone delfe, of his owne table, vj<sup>d</sup>; Gregorie the masone, one quarteres wages, xix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; [a man] helpinge to shifte tymber, twoo dayes, after 3<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> daye, vj<sup>d</sup>; Robert Hodgson wiffe, for one stone and a halffe of butter, after iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup> the stone, vs.

[June, 1600.] — A quarte and halfe of tarre, vj<sup>d</sup>; one hundredreth and a halfe of iron and threene pound, at xv<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> the hundredreth, xxiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; two bed cordes ij<sup>d</sup>; a showinge rope, vij<sup>d</sup>; towne cow tees [ties] ij<sup>d</sup>; [a man] iiiij days scaplinge [rough-dressing] of stones, iiiij<sup>d</sup> a day, xvij<sup>d</sup>; three metts and a pecke of barley, after iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> a mett, xj<sup>s</sup>; drivinge the stone cartt ij days, after ij<sup>d</sup> ob. the day, v<sup>d</sup>; Gregorie the mason, for a caytrel [? a heavy hammer] to breake stones w<sup>t</sup>hall, iiijs ij<sup>d</sup>; iij yardes and a halffe of canves, to be Cockshott towne shirtes, ij<sup>s</sup>; two yardes and a halffe (of vij<sup>d</sup> the yarde), to lyne his clothes w<sup>t</sup>hall, xvij<sup>d</sup> ob.; four quarteres of bearing canves for his dublett, iiiij<sup>d</sup> ob.; three calfe skins, to be hym dublette and hose, iijs ix<sup>d</sup>; a pare of smithie bellowes, xiijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Margaret Cockshott, for makinge towne shirtes to the ladde, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Rauff Ashton esq. her maties receyver, for y<sup>e</sup> half yeares rent of Ightenhull pke, Burneley and Clitherowe mylles, due 25<sup>th</sup> Marche 1600,

xvij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; towe lode of sylinge tymber [syles, the principal rafters] boughte at Pilkington, xlvijs vj<sup>d</sup>; a pare of shodd wheylles, xlvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; x chises at Preston, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; iij hinge lockes, xv<sup>d</sup>; iij tymber trise [trees] bought in Mytton wodde, v<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; Anthony Whythead, mason, his quarters wagges, xxx<sup>s</sup>; [a man] iij days and half, dightinge [dressing] wall stone, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a wrighte, iiij days workinge in Mytton wodde, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, xvj<sup>d</sup>; one fat cowe boughte in Burneley, xlvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; ij pound of hoppes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a woman that helped to weydd in the garthinge [garden] iij days, iiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a mutton, iijs ij<sup>d</sup>; ij wayne roppes, iijs; one skille [skyle, a skimmer; or skillet, a small metal pot with a long handle] xj<sup>d</sup>; one brazen ladle, viij<sup>d</sup>; ij ridles and one mele syffe, xj<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1600.] — Payd in Whalley the chardges of the men that brought the tymber to Gawthroppe, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Read bank by the said men that came with tymber one night, vj<sup>s</sup>, beinge in all xvij draughtes; x meat dishes boughte by Jane, iiij<sup>d</sup>; payd in Waswall, for bread and drinke to xvij men that came with the careringe [? procession] that came furth of Pendle forest, iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a whellewrighte, iij days and a halfe cuttinge and clivinge the great ashe into whille tymber (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>d</sup> ob.; a mason viij days and halfe hewinge stone at Gawthorp (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a man vj days making morter at Gawthorpe (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>d</sup>; a wrighte vj days breakinge tymber in Mytton wood (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup>; a great hamar to clive stones, weighing x<sup>l</sup>i, iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; xij wedges, xv<sup>d</sup>; one fat cowe, lvij<sup>s</sup>; a man sixe dayes mohinge at Gawthrope (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) xvd [sic]; a sythe, ij<sup>s</sup>; viij louddes of lyme, boughte at Clitherow, iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij pounde of swynes grece for the carttes, xij<sup>d</sup>; iiij pounde of smeltes for the howse use, xij<sup>d</sup>; xvj tymber trise boughte in Mytton wood, x<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; to one that felled theym upon his owen chardges, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Margaret Pollerd, for iij wykes before Mydsomer, xj<sup>d</sup> (she ys hyered for xvjs in the year); ix chises, x<sup>s</sup>; one ston of butter, iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pound of hoppes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; one lode of syllynge tymber at Pylkington, xxix<sup>s</sup>.

[August, 1600.] — To the power [poor] of Igthenhill, by my Mr appontemente, for xxvij acares of land in Gawthroppe, at ob. the

acar, xvjd ob.; in Clitherow for vli and halfe of sheppe suette ijs jd; ij hundreth and ixli and halfe weighte of iren, whereof halfe a hundreth in square barres, after xvjs viijd a hundreth, and the flatt barres after xv<sup>s</sup> iiijd the hundereth; and for cariage of ij horse loudes from Hallyfaxe to Burnele, ij<sup>s</sup>; soe payd in all xlxs viijd; Padyham, a yalde: ij oxganges and a half of land in Padiam, xv<sup>d</sup>; for ij acars of land purchesed of Cockshot, ob.; for one acar of land purchesed of Symond Heydocke, jd; for xv acares of land at Scollebancke, vd; and for ij acars of land at Gawthroppe, xxijd; the grave of Pendle, a yalde for the last Irishe souldyers, after xijd the pounde, xijd; Habergham Eves, ij fyteenes for the laste Ireland soldiers, vijd; for the Holte close, after xd the tenemente, xd; for one that kept the wache [watch] at Burnele one nyght, and for Gawthroppe, ij<sup>d</sup>; one ston and half of butter, vs; Padham, for ij quidines [quindismes, i.e. fifteenths] graunted unto her ma<sup>tie</sup> by the last plement, for ij oxganges and halfe belonginge to Gawthroppe, xv<sup>d</sup>; xvij acars and half at Scollbancke, vj<sup>d</sup>; one acar of Hadockes land and ij acar of Cockshout land, jd; at Padiam, for ij ston vij pound weight of iren, at ij<sup>d</sup> the pound, vjs ij<sup>d</sup>; vj gaddes of steelle, iiijd; for workmanshipe of the said iren and steelle into husbandry gere, one month, vjs jd; sixe days blendinge mortar at Gawthroppe, xv<sup>d</sup>; four metts wych salt [the salt spring or mine; whence Northwich, Middlewich, Nantwich] for the howse use at Gawthroppe, le mette ijs iiijd, xijs iiijd; Roger Cockshotte, for vj days fecinge [? levelling] the ground worke for the new hall at Gawthroppe, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., xv<sup>d</sup>; table of iiij of my M<sup>r</sup> men, when the[y] lead [led] twisse fourth of Mytton wod, ij days and halfe, at ij<sup>d</sup> a meyll for a man, vjs viijd; and in drincke when they came away iiijd; to a smyth, for pesinge and mendinge ther temes, ij<sup>d</sup>; iij quarter of canves to pannell a kart sadle with, vj<sup>d</sup>; a sadler of Whalley for makinge the same pannell, ij<sup>d</sup>; to a sclater, for squaringe or strykinge of v roddes of sclat in the pitte, upon his own chardges, at vjs iiijd the roode, xijs; fechinge a poste of ston, a squar rodde, x yardes longe and iiiij yerdes brooad, xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; payd to John Baxsden, for vj

days settynge of the new fundaycyons for the Halle at Gawthroppe, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>. [Marginal note to the above entry:] *The xxvj<sup>th</sup> of this month was the firste ston layd of this newe hall.* Payd to x of these men [labourers] to by theym every one a pare of gloves, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Anthony Whytehead and v masons [ditto] ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; to Jane Hodgkinson [probably the housekeeper, as she bought in the provisions, &c.] and ij maydes [ditto: amount obliterated]; [eight male workservants, including the cow boy] to by everie of theym a pare of gloves, xxj<sup>d</sup>; sixe wiskets, ix<sup>d</sup>; iij rakes, vj<sup>d</sup>; iiiij basse and one great dishe, vj<sup>d</sup>; iij halters, vj<sup>d</sup>; William Houghton of Padham, for getting of stone, viz. upon Padham more, iij score and v yerdes (at ij<sup>d</sup> the yerde) xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; xj score and viij yerdes of frie-ston at Rycliffe (at ij<sup>d</sup> qr. the yerde) xlij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; xxxvij loutes of wall ston at ij<sup>d</sup> the loud, vj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1600.]—Payd to [two smiths] for workinge of iren frome the 1ste of Augste laste vnto the end of the same, xvij<sup>s</sup> jd; iiiij lb whyt candles, bought by Jane, le ti v<sup>d</sup>, xx<sup>d</sup>; souuppe [soap] for the howse use at Gawthroppe, sync the 27 of June 1600 vnto the vj of September, xij<sup>d</sup>; iiiij sickles, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; ij skilles [skillets, metal pots] xvij<sup>d</sup>; v chises (le pice xvij<sup>d</sup>) vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; one stonne of butter, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; xx meat dishes, viij<sup>d</sup>; to goodwiffe Grymshe of Mowerhylles for v stone of butter, bought by Jane Lester (at ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; iiiij score and xv loutes of lyme, at vj<sup>d</sup> the loud, lv<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; one pecke wheat for the howse use at Gawthroppe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; John Baxsenden, for iiiij days and halfe wallinge and settinge of the grounde worke of the newe halle of Gawthroppe, xxij<sup>d</sup>; a lab<sup>r</sup> v days servinge the waller, x<sup>d</sup>; the whille wright, for bussheinge one pre wheylls, and axselinge the same, viij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for ringinge one pre of oulde whylls, xvj<sup>d</sup>; makinge one pre of new whylls, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one pounde of hoppes at Padyam, vj<sup>d</sup>; a fatte bulle at Burrye fayre, xlviij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; getting wallstone at Rycliffe, xxvij loutes at ij<sup>d</sup> the loud, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the whilwright, for ij days bending oxe bowes [yokes] and hewing ij ganges of spokes, xvj<sup>d</sup>; ringing one pre of wayne whilles, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Anthonye Whytehead, his querter wages, xxx<sup>s</sup>; the grave of Pendlye, a galde towards the hyringe of a soul-

dyer for Ireland, viij<sup>d</sup>; the constable of Habergham Eaves, for ij xv<sup>tene</sup>s dewe to the quenes mat<sup>e</sup>, viij<sup>d</sup>; the constable of Padyam, for a galde for Elline Whittaker, after ij<sup>d</sup> an oxgang, ix<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Backester [the old form of Baxter] for his paynes in wryttinge the artickles of agreement be twixt theym and hus, xij<sup>d</sup>; getting ston at Scholbanke and Ryclife, accordinge to the artickles of a grement, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the mason, for hewinge of stiffe for ij windowes, xij<sup>s</sup>; one ston and j pound of butter, iij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; two chises, iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; in Blakburne, for one fat sagge [? stag] for the howse use, liij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1600.] — Foure mettes of salte, xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the smyth, for ij gudgiuns of his owen iren, weighing viij lb, xvjd; for making the same, iij<sup>d</sup>; the mason, on account, for hewing of windowe stiffe, xv<sup>s</sup>; one quarteron of butter, x<sup>d</sup>; one onze of pepp, iiijd; [to several women, each] for one day sheringe, iij<sup>d</sup>; Jas. Wilson, for one day helpinge to lose corne [? to sow corn] iij<sup>d</sup>; the churche warden of Pendle, for one rome in the 12 place, viz. tow galdes, ijs vjd; the churchwarden of Padyam, for one rome in the 15 place, xvij<sup>d</sup>, and for the quyre xvij<sup>d</sup>, for ether place ij galdes; one yard of canves, to be iij towels [small ones] for the workemen, bought by Jane, vijd; one pound of souuppe for the howse use, iiijd; v days walling at the newe hall, ijs jd; the wryghte, for vj days makinge seafouldes at Myttonwood, ijs; to Thomas Wittiker, churchwarden of Padiam, for Ingrame Willasie his romes in the churche, viz. ij yaldes, one in the thrid place xij<sup>d</sup>, one in the viij place xxij<sup>d</sup>, and for ij in the xij place vs; the whilewright, for iiij days felling and hewing one ashe into xxij axseltries, xvjd; for his table iiij days, ijs; payd for the said ashe to Mr. Sherburn of Mytton [the amount effaced]; in Clitherewe for one fat oxe, xlvijs iiijd; ij lb of whyt candles, ix<sup>d</sup>; a wiffe in Symondstone, for iij ston of butter, xs; ij pound of swynes greece for the waynes, vijd; [two men] for dryvinge the plowe in wheat sedinge, ether one day, at ij<sup>d</sup> a man, iiijd; for butter to grece the waynes with, iiijd; vj drinkinge glasses, ix<sup>d</sup>; whyt lether to be lasing for flaylles, iij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1600.] — For xv chises, iij of them at xij<sup>d</sup> a pice, and xij at x<sup>d</sup> a pice, xij<sup>s</sup>; one pre of yeardinge mytense xx<sup>d</sup>; a new

share, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the whillewright, for breakinge ij great ashes into ij ganges of fellexe, and makinge of ij plowes, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] one day for helping to cutte the toppe of a nasshe [an ash] in Mytton wod into x fellex, viij harowe bothes, one whil naxle, and v pre of wile barrowe trundles, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for v dewlappes of beastes to be nossells and bellybands for the kartes, viij<sup>d</sup>; ix gaddes of stille, vj<sup>d</sup>; ij poundes and iij quarteron of rodde stille, xij<sup>d</sup>; a yerd and a quarter of great course canves, to mend seckes with, viij<sup>d</sup>; the wright, for vj days sawinge bordes and plankes for the stable, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a lab<sup>rer</sup> for vj dayes dyching and gettinge quicke wod, ix<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1600.] — For ij hogsheads to put salte in, iijs vij<sup>d</sup>; the grave of Pendle, for the laste Ireland souldgier, viij<sup>d</sup>; one mette and a naghendoll [*eacan-dole*, added quantity] of salte, iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; in pte pamente to by malte w<sup>th</sup>in Longton, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the smyth at Gawthroppe, for his half yeres wages, xx<sup>s</sup>, and the said smyth is hyred for one holle yere, for xl<sup>s</sup> in the yere; half a yerd and halfe a querter of whyt [name of stuff omitted] to be the cow boy a pare of stockinges, x<sup>d</sup>; ij scutles, vj<sup>d</sup>; dryinge of iiiij louddes of ottes, ij<sup>d</sup>; one quart of honye xvij<sup>d</sup>; a screwe [? vice] for the smyth, ij<sup>s</sup>. [At the end of the month and year are acknowledgements by Edward Sherburn that he has received of his master, Laurence Shuttleworth, the sums of £65, £52, and £100, the last at Smithils, to be disbursed. Mr. Laurence Shuttleworth signs the account as examined and allowed.]

[January, 1600–1601.] — The wrighte, iij days and halfe sawinge of bordes at Gawthroppe, x<sup>d</sup> ob.; dychinge in Padyam Hee, x<sup>s</sup>; xv pound of hoppes in Padyam x<sup>s</sup>; for x mettes of meall at Burnley milne, xl<sup>s</sup>; makinge a pare of stockinges for cowboy, ij<sup>d</sup>; foure oxe yockes, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a lanttehorne for the karter, x<sup>d</sup>; a pre of clogges for the cow boy, vj<sup>d</sup>; one pound of whyt candles, v<sup>d</sup>; iij helters for the cart horses, iij<sup>d</sup>; payd by Jane for spyce, viz. for a quarteren of a pound of anneses [anises] iiiij<sup>d</sup>, ij onze pepp, viij<sup>d</sup>, halfe a pound of courwaynes, ij<sup>d</sup>, and for maze and cloves ij<sup>d</sup>; one basket to cary clothes in, ix<sup>d</sup>; makinge of a key for the cubbord in my M<sup>r</sup> chamber, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towe fyles for the smyth,

$vj^d$ ; one flitch of bacon, for the howse use at Gawthropp,  $xij^s$   $vj^d$ ;  $xij$  mettes of meall, at  $iiij^s$  the mett,  $xlviij^s$ ; the constable of Paydyam, for two oxeganges and halfe which pay the toule, at  $xxj^d$  ob. the oxgange,  $ij^s\ iiij^d$  ob. qu.; for one acre of Haydockes lande, ob. qu.; for one oxegange at Scollebancke,  $x^d$  ob.; for the reparinge of the churche at Whalle, for makinge a new pare of stockes and cockstool [cuck-stool or ducking-stool] and for soldyiers,  $ij^s\ iiij^d$ ; for one tanned horse hyde to cover the bellowes with and for mendinge the horse gear,  $ij^s\ iiij^d$ ; for coveringe the bellowes,  $iiij^d$ , and for clocke nelles to the same,  $j^d$ ; a horse combe,  $vj^d$ ; lycoringe of one horse skinne,  $xvj^d$ ; the karter, for his quarter wages,  $x^s$ ; lent him  $ij^s\ iiij^d$  more, which he pmises me at this quarters end.

[February, 1600-1601.] — Tow calfe skines and  $ij$  shippe skines to be coweboy a dublete and briche,  $iiij^s$ ; course kanves for lyninge to the same,  $xx^d$ ; Henry Towndley, for onne gray nag which shalbe fyve years old at Mydsomer nexte,  $ijjl\ vj^s\ viij^d$ ; payd by Jane for  $xij$  woodd spones,  $ij^d$ ; to [two men] for helpinge the karter to loadde  $xl$  loades of hewen ston, at  $vj^d$  the  $xx$  loades,  $xij^d$ ; John Wylleson of Clytherowe, for bringing  $xx$  horse loades of lyme for the newe grounde in Padyham Hee, at  $vij^d$  ob. the loade,  $xij^s\ vj^d$ ; [marginal note:] Lyme for grounde: this is the firste.

[March, 1600-1601.] — Payd the mason the last pte of his mony for hewinge window stuffe for  $ij$  windowes at Gawthorpe, contaynyng in mesuere  $viij$  score and  $iiij$  foute, at  $vij^d$  ob. the foute, in all  $v^l\ ij^s\ vj^d$ ;  $xx$  mett of seed ottes, at  $ij^s\ iiij^d$  the mett,  $xlvj^s\ viij^d$ ; [a man] four days working in the garthinge, le day  $vj^d$ ,  $ij^s$ ; a wryghte, for  $v$  days workinge at the ptition betwixte the pantry and the hall, le day  $iiij^d$ ,  $xx^d$ ; the mason, for dyghtinge [dressing] of  $vij$  yardes of walle stounes at Ryclife, le yerd  $v^d$ ,  $ij^s\ xj^d$ ; one stonne and halfe of butter (le ston  $iiij^s\ vj^s$ ); onyon seedes  $iiij^d$ ; the garthener, for  $ijj$  days workinge in the garthinge at Gawthrop, le day  $vj^d$ ,  $xvij^d$ ; a quarteron of butter to grece the kartes with,  $xij^d$ ;  $ij$  hempppe temes,  $xiiij^d$ ; a pare of showes for Tome cow boy,  $xx^d$ ; for makinge the cowboys clothes,  $vj^d$ ; for therd [thread]

iiij<sup>d</sup>; buttones, j<sup>d</sup>; for makinge his clothes the laste yeare, and for thred, ix<sup>d</sup>; for iiiij headstalles for horsecollers for the kart horses, xvij<sup>d</sup>; for xvij days haroinge and working other work, at j<sup>d</sup> le day, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Brigges, for ij pare of ould bed stokes and one arcke [chest] viij<sup>d</sup>; ix quarters of colles and vj wiskets foulle, iiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; iiiij hempen reynes for the horse collers, viij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1601.] — Halfe a veall and the head, in Clitherowe, vs  
iiij<sup>d</sup>; the wheelwryghte, makinge a new pare of wheeles and axell-  
ling the same, ijs ij<sup>d</sup>; v hundrethe of iron, in scware [square]  
barres, le hundreth xv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; one hundredth of flat barres savinge  
xxij<sup>l</sup> weight, at xv<sup>s</sup> the hundereth, xij<sup>s</sup>; karige of the said iren to  
Burneley, iiijs; for one pound quartron of pitche for the window  
barres, iiij<sup>d</sup>; ij speades shoud with iren, ijs; ij hundreth and viij  
pound weight of iren in flat bars, at xv<sup>s</sup> the hundreth, xxxjs; carige  
to Burneley xvij<sup>d</sup>; soupe for the howse use, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; vij mettes of  
seed barlye (at ijs x<sup>d</sup>) xxvj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1601.] — One day mowinge, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a quartter of veyll, x<sup>d</sup>;  
iiij wiskettes, vj<sup>d</sup>; iij hinge lockes, v<sup>d</sup>; halfe a horse skine to mend  
the horse gere with, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pedler for iij ounze and a quarteron  
of an onze of pepp, at iiij<sup>d</sup> the onze, xij<sup>d</sup>; the constable of Padyam,  
for the oxe galde, ix<sup>d</sup> ob.; dryinge one kylne full of malte, ij<sup>d</sup>; the  
constable of Padyam, for a gald for Ireland souldyers, after ij<sup>d</sup> qu.  
the oxegange, at the Scolbancke ij<sup>d</sup> q.; for ij oxeganges of Haydock  
lande iiij<sup>d</sup> q.; one oxegange of Cockshottes landes ij<sup>d</sup> q.; ij hundrethe  
and ij pound of iren at xv<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> the hundreth, xxx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; viij stounes  
ix t of iren to be window barres, and for workinge the same in  
Lostocke, and for standardes for the windowes in the under romes,  
and making it into gogyons [gudgeons] and for working of vj ston  
vj t of our owen iren into the like stuffe, for ij lockes and other  
work, xxvj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob.; halfe a ston of butter to greze waynes with, ijs;  
iiij pound of swynes grece for the cartes, xij<sup>d</sup>; expenses of a man  
and a boy when they went to the Smythells for kyne, iiij<sup>d</sup>; one  
quartron of honye xvij<sup>d</sup>; one yerde of canves to be a chise cloth,  
viij<sup>d</sup>; three quarters of canves to pannel the kart sadles with, vj<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1601.] — To Mr. Thomas Sherburne of Lyttle Mytton,

for xvij tumber trise, xj<sup>l</sup>; all y<sup>e</sup> windowe stiffe worked by the smyth cometh to xlviij yardes and one foute, at ij<sup>s</sup> the yard, is iiij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; viij mettes of salte, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; one ston of butter, iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; three chises, ij<sup>s</sup>; a showe for gray nage when he went to Smythells, iij<sup>d</sup>; iiij yards of canves to be Tom the cowboy ij shirtes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for making Tom cowboy ij shirtes, ij<sup>d</sup>; xvij quarter of colles, at vj<sup>d</sup> the quarter, xxvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; and in rewarde to collyers for their furtherance, xij<sup>d</sup>; iij newe sythes, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; tow wayne rropes, iij<sup>s</sup>; a scrimber [? scribing iron for trees] xij<sup>d</sup>; ij chises, xvj<sup>d</sup>; a backston, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; x meat dices iiij<sup>d</sup>; a fliche of baycon, xiiij<sup>s</sup>; [two men] one day lowking [weeding] corne, iiij<sup>d</sup>; soppe to washe with, vj<sup>d</sup>.

[On the 84th and last page of accounts are the signatures of "Laur: Shuttleworthe," and of "Edward Sherburn," then his steward. The total of disbursements from Feb. 1, 1599 [-1600] to June, 1601, is £478 19s. 2½d. "And soe this book ended y<sup>e</sup> last of June by me, Laurc: Shuttleworthe." Then follows a] Memorandum that Rychard Wylkynson must pay yearely for fyve yeares, everie Mayday, x<sup>s</sup> to the use of my younge cosin Uhtred Shuttleworthe at Gawthrop, and y<sup>e</sup> first payment began at May day last, for the ground which my father redeemed of Tho: Shuttleworthe of Padiham, to y<sup>e</sup> use of y<sup>e</sup> said Utred Shutt: till xl<sup>l</sup> be paid. Primo Maij, 1601. I have rec. of Ric. Wilkinson, xl<sup>s</sup>. [On the last page in the volume, in a more modern hand, is written — "26 August 1600. The first stone of y<sup>e</sup> new Hall att Gawthropp was laide."]

## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME V.

JULY 1, 1601, to AUGUST 20, 1603.

[This book, like volume IV, is chiefly filled with disbursements on account of the building of Gawthorpe Hall; and our selected entries become consequently fewer. This is a long, narrow book, like a petty cashbook, made by stitching coarse laid paper into a parchment cover. During the two years over which its entries extend, Edward Sherborne continued to be the steward of the Rev. Lawrence Shuttleworth; and sometimes the entries were made by the principal, though for the most part by his agent. The heading to the volume, on its first page, is as follows:—]

*Primo Julij, 1601; Eliz. 43.*

*A Boooke of Accountes of the Receiptes and disbursements paid  
by Edward Sherburne for the use of Mr. Shuttleworthe of  
Gawthorppye, towching his howse ther; begynninge the firste  
of Julie, 1601.*

I have delivered July 1, 1601, to Edw: Sherburne to be disbursed for me 89<sup>l</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob. [Two similar entries in August, of xv<sup>l</sup> and xlji<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>; one in September, of 171<sup>l</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> 7<sup>d</sup>; one of April, 1602, of 68<sup>l</sup> 19<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup> ob.; and another of 32<sup>l</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> 1<sup>d</sup> q.]

## EXPENSES.

[July, 1601.] — Payd Jno Swayne, iiiij days workinge at the walls, le day iiij<sup>d</sup> ob., xviiij<sup>d</sup>; his man, v days hewing stons, xij<sup>d</sup> ob.; [a mason] iiiij days and a halfe scapelinge [rough-dressing] ston at delfes, le day viij<sup>d</sup>, iij<sup>s</sup>; a wright, iij days and a halfe workinge at the flowers [floors] over the hall, le day iiiij<sup>d</sup>, xij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer for v days helpinge to lead tymber, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., xij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a laborer, for iiij days sarvinge the wallers, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., viij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a laborer, for iiiij days helpinge to make morter, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., xd; a karter, for fyve days this wicke, xv<sup>d</sup>, and he ys hyred untell mychilmes for xv<sup>d</sup> in the wicke, broken worke and holle; a laborer, v days workinge husbandry, le day j<sup>d</sup>, v<sup>d</sup>; for one quere of pap to be this booke, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for the table of iij wrights and iiiij of my Mr s<sup>r</sup>vant in the wood, getynge furth the tymber one wicke, le man iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the wicke, soe in all, xxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vj days s<sup>r</sup>vinge the wallers, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; and he ys to have xij<sup>d</sup> in the month more untell Mychelmes next, and he ys to mow or ells what other labor I shall thinge [think] good; and so saye for this month xij<sup>d</sup> over his wickes wage, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Sherburn of Little Mytton, for v tymber trise, iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; vj score and one load of lyme for the house, le loude viij<sup>d</sup>, iij<sup>d</sup> xs viij<sup>d</sup>; a mason, for hewinge vij yardes of windowe stuffe, pcell of those windowes that he wrought in winter, at viij<sup>d</sup> the foute, xiiij<sup>s</sup>; the whille wright, making one pare of whilles to lead tymber with, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for clivinge and hewinge of iij gange and halfe of spokes and iij plowe shethes, and making a rocktrie to the bellowes in the smythe, v<sup>d</sup>; iij haymakers, for everie of them iij days helpinge to make hay, le day every ij<sup>d</sup>, xviiij<sup>d</sup>; a smyth in Walle [Whalley] for vj lb of iren to mend the temes with, and for workinge the same, xvjd; agreed with Lawrence Both of Symondston to mowe and make all the hay at Symondston, upon his own chardge, for xxxv<sup>s</sup>, and payd in hand xvij<sup>s</sup>, and the reste when he hath mowed all; a fatte veyll calfe, to kyll for the howse use, vj<sup>s</sup>; the karter, halfe a quarter's wages, v<sup>s</sup>; one syle [strainer, or a skimmer] to

syle milke with, ij<sup>d</sup>; viij score loades of rughe wall ston, at ij<sup>d</sup> the loade, xxvj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; viij hundreth xxxij<sup>s</sup> pounde of iren in square barres for the over romes over the new halle at Gawthorpp, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a watcheman at Burnle one nighte, ij<sup>d</sup>; uxor John Demby, for v days workinge at haye, le day ij<sup>d</sup>, x<sup>d</sup>; to Prynce wyffe, for vj chises and one ston of butter, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; viij chises, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a kart sadletrye, x<sup>d</sup>; spente at Clitherowe and Boulton at the fayres, xij<sup>d</sup>; a boultinge clothe for the howse use, vij<sup>d</sup>; a stocke locke for the chamber dower at Symonston, viij<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1601.] — Twelve wiskets, vj<sup>d</sup>; a mason, his quarter's wage, xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of beffe in Clitherewe, for the howse use, vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij chises, xy<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, ij fiftiens for Ireland soul-dyvers, and one fiftien for Whalle churche, viz. for ij oxegange and halfe at Gawthroppe, xxij<sup>d</sup> ob.; for j oxgang at Scolbancke, ix<sup>d</sup>; for j oxgang and x acars of Haydokes land, xij<sup>d</sup> ob. q.; and one oxgang of Cockeshot land, ix<sup>d</sup>; soe in all, iiijs vij<sup>d</sup> ob. q.; payd in Walley, for the expenses of Mr. Mosley his men that brought a trie frome Lonngs [?] vj<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, for vj days leadinge tymber, le day xij<sup>d</sup>; [other entries show the wages of labourers, at the following work, to be per day, for serving the waller, ij<sup>d</sup>; makinge morter, ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; and the carter, ij<sup>d</sup> ob.]; a tanned horse hyde, to leather the horse gere with, v<sup>s</sup>; to a shomaker, for dyghting and lycoringe the same, xvij<sup>d</sup>; candle rishes, iij<sup>d</sup>; whipcordes for the karters, j<sup>d</sup>; v score meat dishes, iijs; one quarter of biffe, ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a tinker, for mendinge pottes and pannes at Gawthroppe, xj<sup>d</sup>; iiij chises, xx<sup>d</sup>; James Bothe of Hapton, for fechinge of a poste of stonne that his master gave to Mr. Shuttleworthe, of Gawthroppe, to gette, and for making a wall at the head of the bancke, uppon his owen chardges, vij<sup>s</sup>; ij little chises, vj<sup>d</sup>; the table of iiij wrightes vj days in Mytton wood, le man iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>, xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for xj melles of my M<sup>r</sup> servants, them that came with draughtes from Gawthorppe, the[y] stayinge ther one nyght, xxij<sup>d</sup>; gyven the workmen ["masons" in margin] for ther washinge, vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1601.] — A galde for Sabden bancke — the constable of Paydyam for ix oxgangs of land leyd by the iiij men, at

xvij<sup>d</sup> the oxgang, for the mantenance of a sutt [suit] for Sabden bancke, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, and for iij toftes in the towone, at ij<sup>d</sup> the tofte, vj<sup>d</sup>; Jane Hodgkinson, her quarters wayges, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Gysburne, whan wee went with cattell to sell, xxij<sup>d</sup>; James Smyth of Paydyam, for showinge of xluij oxen rounde, le oxe vij<sup>d</sup>, xxv<sup>s</sup>; for a staple to a locke at Thornes house, j<sup>d</sup>; ij new showes for my M<sup>r</sup> dune geldinge, viij<sup>d</sup>; xij pound of suette, iiijs; at Hallyfaxe, for xij stryke seed wheat, le strike ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> and vj<sup>d</sup> more, so payed xxxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; iij kart roppes for the kart, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; ij p're of harowing trace, viij<sup>d</sup>; [a labourer] ij days sheringe, vj<sup>d</sup>; iiij fowther [fodder, a varying weight, usually about 2400lb] and one ston and vj pound of lead, at vij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> the fowther, and xij<sup>d</sup> for the said oddes of lead, xxxj<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; karige of the lead from Gristone to Collne, l<sup>s</sup>; the smith, for tothinge vj sickles, iij<sup>d</sup>; ij pound of whyt kandels, x<sup>d</sup>; one pound souuppe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; one ounze of pepp, iiij<sup>d</sup>; iij boultes [bolt, a quantity tied up in a bundle] of kandle russhes, ij<sup>d</sup>; the wright, ij dayes and halfe workinge at the thrid flower, x<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1601.] — Twoe hundredreth of iron in falitt [?] barres (le hundrethe xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>) xxx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the whillewright, for ij days clevinge and hewinge of iij gange of fellexes, viij<sup>d</sup>; viij mette of meall for the howse use, le mette iiijs, xxxij<sup>s</sup>; a cowper at Padyam, for gyrdinge the brewinge vessel at ij severall tymes, vj<sup>d</sup>; for whellinge forth xxv quarters of colles, vj<sup>d</sup>; for tannynge ij cowhydes, iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; payd for my M<sup>r</sup> tyth corne of Padyam, dew at Mychelmes, viz. for Scolbanke, vj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for one oxgange of Lister's landes, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Coptehurste, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Coptehurste hey, v<sup>d</sup>; one pcell of Coeshot oxgange, iiij<sup>d</sup>; and for Mr. Hadocke's land, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij pound of whyt kandles, ix<sup>d</sup>; souuppe iiij<sup>d</sup>; and for whippe cordes for the karters, j<sup>d</sup>; to the smythe of Burneley, for the lone of his stithe for one yer and a quarter, iijs vj<sup>d</sup>, and for handhaymer, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, a galde for Ireland souldyers, viz. for vj oxganges and halfe in Padyam beloninge to Gawthorpt, whereof one of theym at Scolbanke at iij<sup>d</sup> the oxgange, xix<sup>d</sup> ob.; vij oxgange and halfe beloninge to Heighe Whitteker, le ox gange iij<sup>d</sup>; one potte of aylle for my M<sup>r</sup>, xx<sup>d</sup>; Wyll'm Birchowe, to bye iij mettes [oat] meall

with, for his owen use at Smetheles, viij<sup>s</sup>; the sclater, iij days and halfe mendinge the howse at Thornes, and for mossinge and mendinge the howses at Gawthorppe, le day iiijd, xiiijd; vj mettes and a pecke of meall, le mette iijs, xxv<sup>s</sup>; a boye that kept the crowes [away] vj wickes, xvjd.

[November, 1601.] — Towe quarters of trayne [oil] to dighte a cowe hydde with, xvjd; towे yardes of kanves, to be towे wallets, xvjd; the wright iiij days and halfe, le day iiijd, workinge at the laghmost [lowermost] flower in the hall, xvijd; xxv quarter of colle, wantinge iij wisket full, at vjd the quarter, xijs iiijd; the showmaker, for lether and for makinge my M<sup>r</sup> bootes and showes, vijs vijd; Ingrame Willasall, for his half yers anewety for the Scolbancke vj<sup>l</sup> xijs iiijd; one ston of flaxe for the howse use at Gawthorppe, vjs viijd; one poutte of aylle for my M<sup>r</sup>, xiijd; the wright, for vj days working at the bridge, iij days at iiijd and iij days at iijd, xxjd; to a wiffe in Symondston, for a gald that y<sup>e</sup> layd for a power woman, after vijd the pound, to [be] payd quarterly, vijd; vij mettes of malte for the howse use at Gawthorppe, le mette iijs vijd, xxv<sup>s</sup> vijd; xx mettes of grotts, le mette iijs, iiij<sup>l</sup>; to Mr. Nowell of Read, for iiij mettes of otte meall, xvjs; the wright, for vj days postinge and sawinge bordes at Gawthorppe, le day iijd, xvijd; dryinge tow killnefull of corne at Gawthorppe, iiijd; one yearde and halfe of kanves, to be iij towells for workmen [each towell half a yard in length] le yard vjd, x<sup>d</sup> ob.; settinge a showe of the baye mere, jd.

[December, 1601.] — To a boy, for kepinge crowes furth of wheat in Whitker Ises, xiiij days, le day ij<sup>d</sup>, ijs iiijd; Padyam, for ix ox-gange and halfe belonginge to my M<sup>r</sup> in dyvers places, for a gald for Sabdenbancke, at ix<sup>d</sup> the oxgang, vijs jd ob.; the towne toll of Padyam, vjd; spyce agenst Christemes, a quarter of a pound of anelseed, iijd; ij onze pepp, viijd; halfe a pounds of curwens, ij<sup>d</sup>; one pound prunes, iijd; and for maze and cloves, ij<sup>d</sup>; in all, xvijd; to Abraham, tenent in Ightenhull pke, for trespass of my M<sup>r</sup> oxsin in somer in his corne one tyme, ijs vjd; the smyth of Padyam, for showing 2 oxsen round, saving one showe, xiijd; for nailles for the

shod willes, xiiiij<sup>d</sup>; ix new showes for the worke horses vj<sup>d</sup>; ij keyes for ij stocke lockes, ix<sup>d</sup>; showinge my M<sup>r</sup> geldinges at dyveres tymes with his owen iren, ij<sup>s</sup> vd; a cowp, for gyrrdinge a bottell, iij<sup>d</sup>; iiiij mettes salt, xv<sup>s</sup>; servants wayges due the xxixth of this December, Edward Shirburn, half yere, xxxiijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; [four men servants, each] the quarter, x<sup>s</sup>; another, the quarter, iiijs vjd, (hyred for xvij<sup>s</sup> in the yere); Ellen Birch, quarter, vs; [two other female servants, each] the quarter, iijs; a horse liche [leech or doctor] and smyth in Burnely, for dightinge Nandow the mere backe, and to by stufte for the same, yjd.

[January, 1601-2.] — Clothē to be the cowe boye a pr of stockinges, xvij<sup>d</sup>; and for makinge the same, uppon his [the tailor's] owen chardge, ij<sup>d</sup>; to the deputye constable for my M<sup>r</sup>, in pte of his wayges, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; ij tigges [ties, for hoppling the hind legs of a cow; so we have "ligs" for lies] for the maydes to mylke the kyne with, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Thomas wyffe Shutlewo'th of Symondston, for the second q'ater for kepinge of a power cripe layd, after viij<sup>d</sup> the pound, viij<sup>d</sup>; Paydyam, for ij fiftenes, viz. vij oxgang and halfe at Highe Wittaker, le oxgan vjd, iijs ix<sup>d</sup>; ij oxganges of Hadockes landes, xij<sup>d</sup>; halfe an oxgan of Cockshot lande, iij<sup>d</sup>; ij oxgan and halffe belonginge to Gawthroppe, xv<sup>d</sup>; one oxgan at Scolbancke, vjd.

[February, 1601-2.] — Ric. Wilkynson at Bridgend, for his dunghill, for dunge for barlye, iijs; one pare of yeardinge myttence, xiiiij<sup>d</sup>; half a quere of pap, ij<sup>d</sup>; the smyth, his q'aters wayges, x<sup>s</sup>; one barell of heringes in P'ston; xxix<sup>s</sup>; for settinge ij showes of my nag, ij<sup>d</sup>; and one shewe of the old bay mere, jd; spent uppon our horses and oure selves, xij; payd for towle of the heringes, jd; showinge xij oxen round, vijs; dryinge iiiij kilnefull of ottes at Gawthroppe, viij<sup>d</sup>; making towe new plowes, xij<sup>d</sup>; nether-headdinge of one old one, ij<sup>d</sup>; a mason, for gettinge and hewinge of xlviij fotte of windowe stufte of the playnesto moulde, le fotte vjd ob., xxiijs x<sup>d</sup>; the neler, for one hundrethe of duble spikinges, viij<sup>d</sup>; iiiij thousand of lat-neles, le 1000 xx<sup>d</sup>, vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; a q'ateron of a pound of pepp, xvjd; curwens [currants] iij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1601-2.] — A laborer hedginge: for vj days makinge yeard [earth, perhaps for what is called hedge-backing] at Scolebancke and cawlinge in [?] the isles at Gawthroppe (le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xv<sup>d</sup>; one salte fishe, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a salt salmond, xvij<sup>d</sup>; red hearinges, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; one q'at of hony, xvij<sup>d</sup>; onyst sied, vd; lickesied, jd; wheat bread for my Mr, jd; a wright, vj days postinge and framynge tymber for the rouffe of the new hall at Gawthroppe (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) ijs; a cowp, one day and halfe mendinge vessels in the howse, vj<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, a galde layd for a brigge, after 1<sup>d</sup> ob. the oxgang, xxj<sup>d</sup>; ij new showes and ij removes for the kart horses when they went to the Tynegreve for malt, viij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, iiiij days workinge at the hall roffe, xvij<sup>d</sup>; Burnley, a gald for the power in that towne, iiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1602.] — Mr. Nowell of Read, for iij score mettes of malte (le mette ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>) xl; halfe a veyll in Clitherow, iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, half fyftenthe for the oxelayes, xx<sup>d</sup> q.; one q'at of hony for the howse use, xvij<sup>d</sup>; souuppe, xij balles, xij<sup>d</sup>; to a power man for vj tighes [ties] for the kyne, iiij<sup>d</sup>; the wright, vj days work at the hall flower for the roffe, ijs; payd to Ducworthe, for thinges at Tynegreve: ij fiftines, xvij<sup>d</sup>; viij days tharsshinge, ijs xj<sup>d</sup>; for goinge to the mytinge place, vij<sup>d</sup>; the smyth, for one holle yeres worke done at Tyngreve, ijs; Burchow, for his chardge by the way whan he brought the younge beste ij<sup>d</sup>, in all, viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for a nashe toppe [an ash top] to burne, ijs; half a veyll at Burnelye, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; the tincker, for mendinge pottes, pannes, and milke basonnes, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; viij whyt pottes for the maydes, viij<sup>d</sup>; a q'ater of veyll in Walley, ijs; xij loudes of lyme for the howse, vijs.

[May, 1602.] — One mette of salte in Clitherow, ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; iiiij oxen in Colne, xv<sup>d</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Hughes foute man of Kilkenn, for iij jorneys to Gawthroppe, xv<sup>s</sup>; kandle russhes, iij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Sherburne of Lytle Mytton, for xvij tymber trises, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> [ten marks]; a wryght, vj days felling tymber in Mytton wod, ijs; tablinge of vwrights one wicke, le man, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>, xv<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer vj days makinge hedges at Gawthroppe, xv<sup>d</sup>; iiiij metts of seed barly, xij<sup>s</sup>; iiiij basense bought by Elizabeth, vj<sup>d</sup>; iiiij drinckinge glasses, viij<sup>d</sup>;

thred to mend sackes with, ij<sup>d</sup>; iij geld kine in Wegan, for to feed, v<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; Thomas Birchowe, for his chardges when he went [to] Wichfurth with heffers, xiijs iiijd; Padyam, a gald of ij fifteenes and halfe for Ireland souldiers and a brige, vijis vijd q.; a sclater, for takinge the sclate of [off] the old hall at Whittiker, and for ryginge [ridging] the barne ij days, viijd; Mr. Starkey, for xxx mettes of meall at iiijs the mette, vj<sup>l</sup>; xxij mette of malte, at iijs iiijd, iiijl iiijs iiijd; iiij stonne and v pound of butter, at iijs, xvij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; ij yeardes and halfe of canves to be chise clothes, xx<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, one fiftine for Lowed bridge, nye Chippinge, v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1602.] — One thousand lead nelles, iijs iiijd; a smyth in Burneley, or horse liche, for his paynes for dight Nandow the mere backe, and vj<sup>d</sup> he had before to by stiffe with, vj<sup>d</sup>; xv chickens to be hennes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; v pewter sponnes, iiijd; iij chises, xvjd; gyven [June 19] to a pypper upon the rearing day [i.e. when the new hall had been raised or reared to the roof] vj<sup>d</sup>; to Dicke of the shoppe, for tenn tymber trise, bought of hym in Mr. Braddell's [Braddyll's] wood at Whalle, vjl x<sup>s</sup>; ij q'ates of tarre to marke the shippe with, viijd; iiij wemen for clippinge the shippe, xvjd; ij onze of pepp agenste the rearing day, viijd; to a watche man, for watchinge one night at Burneley, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Sir John Savelles man, for one tynne and one pound weight of iren, contayninge fyve score and xij barres of all sortes for windowes, le hundred xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, xijl x<sup>s</sup>; gyven to the workmen, for drawinge it into small barres and bendinge the same, x<sup>s</sup>; carrege of the same to Colne, xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a wryght, ij days and halfe workinge at the halle flower and makinge the frame and other thinges for the plumber, x<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, iij days workinge husbandry, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., and ob. more, viijd.

[July, 1602.] — A laborer, iij days thacchinge, xijd; drying iiij kilne full of corne, vj<sup>d</sup>; to the plumber, for xx pound of pewter to be sawter, le pound vj<sup>d</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>; ij sythes, iiijs viijd; a pre of wayne roppes, ij<sup>s</sup> viijd; to sarten power foulkes in Padyam, for ther dung-gahilles to sett uppon the barly ground at Tomson howse, iiijs iiijd; a gelde cowe to feide, xxxijs iiijd.

All the former summes both of receynt and disbursement, viz. fro' the first of Julye 1601 (Elizab: 43) till the fourthe of Julye 1602 (Eliz: 44) cōtayned in this boke, and the same is 435<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> qr, for all which summes I Lawrence Shuttleworthe have reckened and accompted to Edward Sherburne, and discharged him thereof. (Signed) p me Laur: Shuttleworthe. 435<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> qr. receyved ut supra, and 435<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> qr. expended ut supra. [Pages 81 to 84 inclusive contain receipts only.]

#### RECEIPTS.

Mony receyved of Wyll'm Wood and others, for billes and boundes, begyninge the xxv<sup>th</sup> of October 1602.— For a yonge horse, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Anthony pker, peell of Mr. Anderton's bound of Cleton [Clayton] xl<sup>l</sup>; of Henry Wilkynson, baliff of Forcet, for the halfe yeres rent dew at Martelmes last, xlviij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; for the free rent, viij<sup>s</sup>; for Brettenbye, lvij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for Grvnhton closes, xxiiij<sup>l</sup>; for tyth wolle and lames of Layton, xl<sup>l</sup>; for beggar [bigger or great] tyth, xxx<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Boulde, in pte pamente of his bounde, xx<sup>l</sup>; peell of Thomas Remingtones accompt for the rents of Austwick, xxx<sup>l</sup>; of [ditto] baliffe of Austwicke, uppon accompt, xl<sup>l</sup>; Mr. Anderton of Lostocke, and the bounde delivered, xxvj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; of John Feilden, in pte pamente of the rent for the parsonage of Kilken in Wayles, xv<sup>l</sup>; for ij steres, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for one heffer, liij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for hydes at Smythells, ljs.

#### PAYMENTS.

Payments furth to Wyll'm Wood and others, begynnynge xxv<sup>th</sup> of October 1602.— For one holle years rent of the tythe corne at Hoole, dew to my L. of Darbye at Mychelmes laste, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup>; to Wyddow Longton, at Tyngreve, for xxvij meylles of the s'ventes that came from Gowthorpe at dyvers tymes, le meyll iij<sup>d</sup>, vij<sup>s</sup>; to the said wyffe, for wyndoinge of all the corne and grayne at Tyn-greve for one holle year, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for sheringe the wheat crofte at Holle, xij<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] the barne crofte at Holle, v<sup>s</sup>; leadinge of ottes and barleye at Holle, ij<sup>s</sup>; Wm. Wood, for his holle years wage, xl<sup>l</sup>;

for threshinge benes and barlye at Ecclestone, xxiiij days and half, at vj<sup>d</sup> the day to meat wage [? including meals] xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; tenn yeardes of fustion sent to Wichfurth, to be the younge gentlemen clothes, le yeard xx<sup>d</sup>, xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. [At the end of p. 86 is written, "finis istius libri," (end of this book); but a further quantity of paper has been sewn within the same parchment cover. Pages 87 and 88 are blank. Page 89 contains an account of "Oxe hydes and cow hydes deliv'd to the tanninge, beginninge at Martelmas 1601." One specimen of these entries will suffice.] Deliv'd to Wyll'm Barcrofte of the Grange, tanner, to be tanned for my M<sup>r</sup> use, one stire skine that dyed, one cow skine, one oxe skine, one twinter skine, one bulle skine, and one calfe skine that dyed, in all vj.

Otte meale mayd at Gawthorpppe this year 1602, Eliz: 45.—Firste, vj kilnefull that was mayde, there was in meall lvj mettes; in cut-gortes [cut groats] iij mettes; to Allis Pickvppe for berme, j mette; the vj<sup>th</sup> melder [a kiln full of oats; as many as are dried at a time for a meal] v kilne full, there was in meale xlvi mettes, in cut grottes v mettes. Ottes from Whitteker this year and bark, v score and v loudes, of the beste, for to drye; wheat of all sortes xxiiij mettes; in bark xxxiiij mettes; in bark at Gawthorp this year v<sup>xx</sup> mettes. Beaste sold at Gawthorpppe, 1603.—The sclater, one incalfe heffer for iij<sup>l</sup>, to be allowed in his worke for slatinge the great barne at Gawthorp, iij<sup>l</sup>; one heffer with her calffe for liij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; and the same is to be alowed for sclate; one branded cow and her calfe, for iij<sup>l</sup>, to be payd to my M<sup>r</sup> use; sold to Mr. pker of Extwisle iij incalfe heffers for viij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>, to be payd uppon St. Peters day [June 29] next, at Gawthorpppe. A note of all such billes and boundes that ys deliv'd to Wyll'm Wood syncce my M<sup>r</sup> wente to W<sup>ch</sup>furthe, begyninge xj of Nov. 1602.—Mr. Anderton's bille, xxvj<sup>l</sup> xiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>: Mr. Robert Aynsworthe, his bounde for C<sup>l</sup>; Roger Bradshe, his bounde for iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

A note of Mr. Law: Shuttleworthe esquire, his tyth rent in Paddyam dew onlye at Mychelmes.—For Scholbancke, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for Copthurste, late Mr. Barnerd Shuttleworthes, xiij<sup>d</sup>; Copthurste

hey, vd; one pte of Cockshot oxgange, iiij<sup>d</sup>; for Mr. Haddockes sometime his land, vjs vjd; for Brandwood his land, which Mr. Shuttleworthe did take of Mrs. Thorner, which ys not compounded for. [No amount.]

4 Julij 1602, Elizab: 44.—I delivered to Edward Sherburne to be accompted for, xxvij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob. q. Receyved the laste of July, for vj mettes of duste, le mette, iiij<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; v mettes of duste, xx<sup>d</sup>; and for iiij mettes of seedes, le met vjd, ij<sup>s</sup>; v mettes of seedes and duste blended, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; iij peckes of seedes, ix<sup>d</sup>; for a gray nagge, iiij<sup>l</sup> xs.

4 Julij 1602, Elizab: 44.—A boocke of accomptes of the receyttes and disbursementes payd by Edward Sherburne for the use of Mr. Shuttleworthe esquire, towchinge his howse at Gawthroppe. Dychinge and boardinge of xij roudes of a dyche betwixt the more and that close that was boughte of James Tayler, le roude iij<sup>d</sup> ob., ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; a bagbreed [? bread bag] viij<sup>d</sup>; a quere of paper to be this boocke, iiij<sup>d</sup>; iiiij hundreth of dower neles of the lesser sort, le hundreth ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, ix<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, v days mowinge, xv<sup>d</sup>; ij dozen of lasinges to mend the horse gear with, ij<sup>d</sup>; a bulle in Clitherowe, liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. John Bradell of the Portfeild, for fiftie-fower tymber trise, xxxij<sup>l</sup>; for one drught oxe iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; spygotts and fawset and for wood spanes [prongs of a hay or dung fork] iiij<sup>d</sup>; one q'ater of myton in Walle, xvij<sup>d</sup>; thred to mend old shites [sheets] and other thinges, ij<sup>d</sup>; a chise, x<sup>d</sup>; ij dozen pewter sponnes, xx<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1602.] — The churche wardens of Padyam, for a galde layd for the reparinge of Walle churche, after halfe a fiftine, xx<sup>d</sup> ob.; Padyam, a galde for the reparynge of Rible brige, and for dightinge of harnice, ij<sup>s</sup> vd q.; one hundreth of the lesser sort of nales for the out dowers, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, viij days workinge at haye, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., xvij<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, one holle fiftyne for Ireland souldgiers, ij<sup>s</sup> vd ob. q.; to Mr. John Watson of Walley, for one great tymber trey, xxij<sup>s</sup>; viij duble yeardes and halfe of dighted wallstons, le yeard iiij<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; in Walley, halfe a motton for the howse use, ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, for iij days and halfe workinge at the roffe over the litle turrete, and postinge tymber for a new barne,

le day iiijd, xiiijd; iij yardes and halfe, and halfe a q'ater of green cloth to be John Watmough a gyrken, pre of brichies and a pre of stockinges, le yarde xxijd, somme vjs vijd.

[September, 1602.] — Payd in Walley, for aylle and bread for theym that came with ther draghts to Mr. Braddells wood for tymber, xs; payd in Walley, for ij q'aters of veyll, ijs iiijd, and for a pice of biffe to roeste, ij<sup>s</sup>; the tailer, for makyng the boy Watmough clothes, girken, briche and stockinges, viijd, and for thred, iijd; kandle russhes, iijd; ij pound of whyt kandles, xd; a bultinge cloth, vijd; ij huckles [reaping-hooks] to shere with, xvjd; Russhton wyffe, v days workinge at haye, xd; a wright, vj days postinge tymber and workinge at a ptition over the paystrye [the place where pastry is made] ij<sup>s</sup>; a laborer, v days sheringe, xv<sup>d</sup>; iij sickleles, ij<sup>s</sup>; a fat cowe in Colne, iiijl iiij<sup>s</sup>.

[October, 1602.] — A wright, vj days laying gutters uppon the newe hall, ij<sup>s</sup>; the plumbers, for iij score pound of sawter, at vjd, xl<sup>s</sup>; thred to mend beddes and seckes [?sacking for the mattress] with, ij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, for sheringe the privie roudinge uppon his own chardge, and a headland in the Little Holme at Brockfort, vs; payd for my M<sup>r</sup> tythe corne in Padyam, xljs vijd; for mowinge and making the hae of v acarrs of medow at Thornes ground, le acar ij<sup>s</sup> viijd, xij<sup>s</sup> viijd; a wright, iij days and halfe workinge at the starres [stairs] in the myddest of the hall, and makinge dowers and floweringe [doors and flooring] about the said starres, le day iiijd, xiiijd; the towne tolle of Padyam, vjd; a smyth, for taking a ringbone [a callous substance growing in the hollow of the little pastern, above the coronet] of [off] the blacke mere, and for his paynes and salve to the same, ij<sup>s</sup>.

[November, 1602.] — Payd Wyll'm Wood, for his chardges in goinge about the lead one night at Stopforthe [Stockport] and twise at Manchester ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; spente by a man that broughte it to Boulton, vjd; for howse rome for yt, xvijd; carige of lxix louds from the said howse to Padyam brige end, le loud vd, xxvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; chardges of two men and fyve horses to Yorke, viz. at Harwood the firste nyghte, in horse meat, xx<sup>d</sup>; there supps and drincke in

the morninge, xvjd; in horsemeat at Yorke one night, ij<sup>s</sup> vijd; there charges there, xx<sup>d</sup>; horsemeat at Keighley, ij<sup>s</sup> jd; to the oslers by the way goinge and cominge, iiijd, in all, xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; spyce bought at Yorke: halfe a pound of pepp, xvijd ob.; one pound of curwens, vd ob.; one pound of grete resinges, vjd; one pound prunes, iijd; a quarteron of a pound of anelseedes, iijd; a lanthorne, xd; a lock and ij keyes for yt, xxjd; a wright, vj days makinge dowers and the stare-head to the leades and swange borddes [? weather-boards] ij<sup>s</sup>; clogging the boy Watmough a pr of showes, iijd; Mr. Backester for drawinge and engrossing the articles betwixt my M<sup>r</sup> and Wyll'm and John Whythed, halfe of the charges, ij<sup>s</sup>; a wright, vj days working at the litle howse over the stares that goeth uppe to the leades &c., xvijd; a laborer for vj days thresshinge, le day ob., ijd; the slater, for mossinge of the great barne at Heigh Whytteker, and the pker, upon his owen chardges, wee getting the mosse, vjs.

[December, 1602.] — A wright, fower days makinge the halle dower, xijd; the smyth in Burneley, for one greate locke for the haldower [hall door] at Gawthorppe, ij<sup>s</sup> vijd; payd in Clitherow for a rushemand cappe [a Richmond cap, perhaps so called from the Countess of Richmond, mother of Hen. VII.] for Watmough, xvijd; halfe a yeard and halfe a q'ter of whyt [? clothe] to be hym a pre of stockings, xvijd; iijj hundredth of smaller dower nayles for the garthen dower, vjs vjd; a glasure in Clitherow for vij foul of glasse for the windoe in the scullarye, whear the iren standeth, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; xx q'aters of colles for the howse use, xs; a wright, vj dayes makinge dower laddes, [? lades, fasteners.] and flowarringe the chamber ov' the mylkehous, xvijd; table of iijj wrightes, ev'ie of theym iijj meecles, when they were in the wood (le meal a man ij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vijd; xl pound of sawter for the spouttes, xs; ij plumbers, the laste pte of there wayges for the worke of all the leades and spouttes belonginge to the newe hall at Gawthorppe, vijl.

[January, 1602-3.] — Making dublet and briche and stockings for Watmough, xd, and thred, iijd; a wryght, vj days workinge at

the ptition w<sup>th</sup>in the hall dower, and floweringe w<sup>th</sup>in the dower,  
that dower that goeth into the dyning chamber, xvij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1602-3.] — A wrighte, for iij days workinge at the  
ptition betwixt the hall dower and the butterye, xij<sup>d</sup>; ij seves for  
dust and meall, xvj<sup>d</sup>; ij great wiskettes for the howse use, ij<sup>d</sup>;  
bothominge of a note rudley [? an oat riddle] j<sup>d</sup>; a man, for his  
paynes in fynding a bottell that was loste in sommar when the[y]  
went to the wood, iij<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, the oxegalde, xxj<sup>d</sup>; in P'ston, for  
one barrell of heringe, xx<sup>s</sup>; the smyth of Padyham, for showinge  
xxij oxen round, le oxe vij<sup>d</sup>, xij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; iij peckes of barly malte, vjs  
ix<sup>d</sup>; vergrase, for to mend the foule in the oxen feytte, iij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1602-3.] — To Henry Orrell, bellfounder of Wyggan,  
for smeltinge the lead ashes, xx<sup>s</sup>; a wrighte, vj days workinge  
at the ptytion at the backe of the seatte in the pourche, and  
settinge upp the same, and for byndinge the ptition betwixt the  
pantre and the over buttery, ij<sup>s</sup>; a smyth of Billington, for xlij  
days making of casementtes at Gawthorpp, as appeareth by a  
talye [tally] le day iiiij<sup>d</sup>, xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a locke and a key for the  
iren-howse dower, xij<sup>d</sup>; tow men, that came with Henry Strette  
frō Barnedcastle, by my Mr<sup>r</sup> appontemente, for trying the rever-  
sion of the plumbers ashes, v<sup>s</sup>; Padyam, one holle fiftine for  
the quine, iij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> q.; a joner [joiner] iiiij days working at the  
silinge [? sill or ceiling] in the window in the litle dyning cham-  
ber, xvj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Sherburn of Little Mytton, for xj tymber trise,  
vij<sup>l</sup>; to Richard Craven, deputie receiv<sup>r</sup> to Mr. Bradell, for the  
quines rent of Barbon, dewe at Mychelmes, xxx<sup>s</sup>; gyven to a man  
with a lame hand, by my Mr<sup>r</sup> appointm<sup>t</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>; v pound of rossen for  
the plumbers, x<sup>d</sup>; in Whalley, for one salte fishe, ijs; cockles,  
ij<sup>d</sup>; dychinge xxvj roudes, and settinge yt with quickewood about  
the springe above Hughe Cockeshotts howse, le roud vij<sup>d</sup>, xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>;  
to the cowp, for makinge ij newe flasketts [washing-tubs, or clothes  
baskets] ij piggens [small wooden vessels, of staves] one newe  
bottell, and for gyrding other vessels, iij days and half (le day iiiij<sup>d</sup>)  
xiiiij<sup>d</sup>; ij thowsand of lat-nayles, iij<sup>s</sup>; in Clitheroe, for iiiij wantto-  
shafftes [? wain-shafts, or wanty, i.e. leather shafts] xj<sup>d</sup>; ij pre-

harowinge trase, xij<sup>d</sup>; ij siffes or rudles for lyme, vij<sup>d</sup>; ij new axes, ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; makinge a cuttinge axe, and stille to the same, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; ij pound of glewe for the jones, ix<sup>d</sup>; for wefinge of viij yeardes of canves, lackinge halfe a q'ater, vij<sup>d</sup>. [James I. succeeded to the throne on the 24th March, 1602-3.]

[April, 1603.] — To a joner, for vj days workinge at the jonynge in the dyning chamber (le day v<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; a labour, vj days threshing (le day ij<sup>d</sup>) xij<sup>d</sup>; ij pouttes of aylle for my M<sup>r</sup>, thone xiiiij<sup>d</sup>, thother x<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; xxxvj loudes of lyme, for the feilde (le loud vij<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>s</sup>; for one poutte with aylle, xiiiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij yeardes of matthe, ij<sup>d</sup>; one great poutte of aylle, xx<sup>d</sup>; for dychinge, bearding [sticking bushes into the bank of a new-made hedge] and backinge of xv roudes of hegge betwixt the over end of Townehill bancke and Thornes feilde (le roud vij<sup>d</sup>) vij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; v bowstringes, for the howse use, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; iij louds of lyme, for the howse (le loud vij<sup>d</sup>) xxj<sup>d</sup>; two men, for dychinge the over springe at Whitteker, and settinge yt with quickewod and hedginge the same uppon ther owen chardges (le roud ix<sup>d</sup>) xv<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for makinge of xxiiij roudes of hedge about the lower springe there (le roud jd) ij<sup>s</sup>; a joner, for workinge v days at the siling [cieling] in the dyninge chamber (le day v<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> jd; to John Pettey, clarke of Whalley, for ij years wayges for Heighe Whitteker, at ij<sup>d</sup> in year, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; one q'ate of tarre, to marke shippe with, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to the tanner, for xx stoune of hear for the plasterers (le stoune iiiij<sup>d</sup>) vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, for iiij days makinge ij stone waynes (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) xvj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, iij days workinge at portall in the dyninge chamber, xv<sup>d</sup>; table of vwrights, everie one of them iii days in the wood fellinge liij tynber trise, bought of Mr. Bard (after ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> a wicke for a man) vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1603.] — In Colne, for ij geld kyne to feyd, iiijl viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; one backestoune, for the howse use, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for wodden vessels — one great bassen xij<sup>d</sup>, tow lesser bassens vij<sup>d</sup>; ij skilles [skile, an iron slice to skim grease off liquor; or skillet, a metal pot] xix<sup>d</sup>; whyt thred, to sewe shittes with for the howse use, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; iij mettes of seed barlye, ix<sup>s</sup>; nyne score and vij yeardes of borddes of a foot

dipe (le yeard iij<sup>d</sup>) xlvijs ix<sup>d</sup>; carrege of the said borddes from Sholley [Chorley] to Mr. Russhetons colle pitte, vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; the smyth, x days making casementes (le day iiijd) iijs iiijd; a playt locke, for the hymost tower dower, ij<sup>s</sup>; for jenses [? jambs] to the said dower, xvjd; for the lathe and barre xij<sup>d</sup>, and for the ringe iiijd; iij q'aters of veyll, for the howse use, iijs iiijd; to the tanner in Whalley, for iij score stonnes of hear to make plaster with (le stone iiijd) xx<sup>s</sup>; a wright, iiij days and a half cilvinge [? cleaving, splitting or riving] lattes for the ptitions (le day iiijd) xvijd; a plasterer, for vj days latting the chamber in the syed of the gallery (le day vd) ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; xvij thowsand of small lat naylles (at xvijd) xxvij<sup>s</sup>; ij thowsand of the gretter sort of lat naylles (at ij<sup>s</sup>) iijs; iij hundredeth of duble spykinges (at xij<sup>d</sup>) iijs; ij hundredeth of sin[g]le spykinges (at vjd) xij<sup>d</sup>; half a thousand of kart cloute stumbles (at ijd the hundredeth) xx<sup>d</sup>; xj hundredeth and halfe of horsshew naylles (at vjd) vs ix<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, a gallde of one holle fiftiinth, iijs vd q.; ij new showes to the kart horses when the[y] had bine at wood, vjd; iiij pound of pitch to pitche the casementes xd; the smyth, v days makinge casementes, ij<sup>s</sup>; a wright, vj days clevinge lattes (at vd the day; and this ys the firste tyme that he had his wayges mended) iijs vjd; vj mettes of seed barlye in Padyam (at iijs iiijd) xx<sup>s</sup>; a wright, vj days in the wood brekynge of tymber (le day vd) ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; a wright, vj days framynge a ptition in the syed of the gallery (le day iiijd) iijs; to a playsterer, for iij days and halfe lattinge the flowers and head and the ptitions in the hymoste roum (le day vd) xvijd ob.; a laborer, iiij days helpinge to thresshe and other husbandry (le day ij<sup>d</sup>) viijd.

[June, 1603.] — Padyam, for a gallde of a fyfteenth, at ijd an oxgange, for the kinges subsidie graunted at the last plemente, iijs vd q.; a mason, iiij days and halfe settinge the chimly pyppes (le day iiijd ob.) xx<sup>d</sup> q.; plasterer, iiij days and halfe makinge plaster (le day ijd) xij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a laborer, iiij days sa'vinge the masons (le day ij<sup>d</sup>) ix<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vj days workinge husbandry, xij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vj days bearing wayter for morter, vjd; to Mr. Braddell, for one tree to be lattes, vjs vjd; a mason, vj days helpinge to sett the

chimny pyppes in hyemoste turete and the batlemente abouthe the same (le day iiiij<sup>d</sup> ob.) ii<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days helpinge to sawe and to ryve lattes (le day iiiij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup>; for a heren [hair] roppe, to shewe the oxen with, ii<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one pound of hoppes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; dryinge vj kilnefull of ottes and one kilnefull and halfe of barley malte (at ij<sup>d</sup>) xvd; cordes, to hange the great botteleis in to the wood, ij<sup>d</sup>; a sowe-gelder of Downam, for geldinge of iij sowe pigges, xij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, iiiij days flowarringe and sawinge tymber for the jones (le day vd) xvij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, v days workinge at the sylinge in the hall (le day iiiij<sup>d</sup>) xx<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, v days makinge his mouldes, ij<sup>s</sup> id; a laborer, v days sa'vinge the masons, when they were settinge upp the chimle pyppes and the batlement (le day ij<sup>d</sup>) xd. Sa'vent wayge, dewe xxiiij<sup>th</sup> June 1603: — Edward Sherburne [the steward] the quarter, xvjs viij<sup>d</sup>; Anthony Whythed do. xxx<sup>s</sup>; Rd. Heworth, do. x<sup>s</sup>; Ric. Foster, do. vs; Wyll'm Birchol, do. vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; Ric. Wilson, iiijs; George Hayh, master smyth, do. xs; Elizabeth Russelle [housekeeper] do. vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; Anne Shefelde, do. iiijs; Frances Goodyear, do. iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>. [Seven male and three female servants.] In Burneley, two sythes, vs iiij<sup>d</sup>; vj rakes, xij<sup>d</sup>; for vargresse and saveron [verjuice, or verdigris, and saffron] for a medson for a noxe that was sickle, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, v days cuttinge his mouldes (le day vd) ij<sup>s</sup> jd; a boltinge cloth in Colne, xij<sup>d</sup>.

[The above is the last entry in the regular account of expenditure. Several blank leaves follow; and then, page 184, the last in the book, has various memoranda entered upon it, as follow: —] Mdm: the xxvj<sup>th</sup> of Auguste 1602, Ric. Wilkinson deliv'd to Elizabeth, to make iij pre of shittes for the workemen, of canves, of the tere of hemp [? the fibre after heckling] contayninge in mesure xxxij yeardes, to be iij pre of sheytts. — Md: deliv'd to Elizabeth, the laste of February 1602, forth of a chiste that standes under my Mr. chamber windowe, v table napkins and one towell for the howse use. — Item, the same day and tyme, deliv'd to her xxvij haspes or slippinges of line yearn, litle and moche [large and small] and v haspes or slippinges of canves yearne, litle and moche. All the said yearn is to be dighted by her. [Haspes, or slippings, are

the hanks or skeins of yarn, whether of canvas or linen.] M<sup>d</sup>: deliv'd to Elizabeth, the x<sup>th</sup> of Marche 1602, one piece of canves to be sheyttes of hempe heurdes [or hards, the refuse that falls from the hemp in swingling; used for coarse fabrics] xlviij yeardes; and she mayd of yt fyve pre of sheyttes and one odde shitte.—M<sup>d</sup>: that the xij of Augустe I deliv'd to Elizabeth one piece of canves of flaxe heurdes [of which hards a coarse harden was manufactured] contayninge in mesure fyftie yarde; and she mayd of hit v pre of sheyttes, viz. ix yeardes in the one pre and v yeardes in ij shirtes for Watmough [the cow-boy] and one remaynes in her handes.

[Here closes the fifth volume of these old accounts.]

## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME VI.

JULY 7, 1604, to JUNE 30, 1605.

This is a long book with vellum back, containing 85 pages, and, like the last, chiefly occupied with payments to masons and wallers, wrights and joiners, slaters, plumbers and glaziers, and others for building materials, for the new hall at Gawthorpe. Such items are selected for printing as show the progress of the building, the prices of labour of various kinds at the period, or the prices of food, household matters, and other articles during the period.

## RECEIPTS.

[1604.] — For iij stonnes and xij pound of lead (le stone xiij<sup>d</sup>) iiijs vj<sup>d</sup>; a bulle hyde, xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Ric: Bancrofte, showemaker, for iiiij tanned hyedes and viij benddes [strong ox-leather, tanned with bark, malt, &c., and used for soles] iijl vijis xij<sup>d</sup>; for hayground sett, viz. the grace about the corne in the priveruddinge, ij<sup>s</sup>; for one stonnes of cowars wolle [coarse wool] of the laste yeres groth, vijs vj<sup>d</sup>; for one pigge, iij<sup>s</sup>; of a glasure, for vj stonnes of lead, vijs; for one incalfe heffer solde at May day, iijl<sup>ii</sup>; the last pte of Law: Fogges bound, xxxiiijl<sup>ii</sup>; for the tyth of the demane of Heaton, payd by Mr. Anderton, xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Nowell of Read, and his bound deliv'd, xx<sup>li</sup>; xij shippe skines, xij<sup>s</sup>; ij calfe skines, ij<sup>s</sup>; for halfe a pecke of wheat, xv<sup>d</sup>; of Ric: Bancrofte, for ground sett:

the litle marled earth and the procke [? parocke, park, or perhaps paddock] at the head of it, xxxjs.

[1605.] — Of Henry Wilkenson, baylife of Forcet, for the halfe years rent of Forcet dewe at Martulmes, Cxxxjl<sup>i</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one pecke and halfe of wheat, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; one pecke [ditto] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; James Stonnes of Horwige, for the laste pte of his fyne, xlijijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; of the tennents of Horwigg [Horwich] for the last pte of ther fyne for the land the[y] occupye of my Mr callete [called] Horwigge More [four tenants] every one of theym xiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>, liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Roger wyffe Wilson, for one aghendole of wheat vijd ob.; of John Roe of the Crossebancke, for the laste years woolle at Gawthorppe, viijli xv<sup>s</sup>; one mette of seed ottes, xiiiij<sup>d</sup>; of John Starkey of Paydyam, for a rent dew to Uthered Shuttleworthe, by Ric. Wilkinson of Collne, xl<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Sherburne, of Mytton, for vj tymber trise growinge in the lower wood at Mytton, which said trise my Mr shold have had yf the said iiijli had not bine payd agane the same day, iiijli; one mett of wheat vs; for one yeard of line cloth, xv<sup>d</sup>; for one colt that was leme, about viij wickes old, ix<sup>s</sup>; in Burneley, for fyve score and ix meat dishes, iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Somme of all the recetes in this bocke, frome the vij<sup>th</sup> Julij 1604 to the firste of Julij 1605, 624li 17s ij<sup>d</sup> qr.

#### PAYMENTS.

*A boooke of accomptes of the paymentes and disbursementes payd  
by Edward Sherburn for the use of Law: Shuttleworth of  
Gawthroppe, Esquyre, towchinge his howse there, begynnninge  
the vij<sup>th</sup> day of Julij 1604.*

[July, 1604.] — A joner, vj days workinge at the sylinge in the dyninge chamber (le day vjd) iij<sup>s</sup>; a plasterer, v days in the chamber o<sup>f</sup> the porch and cuttinge moldes (le day vjd) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vj days making morter (le day iij<sup>d</sup>) xviiij<sup>d</sup>; for the table of vijwrights in the wood v days gettinge furth tymber (le man vjd the day) xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to a mayd that brought theym meat to the wood,

$\text{vj}^d$ ; Mr. Sherburne of Mytton, for one great trie,  $\text{xvj}^s$ ; six score and seventine lovd of lyme for plasteringe (le lovd  $\text{vij}^d$ )  $\text{ijjli xix}^s \text{xj}^d$ ;  $\text{vj}$  lovdes of lyme for the myddinges at Coppethurste (le lovd  $\text{vij}^d$ )  $\text{ijj}^s$ ; a wright,  $\text{vj}$  days at the barne,  $\text{ij}^s$ ; a smyth,  $\text{iiij}$  days and halfe in the smethe (le day  $\text{vij}^d$ )  $\text{xxij}^d$  ob.; a joner,  $\text{vj}$  days at the gallery in the lower end of the hall (le day  $\text{v}^d$ )  $\text{ij}^s \text{vj}^d$ ; a plasterer,  $\text{vj}$  days in the porche chamber (le day  $\text{vij}^d$ )  $\text{ijj}^s$ ; a mower,  $\text{ijj}$  days mowhing (le day  $\text{iiij}^d$ )  $\text{xij}^d$ ; a cutler in Whalley, for tynninge of  $\text{xij}$  barres for playt lockes,  $\text{iiij}^d$ ; John Colthurste of the mylne, for v stonnes of butter (le stonne  $\text{ij}^s \text{vij}^d$ )  $\text{xij}^s \text{iiij}^d$ ; a ship skine to bothome a quision with [to bottom a cushion]  $\text{iiij}^d$ ; halfe a veyll,  $\text{iiij}^s$ ; a wright,  $\text{vj}$  days sawinge sparres for the great barne (le day  $\text{ijj}^d$ )  $\text{xvij}^d$ ; a fatt cowe in Clitherow,  $\text{liij}^s \text{x}^d$ ; ij overlays for the load sadles,  $\text{xx}^d$ ; a joner,  $\text{ij}$  days at the litle table in the litle dyninge chamber,  $\text{vij}^d$ ; a haymaker,  $\text{v}$  days,  $\text{x}^d$ ; a mower,  $\text{iiij}$  days,  $\text{xvj}^d$ .

[August, 1604.] — For sylinge both the syeds and the north end of the chamber next the dyninge chamber,  $\text{xlix}$  yards and quarter [at  $\text{ij}^s \text{vj}^d$ ] and  $\text{xvij}^d$  more, soe payd  $\text{vjli ijj}^s$ ; 2 wallers, for resyngre of the walles round aboute the great barne one yard,  $\text{vj}$  score and fyve yards (at  $\text{xij}^d$ )  $\text{vjli vs x}^d$ ; resinge both the gable ends from the square of the said howse to the height thereof, viz.  $\text{v}$  score and  $\text{xvij}$  yards (at  $\text{xij}^d$  the square yard)  $\text{vjli xvij}^s \text{vj}^d$ ; resing the  $\text{iiij}$  heads w<sup>th</sup>in the said barne,  $\text{xijj}$  yards,  $\text{xvij}^s \text{iiij}^d$ ; gettinge and dightinge of  $\text{xxvj}$  yeards of walle stonns that was lefte at the delfe at Rycliffe (le yeard  $\text{vj}^d$ )  $\text{xij}^s$ ; a joner,  $\text{vj}$  days at the table in the litle dyninge chamber (le day  $\text{iiij}^d$ )  $\text{ij}^s$ ; a well-sinker,  $\text{vj}$  days sinkinge the welle (le day  $\text{vij}^d$ )  $\text{ijj}^s$ ;  $\text{iiij}$  score quarter of colles (le quarter  $\text{vj}^d$ )  $\text{xls}$ ; in reward to the collyers,  $\text{xij}^d$ ; a quarte of tarre for howse use,  $\text{iiij}^d$ ; a joner, one day settinge up the table in the litle dyninge chamber,  $\text{iiij}^d$ ; a laborer,  $\text{vj}$  days at the haye and puling the thatch of [off] the old barne (le day  $\text{ij}^d$  ob.)  $\text{xv}^d$ ; the karter, his quarter wayges,  $\text{x}^s$ ; Mr. Sherburnes bayle, for the rent of the tythe barne at Hulle,  $\text{vs}$ ; ij fatte oxen in P'ston,  $\text{vijli xij}^d$ ; one yonge bulle to keppe,  $\text{lvj}^s \text{vij}^d$ ; tolle of hym,  $\text{ij}^d$ ;  $\text{xxxiiij}$  yeards of dried bordes, to be dowars (le yeard  $\text{v}^d$ )  $\text{xijj}^s \text{ij}^d$ ; a plasterer,  $\text{vj}$  days lattinge in

the chamber nexte the dyninge chamber, and helping to wasshe [? whitewash] (le day v<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; another, v days plasteringe and wasshinge in the chambers on the soth syed, ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; a sclater, one day rugginge [ridging] of the half of the greate barne, iij<sup>d</sup>; for makinge a greate heren roppe [a hair rope] to shewe the oxen with, iiij<sup>d</sup>; gettinge and hewinge xxx yeardes of rugginge stones for the great barne (le yeard vj<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a bulle to kille, iij<sup>li</sup>; a joner, v days setting upp the bedde in the hymoste chamber in the weste end (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, one day thachinge the litle howse ov<sup>l</sup> the welle, iiijd.

[September, 1604.] — A laborer, ij days sheringe, vj<sup>d</sup>; a sadler, for viij reines for horse collers, of his owen lether (le pice vj<sup>d</sup> ob.) iiijs iiijd; one cropp for a kart sadle, xvijd; a quart of honny, xijd; a wright, v days makinge dowers for the barne, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; payd by my Mr, at Mr. Baynester his intreatye, for the quyet avoydinge of Tho. Whyttaker from Copthurste, xl<sup>s</sup>; a whillwright, iij days and halfe hewinge of x gange of spoakes (le day iiijd) xiijd; a mason, v days hewinge battelinge stonnes [stones for the battlement] and ashelars [in other entries called ppin (propping) ashlar] for the backe starres, ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, vj days plasteringe in the turret chamber, iij<sup>s</sup>; a seve to sefte lyme with, iiijd; xij lovds of lyme to laye in the myddinges at Copthurste (le lov'd vj<sup>d</sup>) vj<sup>s</sup>; sheringe ij acars of ottes and barlye in the Churchell, vjs viijd; a payvar of Burneleye, for payvinge of xxvj rouddes from the Grine Brogke [the green brook] to the stonne brige end, a yeard broad (le roud ij<sup>d</sup>) allowinge xxj roud to the score, iiijs ij<sup>d</sup>; from the mylne brige to the stonne brige, xxvj roudes a yearde and halfe broad, xxxix roud a yeard broad, and for ij roud and iij yeardes a yeard and halfe broad betwene the cawses, iij roud and vj yeards: all which cometh to iij score vj roud, yeard broad (le roud ij<sup>d</sup>) xjs; a man, v days plasteringe about the dyninge chamber dower and in the lower butterye, ij<sup>s</sup>; a yeard of canves, to pannel a cart sadle with, x<sup>d</sup>; one yeard iij q'ater of canves, to lyne the boy Shuttleworth his clothes with, xiijd; making of his dublet, iij<sup>d</sup>, thred, j<sup>d</sup>, and buttons, j<sup>d</sup>; a joner, v days at the sylinge of the gallery in the hall,

and settinge one bedde in the mydle chamber, and for varnesinge other beddes, ij<sup>s</sup> jd; in Blackeburne, for ij heffer stirkes, iiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> vd.

[October, 1604.] — For payvinge iij rouds betwne the mylne brige and the fleme [a river, stream, or artificial trench for a drain] brige, vj<sup>d</sup>; in Burneleye, for ij yeardes of fryze to the boye Shuttleworth a girken, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for one pre of showes for hym, xij<sup>d</sup>; a backestonne for the howse, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days at the oxe-howse in the great barne, iijs; a laborer, vj days settinge of willowes by the wayter syed, and other thinges (le day 1<sup>d</sup> ob.) ix<sup>d</sup>; ux<sup>r</sup> Edmund Robinson, for makinge my M<sup>r</sup> tow shirtes, iiijd, and thred, ij<sup>d</sup>; [two men] sylinge of the litle roome or w<sup>th</sup>drawinge plase betwne the dyninge chamber and the hall, uppon ther owen chardges, the said rome contayninge in mesure xxxijj yeardes and a halfe, and the portall vj yeardes, all which cometh to xl yeardes and a halfe (le yeard xv<sup>d</sup>) l<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a plumber, mendinge of the leads, iijs iiijd; tow fatt oxen in Clitheroewe, vj<sup>l</sup> iijs iiijd; a pound of glewe for the jones, ij<sup>d</sup>; a man, iiiij days plasteringe in that chamber wher Ivaby lay, and the litle chamber at the starre foot, xx<sup>d</sup>; a glasure, for cuttinge the towe panes of glasse over the back starre dower, and for glasinge of a loope holle, and for mendinge the windowes in dyvers plases, ij<sup>s</sup>; a cowp for ij days mendinge of old vessells and clivinge of cowp tymber, viij<sup>d</sup>; a sclater, for sclatinge the greate barne uppon his owen chardges, viz. for sclatinge of xvij roodes and a halfe at ix<sup>s</sup> the rood, vj<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1604.] — A smith, for showinge xxij oxen round, (le oxe viij<sup>d</sup>) xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for gettinge threttie scores nyne yeards of sclate for the greate barne (le yeard iiij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>l</sup> iii<sup>s</sup>; a q'ater of line cloth to be my M<sup>r</sup> shirtes (le yeard xvij<sup>d</sup>) xxxjs vj<sup>d</sup>; a galde for the reparynge of Whalley church (at ij<sup>d</sup> the oxegange) ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the rent of the tyth of Much Hulle, dew to my lord of Derby, at Mychilmes, vj<sup>li</sup> xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; leading of the tyth corne and grayne of Hulle, l<sup>s</sup>; makinge vj score mettes of tyth barleye of Houlle into malte, and carrege of xx mettes to Tyngreve, x<sup>s</sup> — iij<sup>l</sup>; thressinge

v peckes of wheat, vjd; dryinge, breakinge, and swynglinge of the tyth hempp and flaxe at Hulle this year and the laste, vijs vjd; the payver of Burneley, for payving about the great barne and the grouppe [a pen for cattle: it also denotes the place in a stable where the cows and horses dung] in the lower oxen howse (le day iiijd ob.) iijs iiijd; to James Shuttleworth, disshe-thrower, xij days fellinge, cuttinge, and hewinge of disshes, bassenes, and chese flettes (le day iiijd) iiijs; to his man, xiiij days throwinge disshes and bassenes, iijs vijjd; a joner, vj days makinge dowers and louppe holles, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Ric: Creaven, deputie receiver to Mr. Braddell, for the kinges m<sup>ates</sup> rent of Barbon, dew at Mychilmes last, xxx<sup>s</sup>, and for acquitence, iiijd; a wright, vj days at the lofte over the oxen, ij<sup>s</sup>.

[December, 1604.] — For ij pound of varnes for the beddes, ij<sup>s</sup> vijjd; carrege of the lyvere cloth frome London to Boulton, iijs iiijd; to the disshe-thrower, ix days throwing disshes and bassenes (le day iiijd) iijs; to his man, xvij days at the same, vs vijjd; in Clitheroe, ij pottes of honny for the howse, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; payving the over oxenhowse, vjd; spyce for the howse, viz. one pound of pepp, ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; one pound of great resinges, vjd; one pound of curwaynes, vjd; one pound of prunes, iiijd; half a pound of anelsiedes, vjd; and for saveron [saffron] ij<sup>d</sup>; in Hallyfax, for one pound of pitche for the smith, iiijd; xij peckes of [leather] patches to be syes [size] for the plasterers (le pecke iiijd) iijs iiijd; a laborer, iij days helpinge to bend oxe bowes, ix<sup>d</sup>; a mason, iij days squaringe flags for the new kechinge flower, ix<sup>d</sup>; iij drinkinge glasses, vjd; a dylker disshe [? delk, a hollow, for holding gravy; or, of Delft ware] jd.

[January, 1604-5.] — For iiiij pound of hoppes for the howse, ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; one yeard and q'ater of canves, to be the boye Whithead a shirtte, vijjd; a wright, vj days brekinge the ij great asshes into whille tymber, xvijd; a new pecke to mesure corne with, ix<sup>d</sup>; for bothominge vj old cussiones, and for making the boy Whithead a pre of briche, vd; a joner, vj days helpinge to hing [hang] dowers, ij<sup>s</sup>; ij dozen of souuppe for the howse use, xvij bawles [balls of soap]

to the dozen, ij<sup>s</sup>; Padyam, the last pte of a fifteenth granted vnto our late sovaigne Ladye Quene Elizabeth, and half a fifteenth for the ox gald, vs iiijd; the towne tolle of Padyam, dew at Martilmes, vijd; corddes for ij beddes, ij<sup>s</sup>; a wright, vj days hewinge plow bemes and postinge tymber for bordes, xvijd; drinke for iij men in Mytton wood, one day, fellinge and cuttinge of one great ashe, iiid.

[February, 1604-5.] — A wright, v days at the ptycyon in the kichinge, xx<sup>d</sup>; [two men] dychinge, settinge with quickewood, and hedginge of a leaven [eleven] rooddes of new dyche betwine the wood and the horse coppie (le rood vijd ob.) vijs ix<sup>d</sup> ob.; one barell of hearinges in P'ston, for the howse, xxvj<sup>s</sup> iiijd; xxxijij yeardes of hear cloth for the kilne to dry on (le yeard xij<sup>d</sup>) savinge xij<sup>d</sup> at all, xxxij<sup>s</sup>; ij days mackinge of wisketts, iiid.

[March, 1604-5.] — To Mr. James Whitteker of Clitheroe, for his rent of Henthorne, dewe at Candlemas laste, vj<sup>s</sup> viijd; to the dish-thrower, ij days makinge of a chere [chair] xij<sup>d</sup>; towe mettes of sowinge pesen, iiijs xd; halfe a pecke of mvssles and cockles, xij<sup>d</sup>; fresh fishe, vj<sup>d</sup>; one salte fishe, xvijd; Mr. Sherburne, of Little Mytton, for xlviij tymber trese in the lower wood w<sup>th</sup>in the demane of Mytton, xxj<sup>li</sup>; a mason, vj days dightinge stonnes for the kechinge chimley, ij<sup>s</sup> iiid; one potte aylle, xv<sup>d</sup>; one bottell of aquivita, iiid; a joner, vj days tryeinge of tymber for the great table in the dyninge chamber, beginninge to worke my M<sup>r</sup> armes in to stonne (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) iijs; a joner, v days at the table in the inner rome, ij<sup>s</sup> jd; ij sheres to plow with, iijs viijd; one tewe iren [? a holding-iron] for the smyth, ij<sup>s</sup> iiid; tow hundredre weught of iren for the howse use, xxxvij<sup>s</sup>; in Clitheroe, for ij calfskines to be the boyes ether of theym one pre of briches, ij<sup>s</sup> viijd; one shippe skyne to be the boye Whythead a dublet, viijd; one pre of stockings and one pre of showes to the boye Shuttleworth, ij<sup>s</sup>; iij yeardes and a halfe of canves to lyne the said dublet and hose (at vj<sup>d</sup>) xxjd; thred, ijd, and makinge, viijd; a mason, iij days and a halfe hewinge stonnes at Gawthorpp, and one day gettinge fyre stonne uppon Padyam More, uppon his owen chardges (le that day ix<sup>d</sup>) to meat and

wayge other days iiij<sup>d</sup> ob., ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, iij days cuttinge the armes in stonne, xvij<sup>d</sup>; another, iiiij days at the coupbord in the litle rome, and for makinge of one forme there (le day iiij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xx<sup>d</sup>; in Blackburne, for one skine of pchemente for my M<sup>r</sup> use, and for one pice to be a coveringe for a boocke, vj<sup>d</sup>; ij standes of aylle, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1605.] — Half a veyll in Whalley, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the sadler of Whalley, for mendinge my M<sup>r</sup> ryedinge saddles, for iij new gerthes for my M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, iij pound of dier [deer] hear for my M<sup>r</sup> saddle vj<sup>d</sup>, blacke lether and whyt for the horse gear iiij<sup>s</sup>, thred, nayles and workemanshippe xvij<sup>d</sup>, v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, iij days and halfe at the drawinge table (le day iiij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xj<sup>d</sup> ob. qr.; Ric: Crocke of Northewod, his halfe yeares rent of one pcell of grounde called Crocklewood, nexte to Whitteker wood, xx<sup>s</sup>; Ric: Hamson wyffe, for one stand of alle for my M<sup>r</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>, and for one bottell and halfe of aquivetey [aquavita, a cordial water] vj<sup>d</sup>; a waller, vj days laying the flower in the newe kechinge, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, iiiij days and halfe makinge dowers in the kechinge, and a great yeat for the horse coppey [coppice] ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; ij days cutting the armes in the stonne, xj<sup>d</sup>; one quarte of tarre in Burneley to marke lambes, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a waller, vj days hewinge of ppine assheler for the ptic'on in the kechinge, and settinge the same, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days workinge at the armes in the stonne ov' the hall dower, ij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Backester, for drawinge and in grossinge the articles betwne my M<sup>r</sup> and Wyll'm Whythed, for the wallinge of the stable, xij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1605.] — For ij draught oxen in Colne, viij<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup>; a mason, iiiij days hewinge of fynyalls for the starres in the hall dower, xx<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, v days helpinge to fee [fey, to dress or cleanse] the meddowes at Gawthorpe, x<sup>d</sup>; xxj lood of worthing [manure of dung] for barlye in the Church hill, v<sup>s</sup>; xv loodes of worthinge, with good store of lyme in yt, v<sup>s</sup>; weavinge of xx yeardes of canves that was of the hemp that came from Hulle [Hoole] this year, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, for axelinge a cart that brake by the waye when we wente for bricke, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, iiiij days latting in the dehowse [dairy] and in the larder, xx<sup>d</sup>; one fatt veyll, vj<sup>s</sup>; the table of v wrightes

in the wod one week fellinge of iiiij score and viij trise (le man ij<sup>s</sup>) xv<sup>s</sup>; [two men] ether of them one day gettinge of fyre stones uppon the more, uppon ther owen chardges, xij<sup>d</sup>; the churchwarden, for a yalde of one fiftenthe and a halfe for Whalle church, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, iiiij days bydinge boses [? bending ox-bows] in the new barne, ij<sup>s</sup>; wefinge of xvij yeardes and halfe of lyne cloth that was mayd of the tythe flaxe of Hulle this last yeare (le yeard ij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to my sister Barton, for sex hundredth of bricke, vj<sup>s</sup>; one gange of spokes, iijs; one pound of stille for the howse, iiij<sup>d</sup>; ij yeardes and halfe of canves to mend sacks with, xv<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1605.] — A plasterer, vj days lattinge in the vnder dey-howse [dairy] and the milke-howse (le day vd) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij tymber trise, xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; payd in Whalley for a boooke called a naxsedence [an Accidence] for the boy Shuttleworth iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of Whalley, for his clarke wayghe of Heigh Whitteker, dew at Easter laste, ij<sup>d</sup>; for wevinge of xxij yeardes of canves, xxij<sup>d</sup>; the payver of Burneley, for payvinge of vij score and xij roodes, viz. frome the yeat at the lower end of Cowden mere to the crose a this syed James Blencorstes (the rood ij<sup>d</sup>) xxj rood to the score, xxiiij<sup>s</sup>; ij dozen and ix wood spones for the howse use vd; at Hallyfaxe, for xx score yeardes of inche thicke bordes (le yeard ij<sup>d</sup>) [now 3d. a foot] and ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> more at all, and ij thowsand of plasteringe lattes, xl<sup>s</sup>, spente the same tyme, iiiij<sup>d</sup>, soe in all, vijli ij<sup>s</sup> xd; a joner, vj days mendinge the table in the litle dyninge chamber, and settinge uppe old beddes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij skilles for the howse, ij<sup>s</sup>; six rakes, xij<sup>d</sup>; a backestone, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for thexchange of a nold chafinge dishe and a nold broken cavle [coal] stricke for a newe chafinge dishe, xiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[Page 85, the last in the book, contains some special entries.]

8 Oct. 1604. Payd to Marget Nutter at dyvers times, to by her apparell with, v<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>s</sup>. Summa totalis of all the paymentes in this boooke from the viij<sup>th</sup> of Julij 1604 to the firste of Julij 1605, 485li vs jd.

Ultimo die Junij, Año R. R. Jac. 3º.

Ye receytes of the whole year in this boke are.....624<sup>l</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> q.

Ye paymentes of the whole year in this boke are...485<sup>l</sup> 5<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>

And the remayner thereof, to be sett in the new

boke, are .....139<sup>l</sup> 12<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> q.

[Then follows the formal acknowledgment, signed] p me, Laur:  
Shuttleworthe and Edward Sherburn. [Beneath, some one has  
written, perhaps with a view to prevent three blank pages beyond  
from being used, "Finis."]

## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME VII.

JULY 1, 1605, TO JUNE 30, 1606.

This is a very similar volume to the last, containing the receipts and disbursements of one year in 92 pages. Most of the payments relate to the building, fitting, and furnishing of the new hall of Gawthorpe; and the difficulty in selection is to avoid iteration. A portion of the top of every leaf has been discoloured by damp or some liquid, and the writing there is quite effaced. Pages 1 and 2 contain various memoranda, amongst others the following:—

9<sup>o</sup> Au'ste, 1605. A note of suche . . . . [? lands] in Paydyam belonging . . . . [to my M<sup>r</sup> Laur: Shuttleworth Esq. of] Gawthorpe. Impmis xx oxganges at Heigh Whitteker . . . whereof one and a halfe the tenentes . . . Northwood hath in occupaytion. It'm, half an oxgange at Copthurste. Towe oxganges, layt Lister landes. One oxgange and a halfe, layt Banister landes, whereof Hugh Roe and John Roe hath one oxgang betixte them in occupaytion. Tow oxganges, layt Willasall landes. Tow oxganges, layt Haddocke's landes. One oxgange, layt Cockeshot landes. Halfe an oxgange, layt Robinson landes. Fyve acar in Dubkar, layt of Marshalls oxgange. All which said oxganges were gallded and payd the day and year above said towardes the bildinge of the scollhowse and the new smethe at the weste end of Padyam, and layd or gallded at x<sup>s</sup> the oxgange.

Toftes in Paydyam belonqe to me: — Impmis Bond Yeard, now

w<sup>th</sup>ot a howse, j; in Whippe Crofte, one; Bowreld Yeard, which Denby hath, j; one tofte which Lawrence Socke hath, j; [total] 4. The rest of the toftes in Padyam: — Bridgend, j; Gyles Cockeshot, j; Nycholas Hancocke, j; Hughe Halsted, j; Henry Wilkenson, j; Ric: Hargreves, j; Chamber of the Hill, j; John Whitteker, j; Ric: Wilkenson, j; thakar of the chapell, j; Fartell, j; Birtwistle Crofte, j; Barnerd Parker, j; Edm'd Whythead, j; P'iste [? Priest] Chamber, j; Black Hall, j; Bark Howse, j; s'ma tot: 22. All these were deliv'd to me by Hughe Roe, Wyll'm Houghton, and Henry Hee of No'thwood.

M'd: — That the xix<sup>th</sup> of June 1607 I receivid frome Moch Houll in syling tymber three hundrith fyve score and seven pvnchiones [punchion, a joist, or upright piece of stout timber in a wooden partition] and fyve hundredth three score and nyne panell bordes, that came furth of Ireland, and bought of Richard Stonnes, viz. ix hundredth lyj pices in all. Item the vij<sup>th</sup> of Auguste 1607, more received of the said tymber, viz. lxxj paynell bordes, and in montence [montenance, amount] viij score and xix. Soe all the said tymber is come from Holle.

#### RECEIPTS.

[1605.] — Sold one pecke wheat, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one mette wheat, v<sup>s</sup>; xij seves of the tyth ottes of Hulle (le seve x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) vjli xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xix wickes grace of tow kyne in Whitteker wood (at vj<sup>d</sup> the cowe a wicke) xix<sup>s</sup>.

[1606] — For xj meat dishes iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pigge, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the tythe corne rente of the demane of Heaton, dew at Easter, xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the halfe yeares rente of Forcet, dewe at Martelmas laste, Cxxxjli xix<sup>d</sup>; of Edward Sherburn [the steward himself] for lether to be hym a pre of stiroplethers, vj<sup>d</sup>; of Cuthberte Hesketh Esq. in pte payment for the demayne of Inskippi xiiijli ix<sup>s</sup>; of ditto, for Clithero mylne xxv<sup>s</sup>; in Padyam fare, for ij runt heffers [of Rund, Belg., an ox, i.e. small, and hence probably of Scotch or Welsh breed] iiiijli xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Robert Thornber, smyth, of Burneley,

for one pre of old ballyes [bellows] for the smythy, vjs; for one incalf heffer, ij years old, lijs; for one souckinge pigge, ij<sup>s</sup> vijd; for the last yeare woole at Gawthorpp, ix<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup>.

Wheat sold . . . . from 18 Auguste 1605 to the 15 Aprill 1606. One mette, v<sup>s</sup> iiijd; one pecke, ij<sup>s</sup> vijd; iiij mettes of meall, x<sup>s</sup>. [A wright takes part payment in wheat for work done, but the entry is here and there obliterated.] The said Henry ys to have for the taking downe of the old barne at Whyteker and for bynding, rearinge, sparringe, lattinge, and making of iiij dowers in the said barne, vj<sup>li</sup>. [At page 13 is "a note of all the oxe hyed and cow hyed that were delivered to the tanner to be tanned in 1605." The first is the hide of "one branded oxe, killed, that was bought in winter." Page 15 is a list of the "Ottemeall mayd in the year 1605." Some is kiln-dried for malt; some is ground into meal; and of the rest is made "cut grottes," i.e. oats hulled or coarsely ground. Next is the "Barly mayd into malte at Gawthorpp in the year 1605." The quantity from the 20th January to the 7th June was "vj scor mettes," or 120 bushels, if met has here the ordinary signification; but it seems to have sometimes been used in these accounts as equivalent to two pecks only, or half a bushel, and in that case this half year's supply of barley malt would be 60 bushels.]

#### PAYMENTS.

[July, 1605.]—To a whilwright, for one pre of cart wheylls of his owen stiffe, xvjs; ij mettes of seed barly, v<sup>s</sup>; for pavinge iiij score and ix rood from the Denebrokefotte vnto the yeatt at the west end of Padyam (le rood ij<sup>d</sup> and xxj rood to the score) xjs; weavinge xix yeardes of canves that was of the teare of hempe that came from Hulle laste year (le yeard jd qr.) [total obliterated]; payd in Yorke, for one tonne of iren of flat barres, xij<sup>li</sup>; viij hundredth and a halfe of square barres for windowes, and for chimblys in the kechinge and cowhowse, iiij<sup>li</sup> xjs vjd; for bendinge of the said iren, and portage, xx<sup>d</sup>; soe in all, xvjl xij<sup>s</sup> xd; the chardges

of viij horses and iij men from Gawthorpe to Yorke, and from Yorke home, in horsemeat ix<sup>s</sup>, in men ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> — in all xviijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, ij days thatchinge upon the barne at the brocke fot, viij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days settinge uppe the great bedde and other beddes, ijs vjd; a wright, v days at the stable roffe, ijs vjd; a joner, vj days settinge uppe old beddes and old cypbordes, ijs vjd; u<sup>l</sup> Edm'd Robinson, for makinge my M<sup>r</sup> ij shirtes, and thred, vjd; viij chickenes, xvjd; ij peniworth of sapheron [saffron] and for sugar iiijs, vjd.

[August, 1605.] — A joner, vj days for workinge at the creste about the halle, and layinge of bordes in the windowes (le vd) ijs vjd; a haymaker, vj days at the hay, xij<sup>d</sup>; one lood of salte, xij<sup>d</sup>; viij pound iij q'aterons of hoppes (le pound vijd) vs jd; carten sylinge tymber bought in Irland and layd in the tyth barne at Much Hulle, iiijli xjs iiijs; carrie from the boutte [the boat, or vessel from Ireland] to the tythe barne in Hulle, xvjd; payd towerdes the buildinge of the Sculle howse and the new smethe of the Crosse hill in Paydyam, viz. for xvij oxfordes and fyve acars (le oxford x<sup>s</sup>) and for iiij toftes being iij tynes layd after iiijd ob. the tofte) all which cometh to viijli vjs; for the exchange of Jak nag for a yonge mere of iiij years old, xvij<sup>s</sup>; cordes to corde vj beddes with, vjs xd; ij pound of varnes for beddes, ijs; to Mr. Asheton, pson of Mydleton, for sawinge ond cuttinge of the tree that Sir R. Asheton of Mydleton did gyve my M<sup>r</sup>, viz. into iiijs roodes of sylinge bordes and rayles, xxvij<sup>s</sup>; expenses of [three men] that fetched the said tymber, ijs iiijs; showinge of xxij oxen at Gawthorpe round (le oxe vijd) xiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, v days ponnting [pointing] the west syed of the turret wall, ijs jd; aquivita for my M<sup>r</sup>, vjd; mowing and getting of heay by great [i.e. by contract, and without supplying meals] vj acars of meddow in Thornes ground (le acar ijs) xvij<sup>s</sup>; iij pound of whyt candles, xv<sup>d</sup>; to the tenents of Horwige for ther expenses for the karyege of xlvj lvdds of the tythe barly at Hulle from Hulle to Gawthorpe, viz. v score and fifteen mettes, xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; pavinge xlvi roud, yard brod, from the end of the cause a this syed Robinson his howse to the yeat at the

weste end of Paydyam, viz. xxij roud to the score, vijs ij<sup>d</sup>; to a power man, for edginge of vj old scutles, vj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, iiiij days at the cubbords in the dyning chambers, ij<sup>s</sup>.

[September, 1605.] — A joner, iiiij days and halfe, begynninge of the skreine in the hall, (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vj days shearinge and holdinge the plow, xvij<sup>d</sup>; one stand of ale for my M<sup>r</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; ix pound of hoppes for the howse, vs ij<sup>d</sup>; a fissher, for freshe fishe, vj<sup>d</sup>; a show to the whyt nag by the waye, iij<sup>d</sup>; a cowp, ix days and a halfe makinge a brewinge tub and mendinge of old barrels (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a waller, one day wallinge uppe the dower in the head of the hall, and pullinge down another dower ov<sup>r</sup> the dyninge chamber dower that goeth to the garthen, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, v days helpinge to mowe corne, xv<sup>d</sup>; a fisher, for one pice of sea fishe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; wheat bread for the howse use, iij<sup>d</sup>. [Fourteen successive entries relate to the wages of servants. It would be tedious to print them at length. It appears that there were ten male servants, including Edward Sherburn, steward, a bailiff, farming men, labourers, and a carter; and their aggregate wages for a quarter were £3 18s. 4d. There were four female servants, including a housekeeper, and their aggregate wages for a quarter were 17s. 6d. The fourteen servants received £4 15s. 10d. for a quarter's wages, or £19 3s. 4d. yearly.]

[October, 1605.] — Fyve score q'ater of colles for the howse (le q'ater vj<sup>s</sup>) and gyven to the collyers for ther paynes xij<sup>d</sup>, soe in all, lj<sup>s</sup>; xlj loodes of lyme for the meddowes and mydinges at Copthurste (le lood vj<sup>d</sup>) xx<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; in Burneley, for ij mealle seves and one grout rudley [riddle] ij<sup>s</sup>; ij skilles, xxij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, iiiij days byndinge the booses [binding or bending the ox-bows] for the kyne in the new barne, ij<sup>s</sup>; iiij fiftines in Paydyam, — viz. one for the power of Manchester, being visited with sickenes; ij fiftines towardes the repairing and fynishinge of the scol-howse and smethe in Paydyam; and j fiftine towardes Mr. Backester, for kepinge of the chowther boooke [? chalder book, the quantity of coals got in Padiham] and other chardges to the constable; beinge xvij ox-ganges (at xij<sup>d</sup>) and v acars in Dubcar iiij<sup>d</sup>, towne tolle vj<sup>d</sup>, and for

iiij toftes (at ij<sup>d</sup> ob.) in all xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to the pinder of Padyam, for xvj oxgang (at iiij<sup>d</sup>) v<sup>s</sup> iiijd; ij loves of wheat bread for the howse use, ij<sup>d</sup>; two wallers, for wallinge of pte of the stable walles at Gawthorppe, mesured to xlj square yeards of walles, windowes, dowers and louppholles (at x<sup>d</sup> the yeard) xxxijlii iij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; for xv steppstonnes for the starres of the said stable (vij<sup>d</sup> the steppe) viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; ix long steppestonnes for the starres (at ix<sup>d</sup>) viij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; v lightes in ij windoes, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; and x<sup>s</sup> more that was pmesed ov<sup>d</sup> x<sup>d</sup> the yeard, soe payd xxxvlii xiiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, for gettinge mosse for the great barne and the newe stable, uppon his owen chardges, x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> (and he must have ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> more when the stable ys covered); a wright, iiij days workinge at the litle rome ov<sup>d</sup> the boeyler, ij<sup>s</sup>; a plasterer, v days workinge ov<sup>d</sup> head in the halle, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to a fisher, for one thornebage [thornback] vj<sup>d</sup>; freshe fishe, iij<sup>d</sup>; to John Nutter of Habergham Eaves, for one gray or griseled mere, which shalbe iij yeares old at May day nexte, vii<sup>li</sup>; xv wood spones, ijd; Mr. Braddell, for one saplinge tymber tree, which his men said was falne [fallen or felled] by Henry Mylner, and not payd for when hit was taken away, x<sup>s</sup>; a wright, vj days at the litle howse at the head of the garthen stares, iijs<sup>s</sup>; a new sheth for my M<sup>r</sup> daggar, and for a new bodkine, vj<sup>d</sup>; gyven in reward to a mayd that Henry Sagar brought to Gawthorppe by my M<sup>r</sup> appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>; one newmylke chise for my M<sup>r</sup>, xj<sup>d</sup>; one quere of wrytinge pap, iiijd.

[November, 1605.] — A new brydle, brest plate and crop for my M<sup>r</sup> ix<sup>s</sup>; in Skipton, for iij fat oxen, viz. one reed oxe iiijlii v<sup>s</sup>, one browne oxe iiqlii xij<sup>s</sup>, and one black oxe iiqlii iiijs vj<sup>d</sup>; tolle, vj<sup>d</sup>; for grasse of the said oxen at the Barrow found, vij<sup>d</sup>; and for the chardges of Wyll'm Wood and myselfe and our horses one night, iijs iiijd; in all, xjlii v<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; ij quartes of honny, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; gyven to John Dugdell of Clitheroe, by my M<sup>r</sup> appointment, to by Denby clothes with, v<sup>s</sup>; xv pound of hoppes (le pound vij<sup>d</sup> ob.) ix<sup>s</sup> iiijd; a plasterer, viij days and halfe whytting [whitewashing] of the dyning chamber roffe (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, one day and half cordinge the beddes and helpinge to shifte the beddinge, vj<sup>d</sup>;

a waller, ix days settinge the chimly in the kechinge and the hall (le day iiijd) ijs; to Mr. Nowell of Read, for viij asshes for whille tymber (le pice xs) iiijli xs; and for iij saplings (le pice xvij) ljs; in all, vjli xijd; at Brodhead, for viij lod of colles for the smethe, viijd; fyve drinkinge glasses, ix<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days at the cowhowses in the new barne, ij<sup>s</sup>; a waller, vj days makinge the backes of the chimlys in the halle and dyninge chamber and setting the irens [? reredos and dogs] in the same, xvijd; one thornbage and fyve flokes, vj<sup>d</sup>; the payver, iij days payvinge both the cowhowses in the new barne, xijd; a galde for the repayringe of Paydyam churche in 1603, xxvj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; a waller, iiij days fillinge the holles aboute the endes of the somer trisles [somers are rails; the railed tressel or rack] in the cowhowse, xijd; xxj yeards and a q'ater of sackecloth to be v sacks for corne (le yeard xd) xvij<sup>s</sup> viijd [so that a cornsack took 4½ yards of sackcloth to make it, costing over 3s. 6d.]

[December, 1605.] — Tow wallers, ether of theym tow days wallinge about the boyler in the new kechinge (ether le day ijd) xijd; Mr. Nowell of Read for xvij saplinge triese, xiijli, and for one asshe tree, xs; spye for the howse use: one pound of great raysons, vijd; one pound of corwayns, vijd; one pound of prunes, iiijd; halfe a pound of annellses [anise-seeds] iiijd; sauron, ij<sup>d</sup>; sugar and cloves, vj<sup>d</sup>; in all, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; iij yeardes of canves to be the boy Whythead ij shirtes (le yeard vijd) xxjd; one yeard and q'ater of canves to mend sacks with, ix<sup>d</sup>; a sclater, iij days mendinge of the old sclat at Gawthorpe, Whitteker, and in the towne, ix<sup>d</sup>; a waller, vj days heavinge the sinkeston in the deye howse [dairy] and fitting the same xvijd; a matte [? mattress or quilt] to the great bedde in the chamber next the dyninge chamber, xiijd; one stone troughe for the swyne to eat in, viijd; makinge v sacks for the howse use, vj<sup>d</sup>, and thred ijd; one breste of veyll when Mr. Cuthberte Hesketh was hear, ix<sup>d</sup>; a wright, ij days helpinge to remove the brewinge vessells furth of the fur[ther] kechinge in to the deay howse, viijd; payd by John Shuttleworth for a pre of showes for his brother, xvjd; ij lod of colles fetched at Broadhead for the smithey,

ij<sup>d</sup>; to a smyth and horse liche in Burneley, for cuttinge and dightinge of the black mere backe dyvers tymes, xij<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1605-6.] — To Mr. Nowell of Read, for xxj saplings, xiiiij<sup>li</sup>; Padyam, half a fiftene for the oxe mony, layd at 1<sup>d</sup> ob. the oxgang, xxjd ob.; drying, brakinge and swinglinge of the tythe hemppe and flaxe at Hulle this year, ix<sup>s</sup>; iij lode of turffe for the same (at v<sup>d</sup>) xv<sup>d</sup>; in Burneley, for halfe a mutton agaynst the comysyon, iijs; one stonne troughe for the swyne to eatte in, viij<sup>d</sup>; one stonne of butter in Padyam market, iijs viij<sup>d</sup>; one pre of taw carddes [cards for dressing hemp] vij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days at the lofte ov<sup>r</sup> the oxe [hayloft over the ox-stall] in the barne, ij<sup>s</sup>; a laborer, v days dychinge and settinge of quickewood in the newe dyche at the head of the garthen (le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a shomaker, for makinge of vij pre of yeardinge mettnse [garden mittens] and mendinge old myttense, xij<sup>d</sup>, and for hemppe to the same, ij<sup>d</sup> — xiiiij<sup>d</sup>; a power man, for iij dowsen of wood sponnes, vd; Mr. Nowell of Read, for xxvij saplings, growinge in his wood at Read, xx<sup>li</sup>.

[February, 1605-6.] — For a pre of stockings or hose [for] Bill Whythead, vj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, ij days coveringe the seatts in the new hall, x<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, ij days stubbinge of asshe in the springe, and settinge theym agayne, vj<sup>d</sup>; ij plow shares, iiijs iiijd.

[March, 1605-6.] — Halfe a barell of hearinges in P'ston, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one maze [mease or mese, a measure of 500 herrings] x<sup>s</sup>; one pecke of patches, iiijd; one calfe skine to be lasinge for the horse gere, xiiiij<sup>d</sup>; iij helterse to harow with, viij<sup>d</sup>; one salte salmonde for the howse, iijs iiijd; one salte fishe, xx<sup>d</sup>; in the market, for one mett of malte, iijs iiijd; a joner, vj days at the seattes, and settinge uppe one bedd in the chamber next my M<sup>r</sup> chamber, and cordinge of tow beddes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the sadler of Whalley, for whyt lether to be necbandes and lasinge for the horse gear, iijs; for makinge iij new horscollers, one ov<sup>r</sup>ley, panelinge one loud-saddle, new, and for mendinge of all the barke holmes [hames, pieces of wood on the horse collar to fasten the traces to] xvjd, in all, iiijs vj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days at the long table in the head of the halle,

ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij calfe skines to be the boeys ether a pre of briche, iij<sup>s</sup>; iij shippe skines to be theym ether a dublet, ij<sup>s</sup>; iij yeardes of canves to lyne theym with, xxij<sup>d</sup> ob.; for makinge of theym, xij<sup>d</sup>; a lood of grottes bought in P'ston and sent to W<sup>ch</sup>furth, x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for stiffe to be incke, iij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1606.] — A laborer, for fehinge [cleaning, dressing] of the ground worke of the barne at Copthurste, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a whillewright, for makinge ij new plowes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge ij old plowes, vj<sup>d</sup>; breakinge of ij great asshes into iiiij gange of fellex [gang, a set, of felks, fellies, or felloes, forming the outer rim of a wheel] iiiij axeltres, and x moldbreades [moldboards, the projecting sides of the plough] xvj<sup>d</sup>; makinge ij pre of new whilles, iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; a smyth and horseliche, for lettinge the baye nage that came from W<sup>ch</sup>furth bloud and gyvinge hym a drincke, xij<sup>d</sup>; ij oynces of onyonseedes for the garthen, vj<sup>d</sup>; in Paydyam, iij dozen of buttones for the boyes clothes, ij<sup>d</sup>; one dozen of lether poundes for the said boeys, ij<sup>d</sup>; in Burneley, one pre of showes for the boy Bill [Whythead] xvij<sup>d</sup>; for the dyners of Wyll'm Wood and my selfe at Bury fare xij<sup>d</sup>, and for horsemeat iiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1606.] — To Thomas Bayley of Hallyfax, for one thow-sand of stonне lattes for the new stable (le hvndreth iij<sup>s</sup> iiijd) xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; a wright, v days makinge and mendinge of the mucke waynes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spent in Burneley at the fare, iiijd; a man's expenses in goinge to Mvch Hulle, ij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days at the plankes for the stable at Paydyam, and fellinge tymber in Read wood, iij<sup>s</sup>; a plasterer, v days wasshinge the halle and dyninge chamber, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vj days makinge yeardinge and helpinge to fill worthing, xvij<sup>d</sup>; one load of salte, xij<sup>s</sup>; one pound of glewe for the jones, vj<sup>d</sup>; xxj wayne lode of worthinge for Church Hill (le lood iij<sup>d</sup>) vs iij<sup>d</sup>; iij wayne lood of asshes (le lood ij<sup>d</sup>) vj<sup>d</sup>; viij mettes of seed barlye (le mette ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>) xx<sup>s</sup>; one yonge bulle, bought at Inglewhyte fare, iijli xiijs xd<sup>s</sup>; iiiij q'attes of tarre to marke the shippe with, xvij<sup>d</sup>; lyme for worthing, viz. viij loodes of lyme to lay in the myddinges (le lood viij<sup>d</sup>) iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1606] — Half a veyll in Whalley, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one lood of

salte that I boroed of Mr. Sherburn of the Stannihurst in wynter, xij<sup>s</sup> vjd; a joner, vj days at the great cubbord in the halle, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; to iij wyffes and a mayd, for evry of theym one day clippinge shippe, xx<sup>d</sup>; a leppe of a stond horse to the griseled meare, viij<sup>d</sup>; one graye mere, bought in Sawforth [Salford] fayre at Whitson-day laste, liij iiijd; a joner, iiij days at a cobbord in the heighmost chamber in the weste ende [in another place called "the chamber in the hymost height in the weste ende"] xx<sup>d</sup>; spyce, viz. ij pound of prunes, vjd; j pound of cowraynes, vjd; halfe a pound of anel-seedes, vd; and saveron, iiij<sup>d</sup>; in all, xx<sup>d</sup>; ij great saplinges in Mr. Birtwisle wood, xxx<sup>s</sup>; in Whalley, halfe a veyll, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiijd, and one q'ater of mvtton, xij<sup>d</sup>; Paydyam, half a fiftine for Fanish Clife brige, xxjd, and for the viij pte of a fiftineth for Rible brige [6d.] soe for both, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; payvinge vij score roude, yard broad, from the cross a this syed James Bancroftes almoste to the corner of the hedge at this end of the rige [rigg or ridge] (le roud ij<sup>d</sup>, and xxj roud to the score) xxij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; one yocke of draft oxen, viijli xiijs iiijd<sup>d</sup>; payd by John Shuttleworth for one pre of stockinges for his brother, xvjd, for one pre of showes xvij<sup>d</sup>, and for a hatte xv<sup>d</sup>, in all, iiij<sup>s</sup> jd; wheat bread for my M<sup>r</sup>, vjd; hinges and the rest of the furniture for a dower, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; in Burneley, for exchange of old pewter for new, iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>, and for one dowsen of pewter spounes, xij<sup>d</sup>; vergrase for the beas fiet [verdigris for the beasts' feet] vjd; to Mr. Habergham, by my M<sup>r</sup> appointment, xl; delived to Abraham Colthurste, to be imployd in London by Mr. Habergham, Cli; to Edward Sherburn, for one dun fillye of the age of ij yeres at mydsomar laste, and she trotteth, l<sup>s</sup>; to Robin Makine, my M<sup>r</sup> his man at W<sup>c</sup>furth, when hee caryed uppe the baye cart horse from Gawthorpp to W<sup>c</sup>furth, iijs.

Ultimo die Junij, 1606. An'o R. R. Jacobi, &c., 4<sup>o</sup>.

All theyse former sumes in this booke, as well paymentes as receytes, are answeared, discharged and maid even betwene Edward Sherburne and me, &c.

The Receytes of y<sup>e</sup> whole yeare in this booke are 648<sup>l</sup> xvjs vjd q.  
The payments of y<sup>e</sup> whole yeare in this booke are 558<sup>l</sup> 8<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob.  
All which summes are answered and discharged by Edward  
Sherburne to me. In wittnesse whereoff we have sette oure  
names in the psence of Thomas Procter and Gilb't Grimshaye.

(Signed) p me

LAUR: SHUTTLEWORTHE.  
EDWARD SHERBURNE.

[This acknowledgment closes the volume.]

## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME IX.

JULY 1, 1608, TO NOVEMBER 6, 1613.

---

Volume VII. of these accounts closes June 30, 1606; and it is therefore clear that Volume VIII., containing the two years between that date and the commencement of the present volume, is wanting. The present volume, which contains 202 pages, has had a few leaves cut out at the beginning, and the upper portion of some at the end torn out. From damp, or the action of some liquid, the upper portion of most of the pages is discoloured, the texture of the paper destroyed, and from ten to twenty lines, or more, utterly obliterated. In the interval since June, 1606, the Rev. Laurence Shuttleworth had died, and had been succeeded by his nephew Richard, the eldest son of his brother Thomas. Richard Shuttleworth was married, and this volume opens with house expenditure of the family in London.

## PAYMENTS.

July, 1608.—A truckle bedd, iiijs vjd; a scutle, vjd; a water tubbe, vjs; sixe beddstaves, vjd; payed for this booke, xijd; setting up the box in the gentlewomen's closett, vjd; payed for the jacke, the cordes and pullies, xxv<sup>s</sup>; the weight and cheans, v<sup>s</sup>; the jackemaker's man, vjd; fyve glasses, xijd; the cocheman, in pte of paymente, xls; ij close stooles, xv<sup>s</sup>; the cocheman, the residue of the money which he was hyred for, xlvs; to the cocheman his man,

ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; a bottle of ale the night the[y] came to town, xij<sup>d</sup>; two loynes, a legge, a breast and rack [from *wracca*, A. S., a neck or scrag] of mutton, vijs; a breast of veale, ij<sup>s</sup>; a brazen ladle and a skimmer [a skimmer or flat ladle] ijs viij<sup>d</sup>; a dozen and three [rolls or small loaves] of bread, xv<sup>d</sup>; horsemeat and man's meat when my M<sup>ris</sup> and all her companie came to London, ijjli; a rack [neck] of veale, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a kitchen kniffe, vijj<sup>d</sup>; chearies, ij<sup>d</sup>; pselie and brimstone, jd; the Bambeire [Banbury] carier, for viij cwt. to London, at ob. the pound, xxxvij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; to the carman and porter, for bringing the same to the Strand, and also for carying the truncke and hamper to Graise [Gray's] Inne, iijs iiijd; a jacke corde to hange clothes on, xij<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of clarett wyne, vijj<sup>d</sup>; a pound of butter, vd; a stone of bieff, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a cowple of rabetts, ij<sup>s</sup>; iiij sacks of charre coales, iiijs; a barell of beare, vjs; a pynte of sacke, iiijd; a grater, vjd; a salte boxe, ix<sup>d</sup>; a legge of mutton xvjd.

August, 1608. — A pynt of wormewood wyne, vd; a shoulder of mutton, ij<sup>s</sup>; a peuter kanne, ijs iiijd; the Bamberie carier, for a cwt. and halfe to London, vijs; four newe barres to my M<sup>ris</sup> truncke, xvjd; tenn sacks of charre coale, at xx<sup>d</sup> a cowple, viij<sup>s</sup> vjd; a cow cumber, radishe, and pensely, ij<sup>d</sup>; a fyre forke, xv<sup>d</sup>; an iron to sett before the drippinge pann, ij<sup>s</sup>; codlynes [coddlings, apples for coddling or stewing] ij<sup>d</sup>; a l'ere [letter] to W<sup>ch</sup>ford [Wichford, the living of the late Lawrence Shuttleworth] jd; caryage from Graise Inne to the Strand, iiijd; blewe starche, jd; a quarte of Renishe wyne, xd; flowers and radishes, ij<sup>d</sup>; half a pecke of oatmeal grottes, ix<sup>d</sup>; an earthen basen for starche, ij<sup>d</sup>; the tincker, for mendinge the warminge pann cov<sup>v</sup>, vjd; a pynt of Renishe wyne, vd; vj pounds of white starche (at iiijd) ij<sup>s</sup>; a pound of powder blew, xvjd; a badledore, iiijd; an earthen vessell for tappings, vijd; salllett oyle, jd; a quarter of lambe, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a capon and a rabett, iijs; water, xxjd; plummes, ij<sup>d</sup>; a mouse-trape, iiijd; a quarte of wyne to Mr. ffaringtone [price obliterated]; spent by my M<sup>ris</sup> and her companie at Battershowe [Battersea] and to the watermen, vs; a pecke of salte, vd; broome beesomes, ij<sup>d</sup>; goinge

to Mr. Chansey's by water, and backe againe, v<sup>d</sup> [similar entries three or four times a week]; caretts, redishe and hearbes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; boughes [August 21] iij<sup>d</sup>; a cowple of chickens, xvij<sup>d</sup>; wyne for Mr. Asheton, iiij<sup>d</sup>; sacke to Mr. Chansey, iiij<sup>d</sup>; hypocrise [spiced wine] to Mr. Fogge, ix<sup>d</sup>; twelve pound of candles, iijs; six chaldrone [a chaldrone is 36 bushels, London measure] of sea-coales at the shippe (at xvjs) iiij<sup>li</sup> xvjs; for bringinge the same home by porteres, xjs; and for watching them one night, xij<sup>d</sup>; soe in all, vii<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup>; a mopp, vjd; a pynt of Maligo sacke [sack or sherry called Malaga, from its Spanish birthplace] to Mr. Leaver and Mr. Johnes, vjd; a pynt of Maligo sacke to one Mr. Leigh, vjd.

September, 1608.—Juniper wood, j<sup>d</sup>; damsells [damson plums, from *damaisine*, Fr., a Damascene plum] —; a quarte of Maligo sacke to Mr. Ed. Leaver and his wiffe, xij<sup>d</sup>; to Rogers the carier his man, for three cwt. and a quartron to London from Wchford, at ob. the pound, xvs vjd; a paire of oares, when my M<sup>ris</sup> and M<sup>ris</sup> Elenor went to Themes, ijs; spent when I went with Mr. Walmisley to see a howse, and to the waterman, vjd; when my M<sup>ris</sup>, M<sup>rs</sup> Anne, and M<sup>ris</sup> Eliz. went to Themes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of salett oyl, xij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of oisters, vjd; xv eggs, vjd; a stricke of wood ashes, xvjd; a l're to M<sup>ris</sup>. Sheldon, jd; a l're to Mr. Radcliffe, jd; by water to Lambeth and back againe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; damsons, jd; a pynt of vinager, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a breast of veal, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of sallett oyl, xd; four pound of butter, ij<sup>s</sup>.

October, 1608.—Damsons, walnuts and hassell [hazel] nutts, iiij<sup>d</sup>; walnuts for Mr. Asheton, ij<sup>d</sup>; an iron chaffing dishe, xij<sup>d</sup>; two juggs of beare, iij<sup>d</sup>; when I went to Islington to see the howse, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; bere at din<sup>l</sup> and supp, vjd; two ropes of onyons, ij<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of St. Martynes, for a quarters bill of the sicknes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; spent when Mr. Leaver, Mr. Yate, Anthonie, and I saw the howse at Islington, vjd; twoo pulletts, xvij<sup>d</sup>; the baker, for a monethes bread, xlijs [10s. 9d. a week for bread]; eight artichokes, xd; nyne egges, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a rabett, viij<sup>d</sup>; a fatt pigg, ij<sup>s</sup>; a cowple of chickens, xij<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of redd wyne, vd; beare, morninge, din<sup>l</sup> and supp, xvjd; nutts and bullesses [bullasses, a wild plum] iiij<sup>d</sup>; half a

pound of rice, ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a pynt of Alegant [Alicante] wyne, vj<sup>d</sup>; twoo urinalls, iiij<sup>d</sup>; pasenepes [parsnips] iij<sup>d</sup>; fresh hearings, ij<sup>d</sup>; a loyne of veale, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; two barrells of beare laid in at Islington, xj<sup>s</sup>.

November, 1608.—For muske, vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Iremonger, for his halfe yeares rent, which endeth the xxv<sup>th</sup> Marche nexte, for his house at Islington, xiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>; a thowsand of billettes [sticks or small logs of wood for fuel] at Islington, xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; cariage from W<sup>ch</sup>ford of a boxe and a bundell of lynnен and l'res, xxij<sup>d</sup>; the porters help to lode and unlode in the Strand and Islington [? at the removal] ix<sup>d</sup>. [In a memorandum the total expenditure from June 28 to November 14, 1608, is stated to be £107 3s. 9d.; signed, "Ja: Yate."] A greate kettle, xiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a grid iron, xx<sup>d</sup>; a coule [cooler] and washinge tubbe, viij<sup>s</sup>; a fryinge-pann, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a bushell of ashes, viij<sup>d</sup>; an iron pott, iiij<sup>s</sup>; a chaldron of sea coales, xxij<sup>s</sup>; sixe buffet stoles, x<sup>s</sup>; Richard Kevet for watchinge, vj<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of brand [bran] iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of wheate meale, xxj<sup>d</sup>; to Martine, for cariage of stiffe to W<sup>ch</sup>ford, to Ric: Wincott, for his sonne organ, xij<sup>d</sup>.

December 1608.—To a labourer, mendinge gutters, vij<sup>d</sup>; a baskett and a grate for capons, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; an iron lyncke and a paire of pott hookes, xx<sup>d</sup>; a truckle bedde, iiij<sup>s</sup>; two wooden dishes, x<sup>d</sup>; tenn stonne of beef, xv<sup>s</sup>; a carpenter, for mendinge the pale, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; iij load of woodd, xxix<sup>s</sup>; sand, j<sup>d</sup>; iij paire of calves feete, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe Holland cheeses, in waighte xvij pound and a quarteran, vj<sup>s</sup>; a neates tongue, x<sup>d</sup>; rosemarie, j<sup>d</sup> ob.; twoe pipkins, x<sup>d</sup>; a capon, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; half a chaldron [18 bushels] of sea coales, xj<sup>s</sup>. [In a list of spices bought are fourteen pounds each of reisons, currants, and prunes, a pound and a half of Jorden almonds, six pounds of sugar in peeces (? loaf or lump); but the prices of all these are obliterated. The list continues:] case pepper, iiij pounds, viij<sup>s</sup>; large ginger, halfe a pound, viij<sup>d</sup>; cloves, a quart<sup>l</sup> of a pound, xxj<sup>d</sup>; large mace, a quart<sup>l</sup> of a pound, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; milion Ric: [? milium or millet, from its numerous small grains; or perhaps it may be the old way of describing the meal of rice, now called ground rice] iij pound, j<sup>s</sup>; English safferon, j<sup>s</sup>; dates, a quart<sup>l</sup> of a pound, vj<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of the [Islington] churche, for a quarter wages, vj<sup>d</sup>; iij pound of suet,

xv<sup>d</sup>; the sexton of the churche, for twoe hassocks, x<sup>d</sup>; grindinge the kniffes, iij<sup>d</sup>; three Venice glasses, ij<sup>s</sup>; a goose, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a peeple, xiij<sup>d</sup>; Elline Clarke, for [? a quarter's] wages, v<sup>s</sup>; the gardiner, for halfe a days worke, vj<sup>d</sup>; a peice of greene fishe [fresh cod] a thornebagg, a cupple roches, and sprottes, xiiiij<sup>d</sup>; a carriar, for y<sup>e</sup> cariage of a l're into Lancashire, ij<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of creame, iij<sup>d</sup>.

January, 1608-9.—Given to the maides which came with the wassell-boule, xij<sup>d</sup>; greene fishe, place, and sprottes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; twoe quartes of creame, xij<sup>d</sup>; Will'm Bridges the cooke, for his wages on Christmas, xx<sup>s</sup>; given to him of benevolence, v<sup>s</sup>; faggotts, vj<sup>d</sup>; rosin, ob.; the baker, for bread, xx<sup>s</sup>; a pigg, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the man which brought the gentlewomen's shoes, vj<sup>d</sup>; a load of wood, ix<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; half a chalder [18 bushels] of coal, x<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a bushell of wheat meale, vijs vj<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of creame, vj<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of milke, ij<sup>d</sup>; a hogges head and entrails, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of oatmeale grottes, xix<sup>d</sup>. [These two last items indicate a manufacture of black puddings.] Twooe barrelles of beare, th'on of x<sup>s</sup> and thother of vj<sup>s</sup>, xvjs; twooe pound of hogges greace [lard] xij<sup>d</sup>.

Februarie, 1608-9.—To the poore of the parish for two monethes, ij<sup>s</sup>; a quarte of ale, ij<sup>d</sup>; vj pound of white starche, ij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a chalder of sea coales, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> [the former half chalder was consumed between the 20th January and the 8th February]; the coup, for iij houpes, and makinge a cover for a tubb to put salt in, and setting on twoe moupes upon a pole, viij<sup>d</sup>. [About this time a series of periodical notes occur, showing how much has been spent in provisions, and how much in necessaries. The first occurs on the 27th January, 1608; the second on the 3rd February, and for that week the amount was: provisions, 32s. 8d.; necessaries, 0. For the week ending February 10, provisions, 26s. 8d.; necessaries, 24s. 4d.; on the 17th, provisions, 33s. 5d.; necessaries, 11s. 11d.; and on the 24th February, provisions, 34s. 11d.; necessaries, 23d.] The baker, for viij dozen of bread, viij<sup>s</sup>; sweepinge of twoe chymneys, viij<sup>d</sup>.

March, 1608-9.—To the collector, for the poor of the parish for a monethe, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Doctor Palmer, by my M<sup>r</sup> appointment, for a quarter, vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; half a pecke of cockles, iij<sup>d</sup>; good-

geons [fish] iiijd; half a hundreth of hearings, xvijd; the gardiner, iij days work and a halfe, iiijs; a thornbagge, vjd; a Holland cheese (vijj pound) ijs viijd; towes trusses of haye, ijs; a bushell of pvender, xvjd; three bushell of oates, iiijs ix<sup>d</sup>; a bushell of beanies, ijs vjd; towes place and smelts, xijd.

[For the month of March the disbursements were as follow, during the weeks ending:—

	<i>Provision.</i>	<i>Necessaries.</i>	<i>Total.</i>
Mar. 3 .....	3 14 10 .....	0 13 1 .....	3 17 11
10 .....	1 12 0 .....	0 19 5 .....	2 11 5
17 .....	1 6 9 .....	1 3 9 .....	2 10 6
24 .....	1 12 7 .....	0 7 0 .....	1 19 7
31 .....	1 14 1 .....	0 16 0 .....	2 10 1
<hr/>			
Totals. ....	9 10 3 .....	3 19 3 .....	13 9 6]

Apfull, 1609.— Halfe a hundreth of white hearings, xvjd; redd hearings, vd; towes place, vjd; smelts, vjd; and shrimps, jd; towes pound of barrell butter, xijd; to Henrie Iremonger, for a quarter of a years rent for his house in Islington, xl<sup>i</sup>; a trusse of strawe, vd; xvij trusses of haye, xvjs vjd; a trusse of haye, xijd; two mayne combes, and iiiij watchet [pale blue] cotten clothes [prices gone]; horse bread, vjd; a pecke of oisters, iiijd; shoinge of the foure meares, vijis; provender, iiiij bushells of oates (at xvijd) vjs; a salt samon, ijs vjd; a peece of lynge fishe, vijd; for the hire of a caroche [coach or carriage] a day, ijs vjd; for the exchange of candles, vjd; halfe a pecke and a quartern of wheate floure [now first called flour and not meal] xijd; greene fishe and flonders, vijjd; offerings at Easter, for my M<sup>r</sup>is, her two daughters M<sup>r</sup>is Anne and M<sup>r</sup>is Ellenor, and Priscilla Radcliffe, their offeringes [amount obliterated]; for James, Richard Stones, and myself, [ditto]; given to the men who came to mend the caroche, by my M<sup>r</sup> appointment, xijd; eight pigeons, xvjd; ale to the horses, by my M<sup>r</sup> appointment, iiijd; given to a neighbour, by my M<sup>r</sup> appointment, for leave to fetche water at his well, xijd; for the bakinge

and makinge of a pastie, and pepper to the same,  $x^d$ ; a lantyron,  $vij^d$ ; orrenge,  $iii^d$ ; Richard Eastwood, for his paynes and his coache, to trayne the horses theirin,  $xxx^s$ ; foure halfe chiekests [?] to the horses,  $xij^s$ ; flappes to the caroche,  $v^s$ ; a yard and a halfe of canvas clothe, and  $iij$  quarters of blacke cotton,  $xij^d$ ; the collector, for the subsidie,  $liij^s\ iii^d$ ; the clark, for the writinge of the certificate,  $xij^d$ ; for a place to sett the caroche horses in at London,  $iiij^d$ .

May, 1609.—Four pounds of sope,  $xij^d$ ; halfe a lambe,  $ijj^s vij^d$ ; place, flanders, roches, and goodgeons,  $xiiij^d$ ; to Mr. Hutchinson, procter, for the orchyard,  $xxij^d$ ; a pair of sheres,  $iiij^d$ ; radices and lettice,  $j^d$ ; makrills,  $xij^d$ ;  $xij$  pound of white starche,  $ijj^s vj^d$ ; a pound of blewe starche,  $xiiij^d$ ; to the porter, for the cartridge of the gentlewomens truncke to Mr. Thomas Leaver, and frō thence to ffryday streete,  $xv^d$ ; [ditto] for the gentlewomens gownes, to Mr. Johnes,  $iiij^d$ ; twoe trusses of haye,  $ij^s$ ; twoe bushell of oates,  $ijj^s$ ; a bushell of beanies,  $ij^s vj^d$ ; a trusse of strawe,  $vj^d$ .] [Then follow numerous items of expenses connected with a journey from Islington to Lancashire.] Twoe porters, for helpinge to load the stufte at Islington,  $ij^s$ ; weighinge of the stufte at the White Lyon,  $ij^s$ ; supp and breakfast,  $xv^s vj^d$ ; given to the maides there,  $vj^d$ ; to the fidlers there,  $iiij^d$ ; to the poore there,  $iiij^d$ ; spent at Barnett in bread and beare,  $ij^s$ ; to the man which did helpe the caroche down Chouche hill,  $vj^d$ ; Stonie Stretford, for supp and breakfast,  $xxx^s$ ; given in the howse there,  $ij^s vj^d$ ; to the poore there,  $xij^d$ ; to the musick there,  $iiij^s\ iii^d$ ; spent at Daintry, for our dinners,  $x^s\ iiij^d$ ; to the tapster their,  $vj^d$ ; Coventry, for supp and breakfast,  $xxj^s$ ; given in the howse,  $ijj^s$ ; to the poore,  $x^d$ ; for ale,  $iiij^d$ ; to the gardeners,  $ijj^s\ iii^d$ ; Litchfeld, for supp and breakfast,  $xxx^s$ ; howse,  $ijj^s$ ; poore,  $xij^d$ ; to the poore by the waye,  $ijj^d$ ; spent at Stone in bread and beare,  $vij^s\ iii^d$ ; to a man which did help to water the mares at Trent,  $vj^d$ ; Newcastle [under Lyne] for supp and breakfast,  $xxx^s$ ; howse,  $xvij^d$ ; poore,  $xij^d$ ; spent at Holmes Chappell,  $iiij^s vj^d$ ; to a man which did help to water the mares at Budworthe,  $iiij^d$ ; Warrington, for twoe supps

and twoe breakfasts [for the whole of the travelling party, including beds] lvjs; howse, iij<sup>s</sup> vjd; poore, xij<sup>d</sup>; tobacco and a pipe, vjd; iij pyntes of wyne, xvij<sup>d</sup>; more to the poore, xij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Brindle in ale, xij<sup>d</sup>; at Blackeburne, in meate, bread, and beare, vjd. [Then comes a separate account for the carriage and horses, their food, shoeing, ostlers, &c.] At St. Alban's, for horsemeat, xxij<sup>s</sup>; Daintrye [ditto] iiijs; at Stonie Stretforde [ditto] xx<sup>s</sup>; ostlers, ij<sup>s</sup>; the smyth, for mending the wheel of the caroche, iij<sup>d</sup>; a pillow to Mr. Ughtred sadle, xxij<sup>d</sup>; the sadler, for mendinge of Mr. Ughtred sadle, xij<sup>d</sup>; a drenche to the baye colte, xij<sup>d</sup>; mending of the male pillion, iiij<sup>d</sup>; at Litchfield, horsemeat, xix<sup>s</sup>; ostlers, ij<sup>s</sup>; two crupper and a buckle to the caroche horses, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; greace to the caroche, iij<sup>d</sup>; Newcastle, for horsemeat, xx<sup>s</sup>; Warrington [ditto] xix<sup>s</sup>; dressinge of the caroche and roypeinge of the bootes, iij<sup>d</sup>; roypeinge of the bootes at all the places above named, xij<sup>d</sup>; Blackeburne, for horsemeat, iij<sup>s</sup>; at Islington, given to the pewterer his man, for the packinge of the pewter, vjd; delived to Richard ffoster, when he did come from Islington to Gawthroppe, x<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Leaver, for vj pound of sugar, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. [The total expenses from 15th November, 1608, to 30th November, 1609, were £160 0s. 3d.; and this settlement is signed by "Ric: Shuttleworth," and "Anthonie Wilkinsonn," a steward.]

Money disbursed at Yorke for Will'm Lowen, when he lay sick there, which it pleaseth my M<sup>r</sup> to bestowe upon him.—Synamond water, xij<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of ale calibeated, and oile of mintes, xij<sup>d</sup>; a box for strengtheninge the stomache, xij<sup>d</sup>; another, xij<sup>d</sup>; a potion with lapis bezoar, ij<sup>s</sup>; a cordial boole [bowl] iiij<sup>d</sup>; a potion of the same l. b. ij<sup>s</sup>; his first potion with phils [pills] xij<sup>d</sup>; summa, ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. [Again several leaves have been torn out, and the next page (47) contains a few items, in various months of the year 1609:—]

Januarie, 1608 [-1609].—Walnutts and chessnutts [price obliterated]; given to Mr. Johnes his man, when he die yo<sup>r</sup> gowne [ditto].

Februarie, 1608 [-1609].—Given to Mr. Thomas Leaver, the comfett maker [confectioner] his twoe prentices and the maid, ij<sup>s</sup>.

May, 1609.—A porrenger, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe longe pewter spoones and a ladle, ij<sup>s</sup>.

June, 1609.—Four yards of watchet coloured [? from *wæced*, A. S., weak, a pale blue] ribin and a skeane of silke, ix<sup>d</sup>.

Auguste, 1609.—Given at Sir Will'm Ingleby his howse, by my M<sup>ris</sup> appointment, to the chamb'laine, buttler, and cooke, iij<sup>s</sup>; to the horsekeepers there, ij<sup>s</sup>; to twoe boyes for the dressinge the harnishe, vj<sup>d</sup>. At Yorke, for a shoe to one of the coache meares, vj<sup>d</sup>.

September, 1609.—At Ottley, for horsemate, ij<sup>s</sup>; for my dinner, vj<sup>d</sup>; the horses, ij<sup>d</sup>; deliv'd to Will'm [? Lowen, the sick man] at Yorke, upon accompt, x<sup>s</sup>; at Kighley, for supp and in the morninge, viij<sup>d</sup>; at Harwoodd, for breakfast, vj<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of sacke to Mr. Docter Deane and other gentlemen, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to the maides at Yorke: to Weaurland, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the cooke maide, xij<sup>d</sup>; the buttler, vj<sup>d</sup>; to another maid in the kitchin, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Docter Deane his man, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; deliv'd to my M<sup>ris</sup> at Towneley, iiiij<sup>s</sup>; to the buttler, chamb'laine, cooke, and the horsekeeper there, iiiij<sup>s</sup>.

#### RECEIPTS.

Money receyved by me, James Yate, for my M<sup>rs</sup> use, to be disbursed at Gawthrope, beginninge 20<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1609.

1609.—Of Henry Wilkinsone, for Martinmas rent last past, 137<sup>li</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 7<sup>d</sup>. [The receipts are chiefly for the same rents, &c., as have been already given, and for the sale of corn, hay, &c., and of hides to the tanner, and therefore our selections must be very sparing. The receipte from November 20, 1609, to December 10, 1610, were £352 10s., as verified by the signatures of "Ric: Shuttleworthe" and "Ja: Yate."]

1611.—May 14, of Mr. Edmunde Starkie, due the 14<sup>th</sup> of December last, and his bound deliv'd, viijl vjs viijd; of the said Mr. Starkie, for use of the said money for fyve monethes, xv<sup>s</sup> [that is, at the rate of £21 12s. per cent per annum]. For fyve mettes of meale sould at Padham milne (after iijs viijd) iiijl xjs viijd; for

vij geese in Hoole, iiijs; fore the tythe hempe in Hoole, iiijs; of Mr. Hesketh, the halfe yeares rent of Clitherow milne, due now at Michelmas xxv<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Towneleys man, the half yeares rent for Burnelay milne, due at St. Mattheuwes day, xijl vjs viijd; of Mr. Barton, for to bye garthwode, xx<sup>s</sup>; for xx cowegates at Seoalebancke, (xjs le gate) xjl. [From 10th January to 30th October, 1611, the total receipts are £1120 5s. 2½d.]

1612.—For xx mettes of beanies, vli; of Mr. Assheton, in lent money, 120li.

1613.—For Hunterholme, one whole yeares rent due the 25<sup>th</sup> Marche and Michelmas last, xx<sup>s</sup>; for Clitherowe, one whole yeares rent, due at Martinmas and Pentecost last, iiijli xv<sup>s</sup> vd. [From November 20, 1609, to November 6, 1613, the total receipts were £3,506 1s. 2½d.]

#### PAYMENTS.

Money laid out by me, James Yate, for the use of my M<sup>r</sup> at Gawthropp, since the 20th of November, 1609.—For hollyn swipples [? the upper joint of a flail] vijd; to Sir Rauffe Lawson, knight, for the begger tithe of Forcette and Stanwicke, vjs viijd; to a piper, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, iiijd.

[December, 1609.]—To a woman which broughte a l're from Mr. Parker from Wisoll: xijd. December 2, given to the lorde of Darbies plaieres by my M<sup>r</sup> appointment, vjs viijd; to Thomas Yate, for the exchange of his horse for a mare at Cowcill, xvjs; to the same, for money which he had laid out for my M<sup>r</sup> for rib'inge, buttons, silke, cotten, pastboard, and fustion to his stockings, iiijs; to the spurrier of Padiham, for a paire of spurres to my M<sup>r</sup>, ijs; layde out at Hallifaxe for sacke, xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; to Will'm Wood, for three yeares wages, vjl<sup>i</sup> [was this arrears, or a legacy from his deceased master, Lawrence Shuttleworth?] Ant: Wilkinson, two yeares and a quarter, vijli ix<sup>s</sup> viijd; James Yate, two yeares and a quarter, vijli ix<sup>s</sup> viijd. [These look like arrears.] Foure yards of frize for Dembie's coat, vs viijd; makinge of Hargreaves clothes, ijs; Titus Marshe, for

stockinge a gun, xij<sup>d</sup>; iiij teales, xij<sup>d</sup>; iiiij duñes [? dunnocks, hedge-sparrows] and a lapwinge, x<sup>d</sup>; two woodcockes, viij<sup>d</sup>; vj snipes and a snipe knave, xij<sup>d</sup>; iiij dozen of sparrowes and buttings [buntings, wood-larks] vj<sup>d</sup>; a barrell of white hearings, xx<sup>s</sup>; twoe millions [milwyn, *Lanc.* green fish, fresh cod] and floukes, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; carrige of them to Gawthropp from Hoole, xij<sup>d</sup>; buttings, iiij<sup>d</sup>; spente at Talke on y<sup>e</sup> hill, iiij<sup>d</sup>; at Castle, for our supps, breakfast and beare, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; at Crosse keyes, vj<sup>d</sup>; for musicke at Bir-mi'gham, ij<sup>s</sup>; supp, breakfast and beare there, xj<sup>s</sup>; to the maides there, vj<sup>d</sup>; the chamberlaine, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; given at Mr. Du'derhill his howse, xj<sup>s</sup>; at Alsberie, for supps, breakfast and beare, x<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the maides there vj<sup>d</sup>; the ostlers there, vij<sup>d</sup>; the musicke there, xij<sup>d</sup> ← at White Harte in Holborn, for our supps, vj<sup>s</sup>; for fyre and to the chamb'laine, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Yate, of Graise Inne lane, for dyett, xxx<sup>s</sup>; for horsemeat at the Spread Eagle, xxxv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; at Penkridge, for horsemeat, viij<sup>s</sup>; at Huntingdon [ditto] viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; at Stamford [ditto] vij<sup>s</sup>; at Newwork [ditto] vij<sup>s</sup>; at Donncaster [ditto] ix<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; at Braidford [ditto] ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; to our guyd, which brought us from Braidford almost to Burneley, vj<sup>d</sup>; to the pip of Padham, by my M<sup>ris</sup> appointment, vj<sup>d</sup>; to foure musitanes which came to Gawthroppe, by my M<sup>ris</sup> appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>.

Januarie, 1609-10.—To three musitians, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoe soules, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to the work servants, their quarters wages ending at Christemas, Will'm Birchall, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Southworthe, xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Foster, x<sup>s</sup>; Wilson, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; John Copeland, v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; the smyth, x<sup>s</sup>; Xpofer Ma'ton, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; soe the whole wages is iijli x<sup>d</sup>; given to a man who had losse by sea, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Leigh, tayler in the Strande, for the makinge of my M<sup>r's</sup> apparell, vijli; sixe quire of ordinarie paper, ij<sup>s</sup>; to the man which came with venison from Mr. Asheton, ij<sup>s</sup>; vargrasse, j<sup>d</sup>; three greene plouers, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe wodcockes, ix<sup>d</sup>; twoe snipes, ij<sup>d</sup>; a teale and foure larkes; iiiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe cowple of cunnies, xxij<sup>d</sup>; cariage of my M<sup>rs</sup> [master's] truncke from Bolton to London, x<sup>s</sup>; given by my M<sup>ris</sup> and the gentlewomen, to the officers at Townley, in Christemas, vidzt. to the butler, iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the cooke, iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the

chamberlaines, vs; the porter, ijs; the usher of the halle, xij<sup>d</sup>; the horsekeepers, iiijs; and spent by them in Burneley, iiijd; spice of sevall sorts, sent for to Tho: Breares by my M<sup>ris</sup>, for Xpimas last, lvjs vjd; to Richard, slaiter, for slaitinge the newe dye house [dairy] and mossing it and all the rest of that howse, at ijd a day, being xvj days work, iijs; cariage of a lode of salt fishe from Hoole to Gawthroppe, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Halsteedes servant, which brought l'res from yo<sup>r</sup> worshippe to Gawthroppe, iiijd; to Rob'te Leaver of Darsie Leaver, to be returned to my M<sup>r</sup> in London, xxli.

Februarie, 1609-10. — To Tho: Banister, towards the assurance of the copihold landes in Pendle, for the pcuringe of an acte, xxxvjs xd; half a fifteenth, granted towards the reedifying of one bridge, called the mulne bridge, in Samsburie, xxijd; foure y'des three quarters of lyninges for Isherwoode his clothes (at viijd ob.) ijs iiijd; twooe newe axes, ijs; makinge of three newe axes of old, ijs; a hedge bill, xij<sup>d</sup>; foure pound of prunes, xij<sup>d</sup>; foure pound ofreasines, ijs; foure pound of currantes, ijs; twoe lode of mault (at xiijs) xxvij<sup>s</sup>; to the constable of Hab:[ergham] Eaves, halfe a fiftenthe to the reliffe of the infected of the plague in the sevall townes of Leverpo'le, Vxton [Euxton] and others, iiijd; the like gald for Holt close, ijd; the like for 7 oxganges and di: [a half] at Hye Whitaker, xjd ob.; twoe oxganges and di: at Gawthroppe, ijd ob. q.; one oxgange and di: at Scolebanke, ij<sup>d</sup> q. [various other items for different lands to the same gald]; a pecke of peese, xx<sup>d</sup>; alle and cakes, ix<sup>d</sup>; for distaffe spinelyes, ijd; spent at Padham, by my M<sup>ris</sup> and the gentlewomen, iiijd.

Marche, 1609-10. — A rundelett of sacke, containinge xxij quartes (about xd the quarte) xvij<sup>s</sup> vjd; a salt salmon, vjs; a cowple of ling, vs; a mette of cocles, xx<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of skeite, viijd; a hundredth of sprotes, xjd; nyne salt eeles, ijs iiijd; eight lode of mault (at xiijs) viiij<sup>s</sup>; soeling Lawrence Shuttleworthe his shoes, viijd; payed to Mr. Claiton of Little Harwood, for the use of xlviij<sup>li</sup> for fyve weekes and a daye, vijs vjd; March 13, given to Distle and his companie, the plaiers, xx<sup>s</sup>; a whole fifteenth for Holt Close, to the reparac'on of Whalley Bridge, vjd; halfe a pecke of makinge

piece for potage, ij<sup>s</sup>; three capons, iijs vijd; given to the Hallifax fiders, by my M<sup>r</sup>s appointment, xijd; a kniffe for the dye maid [dairymaid] iiijd; gun powder, xvjd; shote, xijd; three hundrethe of hearinges, ix<sup>s</sup>; twoe cowple of millan fisshe [green or fresh cod] iijs; a paire of shoes to my M<sup>r</sup>, iijs; laying of a cheese, ij<sup>d</sup>; a naile psell bite [a nail parcel or piercer bit, a gimlet?] jd; paid to the workmen their sevall quarter's wages [twelve men, including the shepherd, who had 1s. a week, and four women] in all vj<sup>l</sup> vs viijd; to the servinge men, their quarter wages [eight men] in all, vj<sup>l</sup> vs xd; spent by Abraham, at the sessment of the subsidie at Whalley, vjd; three quode [cod] fisshes, ij<sup>s</sup>; twoe pound of ryce, xijd; a paire of shoes to Roger Isherwode, ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd.

April, 1610.—Given to the boie which brought the mastive whelpe, vjd; halfe a pound of almondes, viijd; to Gilb'te Grymshay, xx<sup>s</sup>, and to John Mitton, xxxiijs, which my M<sup>r</sup> borrowed of them, liij<sup>s</sup>; for washinge, to Birchall wiffe, for Henry Southworthe and Law: Shuttleworth, for three quarters, iiijs; a Turkie cocke, ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; a paire of stockings to Roger Isherwoode, ij<sup>s</sup>; the cowper, for twoe days worke, viijd; Mr. Ashton, p omnibus for Gawthropp, xs; p feno [for hay] at both Tippinghills, jd; fiftie quarter of coales at vjd the quarter, xxv<sup>s</sup>; halfe a calfe and a calves head, vjs; foure oxe feete, xijd; foure calves feet and a calves meate calffe [i.e. med-calf or mid-calf] xiijd; eight capons, vijs; nyntine chickens, vs vjd; Cockshutt, for harowinge sixe dayes, xijd; butter and wheat cakes, iijs iiijd [these cakes, made with butter, were prohibited by sumptuary laws and by-laws of manorial courts leet]; xxv quartes of sacke, xxv<sup>s</sup>; three gallons and a quarte of clarett and white wine, vijs viijd; vj cakes, ij<sup>s</sup>; April 18, given to the musicians at the marriage [? of Elenor Shuttleworth], vjs viijd; a fatt calffe, xvij<sup>s</sup> xjd; payed to Mr. Assheton, the first pament of M<sup>r</sup>is Elenor her porc'on, 200<sup>li</sup>; eight score eggs, iijs [more than four a penny]; xxij chickens, vs vd; a whole veale, xv<sup>s</sup> vjd; three piggs, vjs; sixe dozen of pirres [purres or stints] ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; seaven rabetts, ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; a linge fishe, ij<sup>s</sup>; twoe breames and a pyke, xvijd; one hundredth of sparlings, xiijd; course incle, ij<sup>d</sup>; sixe pound of

sugar (at xxij<sup>d</sup>) xjs; to the glasiner yo<sup>r</sup> tenant, for leade and quaries of glasse [quarry or quarrell, from quarreau, *Fr.*, a pane or square piece] vjs; fyve yardes of canvas clothe (at vijd) for shirtes to John Leighe, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a whole mutton, xjs vjd; foure kyne feet and a neates tongue, xij<sup>d</sup>; three paire of calves feete, vjd; a glasse for the cookes use, jd.

May, 1610.—Makin ge twoe shirtes, vd; the shepheard, for a moneth service when he went, ijs ij<sup>d</sup>; payed to Abraham, money which was spent by my Mr, Mr. Ashton, and the rest of their companie at Edward Bruneres, before and after service, xvjd; for letting the grissell mare blode for the stakers [staggers] and giving her a drincke, xiij<sup>d</sup>; to Fletcher, whiche broughte suger, wafers [wafers, thin confectionary cakes] and pipines [pippins, a fine class of apples] to Gawthrope, xij<sup>d</sup>; to a boie which brought piggiones from Whalley, ij<sup>d</sup>; for Hallifax cakes, ij<sup>s</sup>; half a yarde and a quarter of Holland, for bondes [bands] to Leighe and Hargreaves, xx<sup>d</sup>; fyve yardes of canvis for shirtes to Lawrence, at ix<sup>d</sup> the y'de, ijs ix<sup>d</sup>; twoe piggs that were bought at Rivington Hall, xs; two quartes and a half of red wine at xvjd a quart, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a bottle to bringe yt in, xij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of mattresses and Law<sup>c</sup>e Shuttl: clothes, being four days work, xij<sup>d</sup>; three quartes of Mallinga [Malaga] sacke, ijs; twoe oʒ of pomegran'te flowers beaten to powder, and ij oʒ unpounded, ijs vjd; three scate fishes, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a quarters washinge, to Roger Isherwood vjd; stands of ale, twoe, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; Coven-trie blue thrid to letter sheetes [to mark letters on the bed sheets] ij<sup>d</sup>; to Docter Jenion, for being ten dayes with my M<sup>ris</sup>, vli; for his physick, as may appear by his note, xx<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; wine vinager, iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; the last of the sixe fifteenes granted to his ma<sup>tie</sup> for Gawthroppe and Tippinghils, viij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] Padham, for Dubcar, w<sup>m</sup> the constabularie of Padham, ijs xd; xv lode of mucke at Bridge End (at iij<sup>d</sup>) iiijs; a whole mutton, ix<sup>s</sup>; halfe a lambe, ijs vjd; halfe a veale, iiijs; twelve calffes feete, vjd; twelve chickens, ijs; four cowple of rabetes, ijs viij<sup>d</sup>; d'd [delivered] to my Mr, by Mr. Yates of Graise in lane, which was my owne money, xvij<sup>s</sup>; d'd to my Mr when he went to Greate Leaver, ijl;

Cockshutt, working xxv dayes at getting of mosse, feying [cleaning] of medowes and breadinge of mucke, iijs; a locke and keye to Padiham Hey Yate, xvijd; given to a [? mid.]wife which came from Wigan to my Mr<sup>is</sup>, xxxs.

June, 1610.—Spente by Will'm Woode and Cooke wiffe and twoe horses, when they wente for the [mid.]wiffe of Wigan, being a day and a night away, iiijs; for wheate cakes bought at Bolton, ix<sup>d</sup>; piche and tarre to ma'ke the shippe xiijd; xxxvij troutes, xiij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Richard Stones, when he brought the Wigan wiffe home, and a night away, xxij<sup>d</sup>; fyve green geese, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; given to Whipps boie, which brought posies, ij<sup>d</sup>; xxvij pound of hopps (at ix<sup>d</sup>) xxij<sup>s</sup>; an oxe chieke to busshe wheeles, xiij<sup>d</sup>; xx lode of mucke, vs<sup>s</sup>; xvij lode of ashes, ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; deliv'd to my Mr when he went to Towneley, xs<sup>s</sup>; deliv'd to my Mr<sup>is</sup>, xs<sup>s</sup>; a boie, which came with dyett drinke, and other thinges from Mr. Hesketh, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to the midwiffe, xij<sup>d</sup>; farrowe cowe milke, vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Butler, for physick which he broughte from Yorke, xvjs; d'd to my Mr when he went to London, xl<sup>s</sup>; payed to Mr. Butler, which my Mr borrowed of him, xl<sup>s</sup>; a calffes heade, harte and eight feete, xiij<sup>d</sup>; a dozen of sparrows, jd<sup>d</sup>; four gallons vinager, (at xvjd) vs<sup>s</sup> iiijd<sup>d</sup>; twoe morte troutes [? salmon, or salmon-trout, in the third year, are called mortes] xd<sup>d</sup>.

July, 1610.—Fustion to foote my Mr<sup>s</sup> stockings, ijd<sup>d</sup>; bird lyme, xj<sup>d</sup>; given to a wenche which brought winberies from Burneley woode, iiijd<sup>d</sup>; a q'r of a pound of nuttmegs, xvijd<sup>d</sup>; twoe pound of currants, xiij<sup>d</sup>; one y'de thre q'rs of kyrsey (at iiijs iiijd<sup>d</sup>); for briches to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, vs<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; j ell of canvis for a dublett to him, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; d'd to my Mr when he went to Austwick, xl<sup>s</sup>; making hose and dublett, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoes to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a rundlett of sacke, which contayned xxvij quartes (at xij<sup>d</sup>) xxvij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a peck of peese, vj<sup>d</sup>; a dozen of pointes to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, ijd<sup>d</sup>; winberies, ijd<sup>d</sup>; cliping of the lambes, ix<sup>d</sup>; two graie plouers, iiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pecke of aples, iiij<sup>d</sup>; July 25, given to my Lorde Moūteagles plaieres, vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; three y'des of lawne (at vjs viij<sup>d</sup>) xx<sup>s</sup>; iiij oʒ nuttmegs ij<sup>s</sup>; ij pound of corrance, ij<sup>s</sup>; ijli<sup>s</sup> of prunes, vj<sup>d</sup>; iiij oʒ of sinamond, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; iiijli<sup>s</sup> of pep, viij<sup>d</sup>; iiijli<sup>s</sup> reys-

singes de solis [of the sun] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pound of dates, xvij<sup>d</sup>; iij o<sup>z</sup> of p̄pared coliander seed, xvj<sup>d</sup>; one o<sup>z</sup> of chesboulle seed [the chese-bolle is the poppy] vj<sup>d</sup>; one o<sup>z</sup> of dragons blood, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one hundredth of waffers, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; iij<sup>li</sup> of ryse, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; iij o<sup>z</sup> of nutt-megges, xx<sup>d</sup>; cariage of theis from London to Greate Leaver, viij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; marmelet [marmalade] ij<sup>s</sup>; iiij<sup>li</sup> of white starche, xvj<sup>d</sup>; vj<sup>li</sup> and x o<sup>z</sup> of offe suger, xij<sup>s</sup>; cariage of Mr. Butlers cloakebage and a box to London, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] of my M<sup>rs</sup> truncke from London to Bolton, xiiij<sup>s</sup>; payed to Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives porc'on [i.e. Elenor Shuttleworth] 200<sup>li</sup>; Sir Peter Leighes keper, which broughthe the bucke to Gawthrope, x<sup>s</sup>.

August, 1610.—Delivd to my M<sup>r</sup> when he went to M<sup>r</sup> Andertons of Claiton, xl<sup>s</sup>; sixe dayes mowinge (at vj<sup>d</sup> a daye) iijs<sup>s</sup>; a galde to the mamed soldiers, for West Close, ij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a q'r of bl: tafftie [a thin glossy silk or stuff fabric] and twoe ya'des of iij<sup>d</sup> broad ribin for my M<sup>r</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; John Cockshutte, for burninge of feare [? fern] ashes a fortnight, xx<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Mr. Ashton, of his wives porc'on, vidzt, d'd to himself, xx<sup>li</sup>, to his wiffe, which she sent to Radcliffe Ashton, x<sup>li</sup>, to his man Roger Kenion, xxx<sup>li</sup>, and to my M<sup>r</sup> xxxvij<sup>li</sup>, which he payed him at Whalley in his waye to Lancaster, so the whole is 100<sup>li</sup>; delivd to my M<sup>r</sup> when he went to Lancaster, iiij<sup>li</sup>; cariage of a hamp which came downe from London, vj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; ij<sup>li</sup> of anelseeds, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>: in Roche allam, vj<sup>d</sup>; vardigrace, vj<sup>d</sup>; half a qr. of greene tafftie, xvij<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Parkers man, which broughthe venison, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a fatt weather, ix<sup>s</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> when he went to Sir Peter Leighes, vi<sup>li</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>ris</sup> when she went thither, xl<sup>s</sup>; for the horse which brought the rundlet of sacke from Preston, xij<sup>d</sup>.

September, 1610.—Weavinge of xl yardes canvas (at j<sup>d</sup>) iijs<sup>s</sup>; [a labourer] sixe dayes binding of corn xvij<sup>d</sup>; a rundlett of sacke conteyninge xxvj quartes, xxvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for bandes [then generally worn by boys] to Law: Shuttleworthe, ix<sup>d</sup>; white thrid to make yo<sup>r</sup> hoose, iij<sup>d</sup>; greene silke to edge yo<sup>r</sup> hatt, j<sup>d</sup> ob.; the slater, workinge seaven days, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoes to Denbie, xxij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a yarde of clothe to rubb my M<sup>rs</sup> teethe, ix<sup>d</sup>; a pound of currants, vj<sup>d</sup>; d'd to

my M<sup>r</sup> when Hargreaves wente to Yorke, xx<sup>s</sup>; delivd to my M<sup>r</sup> to paye Mr. Ashton at Whalley, lxxx<sup>li</sup>; to France of Wigan, the residue for the bell, x<sup>s</sup>; twoe stone of flaxe and thre pound, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; thre yardes of flaxen clothe, ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; ij dozen and a halfe of lace, xx<sup>d</sup>; soweinge and stitching silke, xvj<sup>d</sup>; a felt coller, vj<sup>d</sup>; half a y'de of wt callico, xij<sup>d</sup>; three y'des and halfe of kirsey (at ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; seaven y'des of cotton, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; pines [pins] to my M<sup>ris</sup>, iiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe lapewinges, ij<sup>d</sup>; given to a pip, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, vj<sup>d</sup>; dressinge of twoe blankettis, xij<sup>d</sup>.

October, 1610.—To Mr. Banister man, for copinge the agreement, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives [Ellenor Shuttleworth's] pore'on, xx<sup>li</sup>; to the crowe lade [the living scarecrow] when he went away, vj<sup>d</sup>; the cow man's wiffe, for a quarter's washinge to Leighe, vj<sup>d</sup>; xxiiij quarts of sacke (at xij<sup>d</sup>) bought at Manchester, xxiiij<sup>s</sup>; a [horse] coller and sursingle, xv<sup>d</sup>; a dozen of birche rodes, ij<sup>d</sup>; silke to button holes in Turner's jerkin, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a bottle of redd wine, xx<sup>d</sup>; a rapier to Turner, iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Blakey, the receyver of Westm'land, for Barbon, xxx<sup>s</sup>; two stone of flaxe, xij<sup>s</sup>; twoe field geese, xvj<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pound of brown suger candie, xij<sup>d</sup>; to younge Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives porc'on, 100<sup>li</sup>; twoe paire of shoes to Leighe and Law: Shutt: v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoes to Turner, xx<sup>d</sup>; lace and buttons to him, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of garters to hym, vj<sup>d</sup>; a primer to him, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; three y'des of fustion to Leighe for a dublett, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; softe waxe, ij<sup>d</sup>; making Hargreaves his hoose and dublett, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Leighe [ditto] xvij<sup>d</sup>; footinge Turner his hoose, iij<sup>d</sup>.

November, 1610.—To my M<sup>r</sup> when he went himself to London, xlviij<sup>li</sup>; given at Mr. Andertons of Claiton, to the foure officers, iiiij<sup>s</sup>; to a boie that wyped bootes, iij<sup>d</sup>; xxiiij<sup>li</sup> of candles (at v<sup>d</sup>) bought of John Starkie of Padiham, x<sup>s</sup>; mowinge and getting of an acre of hay, iij<sup>s</sup>; xij hundreth of iron boughte at Yorke (after xvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>) accomptinge the iron itselfe, the cariage to Gawthrope, and James's charges alsoe, xj<sup>li</sup>; given to a Germanie, by my M<sup>ris</sup> her comandement, vj<sup>d</sup>; a locke for the evidence chiste at Clitherow, iij<sup>s</sup>; a pound of licorishe, xij<sup>d</sup>; turnepps, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. James Ander-

ton, in pte of his wives porc'on, lxx<sup>li</sup>; horse meat at Manchester, iiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; ostler, iiijd; supp and breakfast, iiijs; fyre and ale, viij<sup>d</sup>; at Castle, supp and breakfast, iijs; at Birmingham, for supp and bread and beare in the morninge, ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; at Ettington, to a smyth, iij<sup>d</sup>; at Ailsberie, for supp and breakfast and fyre, vs viij<sup>d</sup>; horse-meat at London, foure nights and three days, to twoe horses, ix<sup>s</sup>; supper and breakfast at Daintree, xvjd; at Lichfeeld, for horse-meat, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; at Castle, for supp and breakfast, xjd; [ditto] at Manchester, xiijd; at Castle, for foure newe shoes to the geldinges, xvjd; sowinge of sixe chaff beddes, xjd; a paire of kyrsey stockings and makinge, to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, xxij<sup>d</sup>; stuffing my M<sup>r</sup>s saddle and pillow, vj<sup>d</sup>; stuffinge of the haggene [hackney or hired horse] sadles, vj<sup>d</sup>; holdinge the ploughe twoe days at the sowinge of the wheate, vj<sup>d</sup>.

December, 1610.—Four y'des and a quarter of clothe (at x<sup>d</sup>) for twoe shirtes to Rob'te Hargreaves, iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; for the entrie of two surrenders at Higham Court, vj<sup>d</sup>; two lockes, thone to the dyehouse [dairy] dore, and thother to the servantes chamber dore, vs vj<sup>d</sup>; foure paire of hempen tresses [traces] ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; thre hempen halteres, vj<sup>d</sup>; thre wamtoe shaffes [? wantey, a surcingle or leatherne girth] vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives porc'on, xxxli; Mr. Ja: Anderton at Whalley, in pte of his wives porc'on, lli; Mr. Asheton [ditto] xxli; Mr. Anderton at Clayton [ditto] 100li; [ditto, ditto] lli; Mr. Ashton at Whalley, the laste payment of his wives porc'on, lli; a copie of the psentment touchinge the way which John Cronckshay doth challenge, xvjd; for a guide which broughte my M<sup>r</sup> from Haslingden to Gawthroppe, xjd; for Coventrie blue [thread] to sett [mark] l'res in the chaffe beddes, jd; graie threede to sowe sackes, vj<sup>d</sup>.

Januarie 1610 [-1611].—D'd to my M<sup>r</sup>, going psentlie after to Clayton, xx<sup>s</sup>; a y'de of Deane sire kersey [? Devonshire kersey or coarse-say, a coarse woollen cloth] for stockings to my M<sup>r</sup>, vs ij<sup>d</sup>. [From the 20th November, 1609, to the 12th January, 1610-11, the total disbursements were 2018<sup>li</sup> 14<sup>s</sup> jd, as attested by Ric: Shuttleworthe and Ja: Yate. The total receipts in the same

period, 2199<sup>li</sup> 1<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> ob., including “for my sister Anderton, xij<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> ob.; for my sister Asheton, xiiiij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for my sister Elizabeth, xj<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for my mother, xxxij<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; and soe there resteth yet due to me 107<sup>li</sup> 6<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup>.”] Delivd to my M<sup>r</sup> at his nowe goinge upp to London, xl<sup>li</sup>; Burneley, a fifteenth to his ma<sup>tie</sup>, viij<sup>d</sup>; thre quarters of lynnен clothe to John Leighe, viij<sup>d</sup>; coperas, gawles, and gumme, to make incke, xij<sup>d</sup>.

Ffebruary, 1610 [-1611].—To Dobson, for thressing xv days (after ij<sup>d</sup>) ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; xvj y'des of sacke clothe, for foure sacks (att viij<sup>d</sup>) ijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe dozen of million [green] fishe (at viij<sup>s</sup>) xvjs; for the charges of the twoe horses backe againe, which my M<sup>r</sup> hyred at Coventrie to come downe at Xpimas last, xj<sup>s</sup> vd; Habergham Eaves, one xv<sup>th</sup> towardes the house of correc'on at Blackburne, half a xv<sup>th</sup> for Samsberie bridge, and half a xv<sup>th</sup> for the cookestoole [cuckstool or ducking-stool, for scolds, &c.] at Burneley, xv<sup>d</sup>; the saddler of Whalley, for thre backe-byndes, and twoe bellie-bandes, and a martingall, for the carte horses, vijs.

March, 1610 [-1611].—To a tincker, for mendinge a prigg panne [a small brass skellett] and a wooden dubler [a large dish, plate, or bowl] vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd to John and Nicholas Hargreaves, clothiers in Colne pishe, to be repayed to Mr. Nic: Shuttleworth, at his chamber in Graise Inne, one hundrethe pound, 100<sup>li</sup>; Padiham, a xv<sup>th</sup> to the repaire of Whalley bridge, iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; to a spiñer, for spinning xvj days flaxe at Gawthroppe, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Ja: Fletcher, twoe dayes worke in the gardeine, ij<sup>d</sup>; half an once of gloves [cloves] ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; [ditto] mace, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; half a pound of currantes, iij<sup>d</sup> ob.; spent by me in meetinge Mr. Starkie twise at Padiham about the bells, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; [two labourers] for either foure dayes work, at callinge and prickinge of willowes [calling, ? piping with a bird-call to entice birds into the fowler's net; pricking, ? slipping or cutting willow twigs] ijs; spent at Padiham in meeting about the bells, iiiij<sup>d</sup>.

April, 1611.—Spent at Burneley in meeting Mr. Walton the attorney, iij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of fyne wosteed stockings, vijs vj<sup>d</sup>; a qr of a pound of nuttmeggs, xx<sup>d</sup>; ij<sup>li</sup> of starche, x<sup>d</sup>; iiiij oʒ of blue starche, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; one paire of wosteed stockings, v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a keye to the copie

yate, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a quarters washinge to Henry Southworth, Lawrence, and John Leigh, ij<sup>s</sup>; Burneley, half a xv<sup>th</sup> to the repaire of Altham bridge, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a locke and key to Holt close yate, xx<sup>d</sup>; four lode of sault (at xj<sup>s</sup>) bought at Mancester, xliiiij<sup>s</sup>; spent by fyve men and nyne horses, when my Mr<sup>s</sup> stuffe went to Manchester, being twooe nightes and thre dayes out, xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fyve y'des of fustion (at ij<sup>s</sup>) for twoe dublettes to Leigh and Lawrence Shuttl: x<sup>s</sup>; foure y'des and thre quarters of blue clothe (at ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>) for briches to them twoe, xj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; thre y'des of linnen clothe for lyninges to the dublettes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for bearinge lyninge, xj<sup>d</sup>; twoe y'des and a half of clothe to lyne the briches, ij<sup>s</sup>; fyve dozen of buttons, and thrilde to the button holes, ix<sup>d</sup>; black and wt thrid, vj<sup>d</sup>; a sheepe skine for pockettes, iiij<sup>d</sup>.

Maye, 1611.—Twoe pound of woll to Leigh and Lawrence clothes, xij<sup>d</sup>; Tho: Smalley, for makinge dublett and briches to either of them, upon his owne table, iiiij<sup>s</sup>; two hattes and bandes to Leigh and Lawrence, vijs ij<sup>d</sup>; a girdle to Jo: Leigh, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; d'd to James Shuttleworth, to paye to Mr. Anderton, in pte of Mr<sup>r</sup>s Anne her porc'on, lx<sup>li</sup>; Richard Fearniside, for rydinge the younge colt, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Douglas the tincker, for boote [surplus to compensate, from *bote*, A. S.] betwixt thre old pannes of my Mr<sup>r</sup>s and a new one of his, iij<sup>s</sup>; to him for mendinge foure basines with plaite, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a leather sachell to the sheephearde, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to John and Nicholas Hargreaves, [moneyn] which Mr. Ughtred Shuttleworth had at London, xx<sup>li</sup>; d'd to James Shuttleworthe, to paye to Mr. Anderton, in pte of Mr<sup>r</sup>s Anne her porc'on, lx<sup>li</sup>.

June, 1611.—[Ditto, ditto] 100<sup>li</sup>; twoe binder quarters of veale, for pvc'on against sheepe shearinge, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; thre quartes of tarre, xij<sup>d</sup>; four pound of pitche, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to seaven shearers of the sheepe, xxj<sup>d</sup>; sixe score quarter and tenn [130 quarters] of coales and sixe wiskets (after vj<sup>d</sup> the quarter) iij<sup>li</sup> vs iij<sup>d</sup>; to the coliers, to drincke amongst them, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to Thomas Marshe, for takinge downe beddes, and other worke wroughte at Smythells [Is this the time of quitting Smithells altogether?] vijs; a hodges head, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spent by me and my horse, in being twoe dayes at Whalley and

Clitherowe, when the copiholders met Mr. Auditor Fanshawe, xij<sup>d</sup>; weavinge xlij y'des of clothe (at j<sup>d</sup>) iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; foure oxen for to feede, bought at Atherton faire, xv<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; spent at Burneley when I went to shewe to the jurie my M<sup>rs</sup> copies for the copiehold landes, v<sup>d</sup>; to Henry Whitefeld, for the use of xx<sup>li</sup> for one whole year, xl<sup>s</sup> [ten per cent interest]; the churche warden of Padiham, twoe galdes and a halfe, laid after the formes [or seats in the church] towards the castinge of twoe bells there, iij<sup>li</sup> iijs viij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a quarter of veale, the coast [*costæ*, ribs] and the plucke [the heart, liver, and lights] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to a man which catched a maoulwarpe [mould-warp, mole] in the garden, iiijd.

July, 1611.—To Mr. Inglebie, for free rent for Clapham Hall for xij yeares (after xxij<sup>d</sup> ob. a yeare) xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spent by me when I went to Whalley about the seates in the churche, vj<sup>d</sup>; to John and Nicholas Hargreaves at Colne, to be returned at London to Mr. Nicholas Shuttleworth or his brother, lx<sup>li</sup>; to foure women whiche cleeped the lambes, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe stone of flaxe, xij<sup>s</sup>; a pound of gunpowder, xij<sup>d</sup>; a paver, for pavinge thre score and twelve rode (at ij<sup>d</sup>) on Cawden More, Padiham Lowe and Padiham More, xij<sup>s</sup>; to Richard daughter, making haye fyve dayes (at ij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>d</sup>; spente this day at Brunley, at the meetinge of the jurie, iiijd; Coventrie blue thride, ij<sup>d</sup>; spent by Ja: Shuttle: when he went to Bolton to place [at school or business?] Lawr: Shuttleworthe, xij<sup>d</sup>; a lode of mault, xv<sup>js</sup>; viij y'des and a halfe of canvas clothe, for shirtes to John Leighe (at ix<sup>d</sup> ob.) v<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; the constable of Habergham Eaves, half a xv<sup>th</sup> vnto the armorer, iiijd; weaving xxij<sup>s</sup> y'des of flaxe clothe (at ij<sup>d</sup>) iijs x<sup>d</sup>; wheate breade, ij<sup>d</sup>.

August, 1611.—Mr. James Anderton, the last pte of M<sup>ris</sup> Anne her porc'on, xlvj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiijd: the constable of Padiham, half a xv<sup>th</sup> unto the armorer, xxij<sup>d</sup>; a calves tongue, vj<sup>d</sup>; a calves heade, v<sup>d</sup>; a boie, for bringinge a cloak-bagge from Bolton, vj<sup>d</sup>; Law: Shuttleworth, for twoe shirtes (at ix<sup>d</sup> ob.) iiijs; the grave of Pendleton, halfe a xv<sup>th</sup> vnto the armorer, vj<sup>d</sup>; thre pound of sheepe suett, xij<sup>d</sup>; to a poore bodie, ij<sup>d</sup>; one oʒ of cloves and mace, viij<sup>d</sup>; ijli of currantes and j<sup>li</sup> sugar, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; ijli currants, x<sup>d</sup>; one pound of

suger, xxij<sup>d</sup>; di:[i.e. half an ounce] white suger candie and one oʒ of cloves, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; one y'de qr. canvas for a dublett to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij y'des di: [half] of clothe for him (at ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>) for briches and stockinges vijs j<sup>d</sup>; thre pound of reasons, xij<sup>d</sup>; for tarr and verdigrasse, and theire paines which dressed the beastes at Standen, x<sup>d</sup>; spent by my M<sup>rs</sup> lackie in coming downe from London, vijs; to Mr. Walton, attorney, iij<sup>i</sup> xjs ix<sup>d</sup>; making thre huckes and toothing nyne sicles, xv<sup>d</sup>; soeling a paire of my M<sup>rs</sup> bootes, x<sup>d</sup>; incle and waxe to two paire, iij<sup>d</sup>.

September, 1611.—P'd to Jo: Leighe his M<sup>r</sup> [? as apprentice fee] vli xs<sup>s</sup>; given to Leighe by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, iiij<sup>d</sup>; for John Leighes indenture, viij<sup>d</sup>; [two bailiffs] by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, when they went to fetche my M<sup>ris</sup> frome Warwicksherie, lijl; fyve y'des and a halfe of clothe (at xj<sup>d</sup>) for two shirtes to Abell; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> when he went to Mr. Andertones at Claiton, x<sup>s</sup>; a pound of currants, vd; a pound of suger, xxij<sup>d</sup>; candle rushes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a neat tongue, vd; a quarte and a pinte of redd wine to my M<sup>ris</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; a yonge bull, bought at Newbroughe faire, iijjl<sup>i</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; given to a man which gott the watercresses and brooke lime [a sort of water speed-well] vj<sup>d</sup>; to a boie which broughte them to Gawthroppe, ix<sup>d</sup>; a cowple of rabetts, xij<sup>d</sup>; foure dozen of larkes, viij<sup>d</sup>; weavinge xxiiij y'des of cloth, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Ja: Whipp, for being constable thre yeares for my M<sup>r</sup>, xvij<sup>s</sup>; a gald and half to the bells, xxxiijs x<sup>d</sup> ob.; for West close, to the bells, iijs ix<sup>d</sup>.

October, 1611.—For shearinge xxvj hattockes [a shock of twelve sheaves] of oates, viij<sup>d</sup>; makinge the crowe boies clothes, vd; given to the waites of Carlill, xij<sup>d</sup>; fearne ashes, viij<sup>d</sup>; cariage of a truncke and a fardell of stiffe from London, xiiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; two brydle bitts, xvjd; fyve harnishes, iijs vjd; twoe saddles, garthes, stirropes, and leathers, xxiijs; twoe y'des di: [half] of carsey (at iiijs) for briches to Hargreaves, x<sup>s</sup>; twoe y'des di: of fustion, vs; p'd for M<sup>ris</sup> Elizabeth, as may appeare by her booke, vijl iijs vjd; to the cookes wiffe, for two stone and half and twoe pounde of butter (at iiijs) x<sup>s</sup> vijd; a y'de and halfe of lynnen to lyne Hargreaves dublett, xvij<sup>d</sup>; for burn'd sack [? sherry with a toast in it] clarett wine,

and ale, at Adam's Whiteheade, ij<sup>s</sup>; a y'de and halfe and di: quarter of frize for a jerkin to Hargreaves, iiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe wodcockes, xx<sup>d</sup>; makinge Hargreaves jerkin, vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd to the grave, a whole yeares rent, for the charges of foure men, which went to London about the copiehold landes, vi<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe y'des of fryze for a jerkin to Abell Barbie, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; three quarters of clothe for gamasiones [gambesons, a stuffed and quilted habit fitted to the body, to prevent the chafing of the external armour] for my Mr, iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; d'd to my Mr at his now goinge to London, to pay certaine debtes there, lxxxli<sup>l</sup>. Total of all disbursements (with the 40<sup>l</sup> 6<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> paid for my mother) 1061<sup>l</sup> 5<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> from the 10<sup>th</sup> of Januarie to the 30<sup>th</sup> of October 1611. [Signed, Ric: Shuttleworthe. Ja: Yate.] For makinge my M<sup>rs</sup> gamasions and Abell's jerkine, ix<sup>d</sup>; spure leather and leather to the gamasions, vj<sup>d</sup>; two quartes of sacke, ij<sup>s</sup>; to my Mr, to make his charges upp to London, xl<sup>l</sup>.

November 1611.—For some ginger to yo<sup>r</sup> geldinge, ij<sup>d</sup>; thre y'des of course canvas, to mend sacks and window clothes, xx<sup>d</sup>; vnmaide rosin, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to Thomas Yate, for the use xxli<sup>l</sup> to my M<sup>rs</sup> vse for one yeare, xl<sup>s</sup>; a paire of clothe stockings to Abell Barbie, ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; a turkie cocke and a henne, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a lode of mault, xvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; another quarter of kyrsye for Abell his stockings, ix<sup>d</sup>; making his stockings, ij<sup>d</sup>; musells, ij<sup>d</sup>; xvij besomes, viij<sup>d</sup>.

December, 1611.—To Tho: Yates, xl<sup>l</sup> of the xxli<sup>l</sup> which my Mr borrowed of him, xl<sup>l</sup>; dressinge my M<sup>rs</sup> black cloake at Bolton, ij<sup>s</sup>; spente by John Leighe, his horse and hauckles, in his cominge downe from London, ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Anthonie Wilkinsone, the debte my Mr did owe him, xxli<sup>l</sup>; xxli<sup>l</sup> of candles bought at Padham, vijs<sup>s</sup>; Manchester turnepes, iij<sup>d</sup>; cariage of a boxe, a rundlet and a hamp, weighing 168<sup>l</sup>, from London to Hallifaxe, xiiij<sup>s</sup>; spent by Cockshutt in charges, and for his paines in fetchinge the same from Hallifaxe, ij<sup>s</sup>; iiiij pound of prunes, xij<sup>d</sup>; iiiijli<sup>l</sup> of reasines, xviiiij<sup>d</sup>; iiiijli<sup>l</sup> of currants xvij<sup>d</sup>; given to a pip by my Mr his appointment, vj<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoes to Abell, ijs viij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] to Hargreaves, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; cariage of a truncke, a longe boxe and a cloakbagg from London to Hallifaxe, xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spent by Cockshutt and his horse in fechinge the

same from Hallifaxe, iijs; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> when he nowe went to Greate Leaver, xx<sup>s</sup>; given to the musitions, Mr. Warren his men, xij<sup>d</sup>.

Januarie 1611 [-1612.] — Foure pound of sheepe suett, xvij<sup>d</sup>; for x dayes threshinge at Gawthroppe, xx<sup>d</sup>; a gallon of honie, v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe pound of swete sope, ix<sup>d</sup>; to John Hargreaves, which my M<sup>r</sup> receyved of Thomas Smythe in London, Cxxxli<sup>s</sup>; makinge a paire of paniers, xij<sup>d</sup>; for my M<sup>rs</sup> non-apparence twise at Bruneley Courte, viij<sup>d</sup>; [two wheelwrights] a fortnight at the making of wanes, cliving of ashe woode for axiltries and other uses, vj<sup>s</sup>; beaffe for hauckles meat [for the hawks which John Leigh brought from London in December] ij<sup>s</sup>; given to the midwiffe which helpe a cowe that could not calve, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

Februarie, 1611 [-1612]. — To Mr. Michhell boie, which brought the partriges, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Jane, for starchinge Abell's lynnene for a yeare, xvij<sup>d</sup>; sixe fatte hennes, iijs; wine to my M<sup>ris</sup>, ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; d'd this day to my M<sup>r</sup> before he went to Whalley, xxx<sup>s</sup>; a barrell of hearings at Preston, xxvj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; white suger candie, xij<sup>d</sup>; for stassaker [staves-aker, a species of larkspur] to John Leighe, ij<sup>d</sup>; d'd to Rob'te Kent, when he went for Bamberie cakes, xxx<sup>s</sup>; lente to the kinges mat<sup>e</sup> for eighteene monethes, as maye appeare by the privie seale, xxxli<sup>s</sup>; a gallon of honie, boughte at Browne Birckes, v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>.

Marche, 1611 [-1612]. — Twoe lode of mault, xxxij<sup>s</sup>; a roundlett of sacke, bought at Hallifaxe (at x<sup>d</sup> the quart) conteyninge xxij<sup>s</sup> quartes and a pynt, xxij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; three greate salt lings, v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; delivd to Thomas Yate nowe when he went to London, xl<sup>s</sup>; given to George Estwood, bayliff arrant, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spent by Rob'te Kent when he went to Warwicke for [Banbury] cakes, iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; a paire of gloves to Turner viij<sup>d</sup>; a couple of linge, iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of cocles, viij<sup>d</sup>; twoe paire of lynnен stripes [? striped linen or strips of linen] to John Turner, xxij<sup>d</sup>; d'd to Mr. Richard Towneley, towardeſ the charges to p̄cure a p̄ces for suche copieholders as are behynde for theire rentes, x<sup>s</sup>; d'd this day to my M<sup>r</sup> att his goinge towardes Lancaster, vii<sup>s</sup>; two stone of flaxe, xj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; given to Eliz: Willisell, which brought a graie hound

which had withered [? worried] an ewe, vjd; foure wanton shaffes [or wame-towe i.e. bellyband or girth going from shaft to shaft] and a paire of tresses, xvijd.

April, 1612.—To Birchall, for fetching the truncke with the livies [liveries] in from Bolton, xijd; a roule of garthewebb, xijd; d'd to my Mr before he went to Manchester with Mr. Whitticre, xl's; d'd to Mr. Habergham, when he went to Preston about the fynes for Henthorne, iiij*l*; to Michael Thorpe, for goinge to Colne with a flitche of bacon, vjd; for aqua vite at Whalley, xijd; three metts of wyche salt [i.e. made in the wyches] xijs; fyve glasses, ix<sup>d</sup>; d'd by Will'm Woode to my Mr at Great Lev<sup>v</sup> in Xpimas last, xl's; cariage of a truncke with the livies in, xiijs vjd; cariage of a gune downe from London, ijs vjd; p'd to Will'm Wood's wiffe for ashes and baucking [? bowking or backing] of xluij haspes of yarn, vijs xd; p'd to Mr. Ashton, one half yeares rent for Ightenhill pk, the cite [site] of the man<sup>r</sup> and West Close, due to the king's mat<sup>ie</sup> the 25<sup>th</sup> day of Marche last, xvij*l* xvij*s* x*d* ob.; d'd to Mr. Will'm Ander-ton, to bringe a [? marriage] lycence from Yorke, xl's; to one which brought a l're from Mr Ric. Rishton, iiijd; xxx*j* lode of lyme (at vjd) to laye in the dunge hills, xxij*s* ij*d*; sent to young Mr. Ashton, by his man Will'm Horrobin, xx*l*.

Maye, 1612.—Garden seeds bought at Manchester, v*s* vjd; a paire of shoes to Rob'te Hargreaves, xvij*d*; spent by him in goinge and cominge from Claiton, Barton, Colne, and Bolton, xij*d*; sixe capons, bought at Mr. Listers of the Deane, vijs; feyeinge [cleansing] and dressinge of Cronckeshaye medowes, xvij*d*; given to the footeman which broughte l'res to my Mr at Barton, iiij*d*; xxx chickens bought at Clitherowe, v*s* vjd; white wine vinager, x*d*; a galde to Mitton churche, for Henthorne, iiij*d*; p*d* for a sacke butt [a sort of trumpet, the Italian trombone] at Clitherowe, viij*s* vjd; for starchinge of Turner his boundes [bands] to Jane Hurst, xij*d*; given to a minstrell, iiijd; fyve gallon of white wine (at vjd the quarte) x*s*; foure gallon and three quarters of claret wine (at the same price) ix*s* vjd; sixe gallon of sacke (at x*d* the quarte) xx*s*; twoe cowple of linge, x*s* vjd; foure gallon and a halfe of white wine

vinager (at vd a quarte) vijs vjd; foure wine tappes, ij<sup>d</sup>; corke for the barrells, x<sup>d</sup>; carriage of these thinges [the wine and vinegar] from Hallifaxe to Gawthroppe, ij<sup>s</sup>; spent by me and my horse when I bought them, xx<sup>d</sup>; a fatte calfe, the heade and xij feete, x<sup>s</sup> vjd; [a man] for seven dayes worke at makinge of lattices, ij<sup>s</sup>; for footinge Abells and Turner his stockings, vjd; p'd to John Haworthe in pte of payment of his bound, xx<sup>li</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> before he went to Barton, xx<sup>l</sup>; spent at Burneley at the marriage of Tho: Sagar his daughter, viij<sup>d</sup>; to the fuller, for dressinge of carpetts and blancketts, x<sup>d</sup>; greene inkle, for windoes to curtaines, xvij<sup>d</sup>; ginger, viij<sup>d</sup>; a cowe tongue, viij<sup>d</sup>; given to the maid which brought the venison, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; given to Fletcher of Bolton, which did bringe the boxe of swetemeates, ij<sup>s</sup>.

June, 1612.—Two fatt calves against Whytsontyde, xvij<sup>s</sup> vjd; for makinge a paire of briches and twoe paire of stockings to the cookes boie, viij<sup>d</sup>; suett bought at Hallifaxe, iij<sup>s</sup> vjd; given to Mr. Towneley man of Towneley, ij<sup>s</sup>; a paire of pumpes to Turner, xxij<sup>d</sup>; twoe dozen of pigeons, ij<sup>s</sup>; ix lapwinges, xij scritles [or scrittes, ? the missel-thrush] one graye plover and a snipe, ij<sup>s</sup>; twoe piggs, iij<sup>s</sup>; a thornebagg, xij<sup>d</sup>; xij breames, iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; given to a maid which did helpe to catch rabitts, vjd; to the washers of the sheepe, vjd; to twoe clippes of sheepe, vjd; to a pip, at my M<sup>r</sup> comande, vjd; given to Wade the pip, ij<sup>s</sup>; to the moule warpe catcher, vjd; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup>, to pay Mr. Rob'te Heskethe of Rufforde, 333<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to Barnard Towneley, xx<sup>s</sup>; to one which brought stawberies [strawberries] iiiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe paire of Richmon stockinges [Richmond, from a person or place] to Turner, iiij<sup>s</sup>; vj<sup>li</sup> of sweete sope, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; clode [? cloud or mottled] sope bought at Hallifax, iiiij<sup>s</sup>; an iron barre to the scullerie dore, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; nyne score and xvij q'r's of coales at Padihamme pitte (at vjd the q'r) iiiij<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup>; given to the coaliers to spend, xvij<sup>d</sup>; eeles, chevons [chevesne, Fr., the chub] and troutes, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a veale, boughte at Burneley, ix<sup>s</sup>; Marie Aynsworth, for stawberies, iij<sup>d</sup>; three leather purses, xij<sup>d</sup>.

July 1612.—D'd to Mr. Haberg: at Clitherow, in his goeing to Yorke, xl<sup>li</sup>; to Eliz: Birchall, for beinge a moneth in the kitchen,

lij<sup>s</sup>; thre lode of salt (at xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>) xl<sup>s</sup>; trouts' and chevons, xd; given to a piper, at my Mr his comande, iiij<sup>d</sup>; four y'des of linen clothe which the sadler did use for my younge M<sup>ris</sup> occasions, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one past board, foure skeines of silke and thred to Harg: dublett, xj<sup>d</sup>; a man which brought fishe from M<sup>ris</sup> Ashton, vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe chevons, ix<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Towneleys maids of Roile, which brought the prsent, xij<sup>d</sup>; a kniffe to my Mr, xd; spent by James Shuttleworth, for goeing to Preston at the quarter sessions, xj<sup>d</sup>; the constable of Padiham, for a xv<sup>th</sup> towardes the cariage of Pier-  
son his wiffe to Lancaster, iij<sup>s</sup> xd; d'd to my Mr a piece of gold of xxij<sup>s</sup>; a butterie kniffe, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; wineberies [? whinberries] ij<sup>d</sup>; half a pint of aqua vite, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; turpentine and oile of baies, viij<sup>d</sup>; haucke hoodes, xvj<sup>d</sup>; quodlings [? codlings, apples] ij<sup>d</sup>; to little Bill, for posies, ij<sup>d</sup>; Cvij<sup>li</sup> of sawder (after ix<sup>d</sup>) iiiij<sup>li</sup>; sacke and white wine, bought at Colne, ijs j<sup>d</sup>; a foote stoole, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a truncke garthe, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe hundredreth of bricke, iij<sup>s</sup>; winberies, vd; to Tho: Dic-  
conson, for a little baie omlinge nagge [ambling nag] ij<sup>li</sup> vs; twoe blacke potts, ij<sup>d</sup>; to my Mr, before he went to Claiton, viij<sup>li</sup>; vj y'des of canvis for dublett and briches to the kitchin boie, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for making hose and dublett to him, xij<sup>d</sup>; twelve chickens, ijs viij<sup>d</sup>.

August, 1612.—For two goesehacke [goshawk] hoodes, xvjd; foure sparehaucke hoodes, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to one which brought Gill from Mr. Cottames, vj<sup>d</sup>; given to a bearward [a bearward, one who leads a bear about as a show or for baiting] by my M<sup>ris</sup>, xij<sup>d</sup>; M<sup>ris</sup> Starkies maid, which brought a q're of veale, xj<sup>d</sup>; twoe hundredreth of stone naile for the leades, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Towneleyes man, which brought a syde of a stagge, ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; for halfe an oke, xv<sup>s</sup>; a fatt calfe, ix<sup>s</sup>; to John Singleton, steele bowes maker, xix<sup>s</sup>; sixe paire of shoes and a paire of pantables [pantoufles, Fr., slippers; or pantables, panton shoes for a horse, to recover a narrow and hoof-bound heel] to my M<sup>ris</sup>, which Roger Scole sent to Gawthrop, xvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; mowinge xxxj acres (at xvij<sup>d</sup> le acre) xlvijs; August 11, given to my Lo: Monteagles his plaieres, at my M<sup>rs</sup> comande-  
mente, ls; August 12, given to my Lord Darbie his plaieres, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; p'd at Hallifax for vj gallons and a half of sacke (at xd)

xxjs viijd; ix gallons of white and clarett wine and a halfe (at vjd le quarte) xixs; hauckles beefe, viijd; to Myles Rob'te for makinge xvij basines and iiiij score dishes, lesse and more, vjs; twoe shirtes to the boie of the kitchen, ijs vjd; d'ed to my Mr before he went towards Lancaster xl's; given to my Mr to putt in his pockett, xx's; given to Horrabine, which brought apples and plummes from Whalley, vjd; cariage of my Mris boxe to Barton, ijd; p'd to Rob'te Butterfield, changler [chandler] in Hallifaxe, for xiiij dozen and a halfe of candles (at ijs viijd) liijjs; twoe quarts of ale, iiijd [this is the first time that ale is entered in these accounts as sold by the quart, instead of the pot or the stand]; spent by Turner in goeinge to Lanc: then to Barton, and soe home, xjd; for aqua vitae [a cordial water made of beer, strongly hopped and well fermented] and rosa solis [a liquor made of brandy, cinnamon, &c.] xvjd; given to three fidlers, xjd; to Bell the pip, iiijd; for pirres, snypes, lapwinges and dunes [dunbirds, vide Harrison's *Description of England*, p. 222] xiiijd.

September 1612.—Nuttis, ijd; to Henrie Hopwoode, for helpinge to make my Mris gowne, ij's; a paire of haucke bells, vjd; halfe a beefe, xx's; halfe a mutton, ijs; xij calffe feette, vjd; twelve chickens, ij's; a paire of bootes to Abell, vjs; twoe fatt oxen, bought at Gisburne faire, vijli xv's; p'd to my Mris, which my Mr did borrow of her, xx's; cariage of the hamp and twoe cloak clothes to Hallifax, vijs; a paire of stockings of lynen to Hargreaves, xjd; xxiiij egges, ijd; p'd to Birchall wiffe, for fyve stone of butter against Lente laste (at iiijs) xx's; twoe round twigged basketts, ix'd; Sept. 16, to my Lo: Stafford plaieres, xl's; to Arthur Gurney, pip, xjd; to three fidlers, xjd; for half an ell of taffitie to my Mris, vijs vjd; p'd by Mr Nic: for ingrossinge of a booke conninge Barton, xij's; to Jo: Leighe, for haucks beefe, iiijd; for makinge a liverie cloake, xvijd; making Abell's cloake, xjd; to Crosse wiffe, for burninge fearne ashes eighte dayes (at vjd a day [in addition] to meate and drincke) iiijs; Crosse, xv dayes stubbinge and thrashinge, ijs ix'd.

October, 1612.—Twoe y'des of kyrsey for briches to Law:

re: (at iijs) vjs; to Parkinson, for settinge of [boundary] rkes, ij<sup>d</sup>; aqua vitæ, vijd; [ditto] bought at Whalley, xx<sup>d</sup>; rimstone, ij<sup>d</sup>; an aighangdole of nuttes [a heap, an uncertain or unmeasured quantity] vj<sup>d</sup>; Oct. 7, given to Distley and his companie, my Lo: Dudleye his plaeres, xxx<sup>s</sup>; given by Tho: Yate to twooe fiddlers, vj<sup>d</sup>; to the officers at Clajton, iijs<sup>s</sup>; wine at Manchester, xx<sup>d</sup>; blottinge pap, ij<sup>d</sup>; vj<sup>li</sup> xij onces of suger for my younge M<sup>ris</sup>, xj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; one pound of annell seedes, x<sup>d</sup>; aqua vitæ, boughte at Whalley, xx<sup>d</sup>; vj geese, vjs; given at Mr. Andertons of Claiton to the officers, iiijs vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe y'des of riboninge, ij<sup>s</sup>; given to Mr. Anderton's man, which broght the turkies, xij<sup>d</sup>; sent to younge M<sup>ris</sup> Anderton for the rest of the flaxe, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; hempe for cocke netts, vij<sup>s</sup>; spininge yt, twistinge and twyninge, iijs<sup>s</sup>; corde to them, iiijs<sup>s</sup>; an axe and a spade, iijs<sup>s</sup>; tarre, swine gresse, and a pott to put yt in, for the beast hornes, xij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the haucke mue [mew] at Barton, ijs; for daggs to the faucon [dag is a small pistol, and falcon a small cannon; but this probably means rags or jagged cloths for the falcon] xij<sup>d</sup>; a dustinge ridle for the stable, vj<sup>d</sup>; to the lymers of Clitherowe, for xj hundrethe and xvij lode of lyme (after vijd) to lyme Little Cockeshuttles heade and the Bancke heye, xxxij<sup>li</sup> xjs ix<sup>d</sup>; sixe staples and one haspe of iron for the yates at Henthorne, xij<sup>d</sup>; nuttmeggs to my M<sup>ris</sup>, vj<sup>d</sup>; thre lappwings, vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Jo: Hargreaves at Colne, to be p'd over by Mr. Thom's Smythe at London, to Mr. Theophilus Ashton, li<sup>li</sup>; laid oute at Chorley and Manchester by Mr. Nic: for my M<sup>r's</sup> occasions, xxv<sup>s</sup>; given to a pip, iiijd; given to my M<sup>ris</sup> to paye for nutts, vj<sup>d</sup>; for sixe bowstringes to my M<sup>r</sup>, vj<sup>d</sup>.

November, 1612.—D'd to my younge M<sup>ris</sup> in golde, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup>; an odde steire, to make [match] another bought in O<sup>v</sup> Darwine, iiij<sup>li</sup> xiijs x<sup>d</sup>; a paire of gloves to Abell, vd; November 7, given to the wates of Manchester, ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; to Rob'te Ingham, being grave this year, for my M<sup>r</sup>, xlvj<sup>s</sup> viiji<sup>d</sup>; to the painter, for two m'kes [? w'kes] ij<sup>s</sup>; twoe shootinge gloves, x<sup>d</sup>; for a quiver, ij<sup>s</sup>; to my M<sup>ris</sup> for rosa solis and aqua vitæ at dyvers tymes, x<sup>s</sup>; twoe pound of yellowe waxe to my younge M<sup>ris</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup> viiji<sup>d</sup>; hauckles beeffe, iij<sup>d</sup>;

arrowes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a bowe staffe, iij<sup>d</sup>; to Thomas Yate before his goinge to Londone, 250<sup>li</sup>; halfe a kade [a house or pet lamb] mutton, v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; given to the piper of Clitherowe, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to a poore minister, vj<sup>d</sup>; to the butler for taps, ij<sup>d</sup>; a pound of annell seedes [aniseed] x<sup>d</sup>; mendinge my M<sup>r</sup>'s bowe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; to a poore woman, ij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of spurres to my M<sup>r</sup>, xx<sup>d</sup>; to John Nutter, to pay ov<sup>d</sup> to M<sup>r</sup>'s Irland, which my M<sup>r</sup>'s borrowed of her at London, v<sup>li</sup>; a bottle of rosa solis, vj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; thre y'des of black ribin for my M<sup>r</sup>, vij<sup>d</sup>; xxiv y'des of clothe (at vj<sup>d</sup>) for three chassebells [? chasubles; but these were usually priests' garments] for the servants at Barton, xij<sup>s</sup>; makinge the chassebells, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe little pannes for the howse use at Barton, v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; nyne pound of iron, xx<sup>d</sup>; to the smyth, for workinge the same into huckles and pothuckles and builes to the pannes, xij<sup>d</sup>; a saltinge tubbe for beefe, ij<sup>s</sup>; a quarter of beefe, vij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe mettes of coate salte [coate is a furnace] xx<sup>d</sup>; xxx y'des of haire clothe for kilne at Barton (at xiiij<sup>s</sup>) xxxv<sup>s</sup>; thre aighendole of muster seede, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; xxix snypes, ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; thre wode-cockes, ix<sup>d</sup>; given to a piper, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; haucksbeefe, vij<sup>d</sup>.

December, 1612.—Twoe dozen of plain [planc] tree trenchers, iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; iiiij dozen and a halfe of clvde sope, iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; wanton bothomes [? girth or bellyband ends] x<sup>d</sup>; to my brother Thomas Yate, the other tenn pound my master had for use, xl<sup>li</sup>; for the vse of the same for one twelve monethes, xx<sup>s</sup>; a mette of beanies bought at Clitherowe, vj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; to my M<sup>r</sup>'s before she went to Barton, xx<sup>s</sup>; to M<sup>r</sup>. Claiton of Little Harwoode, for vse of money, xv<sup>li</sup>; to a poore pip, ij<sup>d</sup>; a poore woman, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Tho: Remington, these pcells following, vidzt to the escheator 50<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup>, to the fedarie 20<sup>s</sup>, to the sheriffe 6<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>, to the jurie v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to the baliffe v<sup>s</sup>, to the escheators clarke for drawinge and engrossinge thoffice the first tyme vij<sup>d</sup>, Tho: charges about it, xij<sup>d</sup>—y<sup>e</sup> some [total] iiijl xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd for aide money [a sort of subsidy to the crown] xxj<sup>s</sup>; Tho: charges to Otley and his horse three days, iiijs; a paire of milne stones, l<sup>s</sup>; a paire of bootes to my M<sup>r</sup>, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; three quartes of aqua vitæ for my M<sup>r</sup>'s, v<sup>s</sup>; rosa solis, iij<sup>s</sup>; December 12, given to my Lorde of Darbie his plaieres, vj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to Edward Davie, bayliffe of Barton

to Sir Cuthbert Halsoe, for a free rent out of Barton, iijs; for daggs to the faulkon, xjd; Ja: Fletcher, for spindles, xjd; d'd to my M<sup>ris</sup>, to pay to M<sup>ris</sup> Ashton for an approne, xxvj<sup>s</sup> vijd; laide out by John Leighe for hauck beefe for a monethe, iijs; a woman's renie [rein] xx<sup>d</sup>; a locke to the newe deye [dairy] house door, xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Townely, for hard wax, xv<sup>d</sup>; to Dynnley, pip, vjd; spente by Charles Rylie in goinge to Burie about the aide money, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Habergham, for twoe quarters of hunge beefe, xl<sup>s</sup>; a lode of beanes bought at Hallifax, xiijs; to Sir Thomas Dawnay, Kt., sheriffe then of York: certain arrerages due to his mat<sup>ie</sup> for Forcet, xxvij<sup>s</sup>; pointes to the thre boies, vjd.

Januarie, 1612 [-1613]. — For iiiij dozen and an halfe of Hallifaxe sope, iijs vjd; a xv<sup>th</sup> for the oxe laye, iijs x<sup>d</sup>; eight y'ds of ribin to my M<sup>ris</sup>, xvjd; ffeve pounds of suger bought at Bolton for my M<sup>rls</sup>, vijs iiijd; two bowes to my Mr, xvjs; foure arrowes, xvjd; to Mr Jo: Towneley of Hurstwoode, xxvij<sup>li</sup>; foure y'des of cursey (at iijs vjd) for briches to Mr. Barton xvij<sup>s</sup>; ij y'des qr: of fryse (at iijs) for a jerkine to him, vijs; iij y'des q'er of fustion (at ij<sup>s</sup> iiijd) for a dublett to him, vijs vjd; iij dozen of buttons and iiij skeins of silke for him, xx<sup>d</sup>; a paire of stockings to him, iijs; a pickadell [piccadel, a stiff collar, made in fashion of a band] to his dublett, xvij<sup>d</sup>; for makinge, threade, and pockettes, vijs ij<sup>d</sup>; eight y'des of black cotton, iijs; v y'des et di: of lynnen clothe (at xijd) for lyninges to him, vjs; for bearinge lyninge and stiffeinge to him, xvjd; for flaxen lyninge, bearinge lyninge, and stiffeinge to Abell's dublett, iijs iiijd; three sheepe skines for lyninge to briches, and pockettes, xvjd; 8 y'des of cotton to Abell, iijs; 4 dozen of buttons and 8 skines of silke for his dublett and jerkine, xx<sup>d</sup>; pastbord and russett fustion, x<sup>d</sup>; halfe a y'de of callico to him, xjd; iiiij y'des of galune [balloon] lace to him, vijd; for thred, and makinge dublett, jerkine, and briches, vs vjd; vj y'des of ashe color clothe for briches to Lee and Hargreaves, xvjs; iiij y'des of greye frise for twoe jerkines, vijs vjd; vj y'des et di: of fustion for twoe dublettes, ix<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; lace to Leighes briches, vijd; eight y'des qr: of cursye (at ij<sup>s</sup>) for the three boies, xvjs vjd;

thread, and makinge theire three suites, vs vjd; to one which tended the ayrie, [eyry or aerie] at Heblewhaite, vs viijd; Ha-bergham Eaves, the oxe laye, vd; rosa solis, for my M<sup>ris</sup>, xvjd; to John Haworthe, for the vse of xxli to Maye nexte, xxxiijs iiijd; Henry Douglas [the tinker employed for years] for mending potts, pannes, and skilletts, ijs vjd; to Mr. Heskethes man of Clitherowe, which brought puffings [? puffins, or an article of dress] to my M<sup>ris</sup>, xijd; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> in golde before he wente to Rufforde, xiijli iiijs; sweete sope bought at Padiham, ijs; a loffe of suger, vijli and di: (at xxjd the pound) xijjs iiijd; iiiij y'des of holmes fustion [a kind not precisely known] for my M<sup>r</sup>, vs iiijd; vij y'des of cotton for him, ijs vjd; six little piggins [small wooden vessels, one longer stave forming the handle] ix<sup>d</sup>; a kuydych [? a dish to hold cues, or small fragments of bread] and a kymlyn [? kimmel, a tub for household purposes] ijs ij<sup>d</sup>; the milue steppe at Barton, ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; curtaine rodds, a shovell and a spade, iiijs viii<sup>d</sup>; a trundle bedd [a low bed on castors or small wheels; much the same as truckle bed, both named from the wheels] vs; a chaire, ijs; twoe joyned stooles, ijs; halfe a buttocke of beeffe, xvijd; nyne pounde of butter, ijs ijd; twoe potts of ale, ijs iiijd; twoe wodcockes, vijd; to a pyper, ij<sup>d</sup>; for xij y'des of loome worke, xijs; twelve y'des of bone lace for my M<sup>ris</sup>, vs; d'd to my M<sup>ris</sup> to buye rosa solis and aqua vitæ, x<sup>s</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>ris</sup> before she went to Barton, xx<sup>s</sup>; to Will'm Wilkinson, for lyning and alteringe Mr. Barton's old briches, xvijd; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup>, to paye Mr. Rob'te Heskethe, 33*l* 6*s* 8*d*; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> for his other occasions, xx nobles [the noble is 6*s.* 8*d.*, just half the mark] vj<sup>l</sup> xijs iiijd; spent by my M<sup>ris</sup> and the gentlemen on Mr. Towneley's children at Law: Sonckie's, as she came from Whalleye, ijs viijd; a galde for West Close, to the plummer to mend Padiham church, xv<sup>d</sup>.

Februarie, 1612 [-1613].— Spent by me at Burneley courte, vjd; given to twoe men which gathered for a poore man in Burneley pishe, ijd; Padiham, a xv<sup>th</sup> towardes the carriage of Roger wiffe Cockshutte to Lancaster, ijs x<sup>d</sup>; Jas: Rob'te, for xxvij daies worke

(after ij<sup>d</sup>) vs; a locke to the brue howse doore, ij<sup>s</sup>; vj<sup>li</sup> iiiij oʒ of suger to my M<sup>ris</sup> xj<sup>s</sup>; two suger loffes to M<sup>ris</sup> Towneley, conteyning 10<sup>li</sup> 1 oʒ, xvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> [small loaves these. Sir Edward Wotton in 1546 bought 825 sugar loaves at Calais for 6<sup>s</sup> each, or 8d. per lb, which gives the average weight of each loaf as 9lb]; twoe barrells of hayringes for Gawthrope, xl ix<sup>s</sup>; halfe a scate fishe, ij<sup>s</sup>; sparlings, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; one dozen of millan fishe [green or fresh cod] and cariage from Inskipp to Gawthrope, x<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; xxxli<sup>li</sup> of candles (at iiiij<sup>d</sup>) bought at Hallifaxe, x<sup>s</sup>; twoe cowple of linge, viij<sup>s</sup>; given to the fidlers of Heptonstaule, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>.

Marche, 1612 [-1613]. — A xv<sup>th</sup> and a halfe towarde the cariage of the man which broke Skipton milne to Lancaster, vs ix<sup>d</sup>; to Jo: Crombocke, for xl ix oʒ in a suger loaffe for my M<sup>ris</sup>, xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> [about 1s. 9d. the lb]; to Mr. Braidshaye's [Bradshaw's] man, which brought a cowple of houndes to Gawthroppe, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a hatte to John Leighe, v<sup>s</sup>; halfe a y'de of Jenes fustian [jean or jane, still used as a fustian fabric] to my Mr, bought at Whalley, vij<sup>d</sup> ob.; Marche 4, given to Distle and his companie [of players] vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Banisters man of the Bancke, which brought fishe, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Rishtons maide of the Sparthe, xij<sup>d</sup>; to Smyth the butcher, for half a calffe against Shrouftide, iijs; the churchwarden of Padiham, halfe a galde, laide after the formes [i.e. in proportion to the seat-rent paid] towarde the repaire of the leades in the chauncell and the steeple, xj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; vj<sup>li</sup> of figges (at iiiij<sup>d</sup>) [? 4½d.] ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; given to Alex: Grundy, pip, at my M<sup>rs</sup> comand, in steed of oates, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to Agnes, one of Padiham, for toppinge and ryng[e] [? picking and riddling] xvij sives of seede oates, xvij<sup>d</sup>; spent by Henry Southworthe and Leighe, at the muster at Whalley, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to the man which brought the puffines from Mr. Hesketh of Clitherowe, xij<sup>d</sup>; a qr of skate and a qr of thornebagge, xij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Leaver [a London confectioner] for the cariage of a boxe of sweetmeates from London to Boulton, iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of newe shoes to my M<sup>ris</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to John wiffe Moore of Higham, for a stone of butter, iijs; Marche 11, given to the waitts of Weakfeld [Wakefield] xiiij<sup>d</sup>; laide out by Mr. Ughtred for arrowes,

ijjs; a sealed chiste, [? wainscotted chest] to my Mr<sup>is</sup>, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a galde for the West Close, towardes bringinge Ducworthe to Lancaster, vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe snaffles, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of sissers for the stable, iij<sup>d</sup>; d'd to Mr. Nicholas Shuttleworthe, at his goeinge to Lancaster, x<sup>l</sup>; halfe an elle of hollande for my Mr<sup>is</sup>, xvij<sup>d</sup>.

April, 1613.—To Ric: Sagar, for dressinge the church [at Padiham] xvij<sup>d</sup>; given to Procter, a poore broken man dwellinge in Extwisle, iiij<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of Burnley, and the clarke of Padiham, each vij<sup>d</sup> for his wages; Ightenhill pke, a gauld for the trained souldiers, vij<sup>d</sup> ob.; Padiham [ditto] ix<sup>d</sup>; to George Jaques and his man, for either of them three daies workinge in the garden (thone vj<sup>d</sup>, thother iiij<sup>d</sup> a daie) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Turner, at his goinge upp into Warwicksheire, x<sup>l</sup>; to Ja: Leighe, for xxxij troutes, viij<sup>d</sup> [four a penny]; the constable of Padiham, one whole xv<sup>th</sup> towards the cariage of Parkinson's wiffe to Lancaster, ijjs x<sup>d</sup>; to Jo: Starkie [who kept a sort of general store at Padiham] for a qr<sup>r</sup> and a di: [half] of taffytie to my Mr<sup>is</sup>, vj<sup>s</sup>; eight y'des of whalebone, xvij<sup>d</sup>; one y'de qr<sup>r</sup> of w<sup>t</sup>e [white] Janes fustion, xvij<sup>d</sup>; one past borde, ij<sup>d</sup>; spent by Leigh at Saleberie boot [boat, the ferry across the river] vij<sup>d</sup>; twoe y'des of cambricke to my Mr<sup>is</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>; fyve y'des of clothe for two shirts to Hargreaves (at xj<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Burneley, foure whole xv<sup>ths</sup>, for Typpinghills and Gawthroppe, for the repaire of Burneley churche, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a calves heade and the feete, vd<sup>d</sup>; a pound of sweete [i.e. scented] sope, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; April 24, a gald laide after vj<sup>d</sup> le pound, for West Close, towardes the bringinge upp of Besse Chattockes clothes, vj<sup>d</sup>; pd to Mrs. Elyzabeth Braidshawe, for my Mr<sup>r</sup> and Mr<sup>is</sup>, vijs; feynghe of lvij acres of medowe (after ij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Robinson, for twooe daies worke at the feynghe of the ground worke for the courte walle, and to Ja: Roe and Sheaffeld, either twoe daies at the same worke, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Robinson, for a daies worke in the lone [lane] at the great eies [ea, or hey, water-meadow or field] yate, viij<sup>d</sup>.

May 1613.—To Joyes [Joyce, or *Joyeuse*, Fr., joyous, merry; a proper name of women] a maide at Barton, for a qr'es wages, vs vj<sup>d</sup>; laid downe by my old Mr<sup>is</sup> for my young Mr<sup>is</sup>, to Mr<sup>is</sup> Grym-

shaye, x<sup>s</sup>; mendinge Mr. Barton's shoes, viij<sup>d</sup>; given to three fiddlers, vj<sup>d</sup>; to a woman which came with a lr<sup>e</sup> from Francis Paslowe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Richard South'm, for making a bound betwixt my Mr<sup>r</sup> and M<sup>ris</sup> Alice Paslewe, ij<sup>s</sup>; for three brushes to washe the collidge potts [? coolage, or collayes, broth kettles] vj<sup>d</sup>; twelve ewes, fyve weathers, a tuppe, and nyne lambes, vli; given to a man which came from Will'm Parker to bringe worde of the sicknes of Mr. And:[erton's] childe vj<sup>d</sup>; cariage of a truncke from London to Hallifax, xij<sup>s</sup>; spente by Hargreaves and his horse when he fetched the same [trunk] xxj<sup>d</sup>; foure metts of meale (at vjs viij<sup>d</sup>) xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Towneleyes man, which broughte venison, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to John Rishton, slater, his halfe years allowance for amendinge the slate and mossinge, x<sup>s</sup>; twoe yolke of feedinge oxen, bought in Skipton faire, xv<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for a feedinge cowe bought there, l<sup>s</sup>; three metts of oates, vj<sup>s</sup>.

June, 1613.—P'd to the Hallifax carier for three trunckes from London to Gawthroppe, iij<sup>li</sup>; to Barnard Townelye, when he went to Manchester, xij<sup>s</sup>; a paire of gloves to Mr. Barton, vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe hundredre lode of worthinge [dung] and ashes (worthing at iij<sup>d</sup> and ashes at ij<sup>d</sup>) xlij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; three knotts of packthread, iij<sup>d</sup>; iij<sup>li</sup> of candles, xij<sup>d</sup> ob.; j<sup>li</sup> of [loaf] suger, xxj<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Mr. Stockdale, for Barbone P'ke, towardes the erectinge of a howse of correc'on at Kendale, x<sup>s</sup>; for ayde in Westmr for the Ladie Eliz: xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to the commissioners clarkes xij<sup>d</sup>; to Margaret and Eliz: for starchinge Abells trauerers [? trowsers] and Leighes linnens, iij<sup>d</sup>; a xv<sup>th</sup> (after ij<sup>d</sup> the oxgange) for the repaire of Whalley churche, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to John Haworth, thother twentie pound which was oweing him, and the bound d'd in, xx<sup>li</sup>; p'd to him for the yeare, for the use of xl<sup>li</sup>, which I set not downe before this daie, by reason I had forgott yt till nowe, iij<sup>l</sup> vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; to Coates the carier of Oxforde, ij<sup>s</sup>; a chevon [a chub] and eales, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; d'd to my Mr<sup>r</sup> to pay the wallers Whitt-heades, iij<sup>li</sup>; p'd to Mr. Ja: Whittieres, 180<sup>l</sup> 7<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Jo: Hargreaves at Colne, to be returned to Mr<sup>r</sup> Ughtred Shuttleworth at London, xl<sup>li</sup>; sixe sives of oates (at xxx<sup>s</sup>) ix<sup>d</sup>; a qr of veale, xvij<sup>d</sup>; nyne chickens, xvij<sup>d</sup>.

July, 1613.—One dozen of pewter spownes, xij<sup>d</sup>; one hundreth lode of lyme for the courte walles (after vij<sup>d</sup>) lvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Tho: Yate, his qr wages, xvjs viij<sup>d</sup>; Jo: Leigh [ditto] xvjs viij<sup>d</sup>; Ja: Yate [ditto] xvjs viij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to John Law for an halfe yeres vse of the sixe score poundes, vj<sup>li</sup>; to Browne wiffe, for the relieffe of her children, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Jo: Leigh, for stuffe to heale the twoe steeres at Barton, and for tarre, xvjd; spent by my Mr, my M<sup>ris</sup>, Mr. Nic: and Mris Eliz: at Law: Sonckies, x<sup>d</sup>; to my M<sup>ris</sup>, for Joice wages, vjs; for washing the cookes boie clothes, ix<sup>d</sup>.

August, 1613.—P'd for posies, ij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of pumpes to Hargreaves, xij<sup>d</sup>; oyle de baies [oil of bays, formerly used in medicine] vj<sup>d</sup>; xxv weathers (at v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>) and xx<sup>d</sup> further, vj<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>; given to my M<sup>ris</sup> for wines which she bought at Clitherowe, ijj<sup>s</sup>; to George Cronkshaye, which my Mr allowed him for this yeare for his table, iij<sup>li</sup>; for three Venis glasses [Venice glasses, then in great request in England] to my M<sup>ris</sup>, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Towneleys man, which brought venison to Gawthroppe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ale to my M<sup>ris</sup>, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; brimstone, ij<sup>d</sup>.

September 1613.—P'd to [two labourers] for mowinge of xxxij acres and a halfe of medowe (after xvij<sup>d</sup> le acre) xxxij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> [sic]; sixe paire of dogge cowples, ij<sup>s</sup>. [The next three leaves have more than one third torn away, in a wedge shape, the broad end at the top of the page.] To my Lo: of Darbie his . . . . [? players] xx<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Towneleys man, which brought halfe a stagge, ijj<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; tarre for dogges, iij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Mr. Barcrofte, for booke from Oxforde for my Mr, x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; cariage of a cradle, a baskett, and thinges therein, from Yorke, ijj<sup>s</sup>.

October, 1613.—P'd to Smalley [a tailor] for makinge the kitchen boie dublett and breeches xij<sup>d</sup>; thread and leather pocketts, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Law: wiffe Sonckie, for [? 3] standes of ale, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to her, for twoe dozen of breade, ij<sup>s</sup>; to her for twoe stands of ale, v<sup>s</sup>; vj gallons of clarett wine (at vj<sup>d</sup> the quarte) [price torn away]; one dozen [lb] of candles, to Jo: Starkie [the general shopkeeper at Padham] iiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; iij<sup>li</sup> of currants, xx<sup>d</sup>; vj wodcockes, ij<sup>s</sup>; a joyned stoole, xx<sup>d</sup>; for jli of reasons of the sune, viij<sup>d</sup>; to the cooke wiffe,

for one stone of newe butter, iiijs; a paire of spurres to Abell, xijd; a paire of shoes to him, ijs; [ditto] to Hargreaves, ijs vijd.

November, 1613.—The totall of the receipts from the xxxij of October 1611 vnto the sixth of November 1613—£3506: 1: 2 ob.; and the totall of these disbursments, 3420*l* 5*s* ob. James Yate hath in his hand this sixt of November 1613, 85*l* 16*s* 2*d*. [Signed] Ric: Shuttleworthe.

All the somes of money which I, James Yate, have laid out in this gen'all booke of accomptes for dyett and other necessaries, as alsoe in the three bookes for the three gentlewomen from the xxvij<sup>th</sup> of June 1608 till the xiiiij<sup>th</sup> of November 1608, are in the whole, as it maye appear by my owne hande wryting, 149*l* 7*s* 2*d*.

Money received [by Anthony Wilkinson] of James Yate at sundry tymes, as followeth:—[Inter alia] Nov. 27, 1608, Received, which is disbursed for the gentlewomen, as maye appeare by their bookes, xxvij*l*; summa totalis of Antonie Wilkinsons receipts, is, I say 386*l* 2*s* 11*d*.—All which sayd summes I have seene discharged and made straight betweene myselfe and Antonie Wilkinson, to weet [to wit] from the 15th of November 1608 till this present seavent of December 1609. In wittnes whereof we have put to our names. In the p'sence of Nic: Shuttleworthe, by mee [signed] Ric: Shuttleworthe, Anthony Wilkinsonn. In the p'sence of mee [signed] Nic: Shuttleworth.

[With these memoranda this volume of accounts closes, page 202. The next volume in order is lost, so that there is a hiatus of three years in the accounts, from November 1613, to November 1616. We pass therefore from vol. IX to vol. XI.]

## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME XI.

NOVEMBER 5, 1616, TO OCTOBER 30, 1621.

This last volume of these old accounts is a long, narrow book of 164 pages, the parchment cover of which has become detached and lost. In the lapse of three years since the last entry in vol. IX, there seems to have been no change in principal or agent. "Ric: Shuttleworthe" still audits, allows, and signs the accounts of his steward "James Yate." Before proceeding to the ordinary entries of household expenditure, travelling expenses, and farm accounts, we must copy two long lists of the spices bought in London, one on the occasion of the lady's confinement, the other the usual proportion of spices bought in London at Michaelmas. We shall place them in juxtaposition :—

I.—Bought of Mr. Tho: Leaver [a London confectioner and dealer in spices] the 12th September, 1617.—A note of the spices at the tyme of my M<sup>ris</sup> lyinge in child bedd :—

II.—M'd: That these particulers followinge are the usuall pporc'on of spices yearlye bought in London at Michelmes terme :—

## I.

Almand comfetts, ij lb. .	iiij <sup>s</sup>
Oaliander do. iij lb. .....	iiij <sup>s</sup>
Anelseed do. ij lb.....	ij <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
Sjnimon do. j lb.....	j <sup>s</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>

## II.

xij lb. j oz. refined suger.	xij <sup>s</sup> ij <sup>d</sup> ob.
iiiij lb. of case pep'	..... ix <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
iiiij lb. of anelseides .....	ijj <sup>s</sup> iiiij <sup>d</sup>
iiiij qr. lb. Synamond .....	ijj <sup>s</sup>

Ginger do. j lb.....	j <sup>s</sup>	vj <sup>d</sup>	j lb. ginger.....	xvj <sup>d</sup>
Orrideye do. j lb. ....	j <sup>s</sup>	vj <sup>d</sup>	xij lb. of Mallyn reasines.	iji <sup>s</sup>
Rose do. j lb.....	j <sup>s</sup>	vj <sup>d</sup>	vijj lb. de reasines solis...	iji <sup>s</sup> iiij <sup>d</sup>
Vyolett do. j lb. ....	j <sup>s</sup>	vj <sup>d</sup>	xvijj lb. of currence .....	ix <sup>s</sup>
Rosemary do. j lb.....	j <sup>s</sup>	vj <sup>d</sup>	j lb. of case nuttmeiggs ...	iji <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
Ambergrice do. j lb. (sic)	vj <sup>s</sup>	vj <sup>d</sup>	iji qr. lb. of mace .....	v <sup>s</sup> vij <sup>d</sup>
Musked'nes w <sup>t</sup> di lb.....	iji <sup>s</sup>		di lb. cloves .....	iji <sup>s</sup> ix <sup>d</sup>
Marchpaine stiffe, ij lb... .	iji <sup>s</sup>		di lb. fyne dates .. .	xij <sup>d</sup>
Macoro wines, j lb.....	iji <sup>s</sup>	vj <sup>d</sup>	di lb. redd sanders .. .	iji <sup>s</sup> vi <sup>d</sup>
Naples biskett, j lb. . . .	iji <sup>s</sup>	vj <sup>d</sup>	j lb. turnesall .. .	iji <sup>s</sup>
Dried suckett, ij lb. ....	v <sup>s</sup>		di oz. English saffron.....	xij <sup>d</sup>
Fyne past of plumes, iij lb.	xij <sup>s</sup>		iiij lb. Jordan almonds ...	v <sup>s</sup>
Candel spices, ij lb. ....	xij <sup>s</sup>		yj lb. Ryse mill:..... .	xvijj <sup>d</sup>
Quinces pl. ij lb.....	vijj <sup>s</sup>		xij lb. w <sup>t</sup> e starche .....	iji <sup>s</sup>
Damsones pl. j lb. ....	iji <sup>s</sup>	iiiij <sup>d</sup>	xvijj lb. powder suger ...	xvj <sup>s</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>
Cheries pl. j lb.....	iji <sup>s</sup>		White pep' .. .	vj <sup>s</sup>
Barberies pl. j lb. ....	iji <sup>s</sup>		xxijj lb. of prunes.....	iji <sup>s</sup>
Rasberries pl. j lb. ....	iji <sup>s</sup>		For the suger box... ....	x <sup>d</sup>
Goosberries pl. j lb.....	iji <sup>s</sup>		For the starche boxe.....	vj <sup>d</sup>
Peare plumes, j lb.....	iji <sup>s</sup>		M'd: I have d'd the note hereof to	
For vij pouts.....	j <sup>s</sup>	ij <sup>d</sup>	Tho: Duckworthe.	
For a box .. . . .	iji <sup>s</sup>	vj <sup>d</sup>		
For a porter carrying them to Islington .. . . . .		vijj <sup>d</sup>		
S'ma .. . . . .	vii <sup>ll</sup>	iji <sup>s</sup> iiiij <sup>a</sup>		
The old, w <sup>ch</sup> is in my booke, doth come to.....	xijj <sup>ll</sup>	x <sup>s</sup> x <sup>d</sup>		
Whereof I have rec: x <sup>ll</sup>				
Restes due to me nowe .. . . . .	vijj <sup>ll</sup>	xijj <sup>s</sup> ij <sup>a</sup>		
M'd: that I have d'd the note hereof to my M <sup>r</sup> him selfe.				

## III.—A note of garden seeds yearly bought:—

Cabidge lettuce seed .....	iiij <sup>a</sup>	Clarie seed .....	ij <sup>d</sup>
Lumbard lettuce.....	iiij <sup>a</sup>	Pursland .....	ij <sup>d</sup>
Tyme seed .. . . . .	iiij <sup>a</sup>	Tarragon seed .. . . . .	ij <sup>d</sup>

Hyssope seed .....	iiij <sup>d</sup>	Basill seed.....	ij <sup>d</sup>
Endive seed .....	ij <sup>d</sup>	Alexander's seed .....	j <sup>d</sup>
Succory seed .....	ij <sup>d</sup>	S'ma .....	iij <sup>s</sup> iiij <sup>d</sup>
Spinage seed .....	ij <sup>d</sup>	More carett seed .....	ij <sup>d</sup>
Cadmus benedictus seed .....	ij <sup>d</sup>	Onion seed .....	xxij <sup>d</sup>
Carett seed .....	ij <sup>d</sup>	Reddish seed.....	ij <sup>d</sup>
P'selie seed .....	iij <sup>d</sup>	Gum dragon, half oz.....	ij <sup>d</sup>
Cabidge seed.....	j <sup>d</sup>	Fine mirh'e .....	xijj <sup>d</sup>
French sorell seed.....	j <sup>d</sup>	[Total .....	6s. 11d.]

Explanations of the less known articles will be found in the notes at the end of the volume.

---

Money laide out by me Ja: Yate for my Mr's vse, at Gawthroppe and else where, since the fifth of November 1616, as followeth : —

November, 1616. — Given [Nov. 7] by my Mr's appointment, to Distle and his companie [of players] vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; 54 eggs, at vj a penney, ix<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a chaffinge-dishe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; daytal wages [day tale; wages reckoned by the day] to John Loynd, iiij daies work at the can'les, xij<sup>d</sup>; [two labourers] tenn daies thresshing (vj<sup>d</sup> a daye) upon theire owne table, v<sup>s</sup>; given to younge Mrs. Ashton of Downeham, by my Mr<sup>is</sup>, xj<sup>d</sup>; xv pound of lycorishe (about vj<sup>d</sup> ob. the pound) viij<sup>s</sup>; stubbing [grubbing up roots or stubs] of three qr'es of a rodeland for callinge [? with a bird-call] v<sup>s</sup>; to Smalley, tayler, for makinge twoe petticoates to my Mr<sup>is</sup>, and a petticoat to Mr. Richard, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Ric: Stones, which he laide downe for the feather beddes which was bought at Mr. Amonesses, xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spent by my Mr, Mr<sup>is</sup>, the gentlemen, and George Walmisley, at Law: Sonckies, [an inn ?] vj<sup>d</sup>; given by my Mr<sup>is</sup> to a poore woman, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Wilkinson's wiffe of Hapton, for sixe torkies (after xv<sup>d</sup>) vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for halfe yeare table for the milner at Barton, xvjs viij<sup>d</sup>; a single currye combe, vj<sup>d</sup>; a duble [ditto] xvij<sup>d</sup>; a maine [mane] combe and a sponge, vj<sup>d</sup>; another without a sponge, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Hab: Eaves, a xv<sup>th</sup> towards y<sup>e</sup> relieffe of the poore, and repaire of Burney churche, vij<sup>d</sup> ob.

In this volume commences a weekly account of the consumption of provisions, &c., not bought, but the produce of the farm, the poultry yard, the dairy, and the brewery, and which are termed “*ex proprio*,” or “of one’s own.” At the end of each month we shall bring four or five of these weekly accounts together; as showing the average weekly consumption of the household. They are usually classed under the heads of *kitchen*, *deyrie*, and *butterie*; and occasionally a fourth head shows the consumption of provender, &c., in the stable. The four weekly accounts, then, in the month of November, 1616, stand thus:—

1st week.—*Besydes ex proprio.* — Spent [expended, used] in the *kitchen*: One mutton, twoe pigges, foure chickens, lxiiij eggs, one skate fishe, and a pecke of flower. Spent in the *deyrie*: Tenn kyne milke [the milk of ten cows], one stone et di: of butter, and twoe cheeses. Spent in the *butterie*: In w<sup>te</sup> bread aighen: [eacandoles, or lumps]; in jannocks [oatenbread, in large coarse loaves] four mettes. In smale beare 3 hodgsheds; in strong beare one barrell; in candles iiij<sup>l</sup>. Spent in the *stable*: [Nil.]

2nd week.—*Kitchen*: Half a veale, one mutton, viij chickens, lxv eggs, one skate fishe, and a pecke of flower. *Deyrie*: x kine milke, one stone et quartran of butter, and one cheese. *Butterie*: W<sup>te</sup> bread three aighen: jannocks, iij metts; [the rest as in 1st week.]

3rd week.—*Kitchen*: [Same as 2nd week, save a chicken, an egg, and a skate fish less this week.] *Deyrie*: [Same as 2nd week, except] ij stone of butter and three stone of butter for the shepheard. *Butterie*: [As 2nd week, except no strong beer and] smale beare 4 hodgsheads. *Stable*: In about viij weeks, in oates lv metts.

4th week.—*Kitchen*: One mutton, one q’re of veale, v chickens, 68 eggs, and a pecke of flower. *Deyrie*: x kyne milk, one stone of butter, and one cheese. *Butterie*: In w<sup>te</sup> bread a pecke; jannocks iiij metts; smale beare four hogsheads; strong beare one barrell, and iiij<sup>l</sup> of candles.

December, 1616.—To Hen: Wilkinson for the vse of lx<sup>l</sup> for one

yeare, vj<sup>li</sup>; j<sup>li</sup> of ginger, xx<sup>d</sup>; xij millan fishes [? milwyn, *Lanc.* green fish, fresh cod] at Preston (at xvij<sup>d</sup> a cowple) vijs vj<sup>d</sup>; sea soules, ijs x<sup>d</sup>; 108 eggs at vj a penney, xvij<sup>d</sup>; spent by Tho: Remington in goinge to pvide a bedd for my M<sup>r</sup> at Sedberghe, xij<sup>d</sup>; spent by him when he s<sup>r</sup>veyed the Crossdell becke, iij daies and two nightes, ij<sup>s</sup>; a milnestone, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; dogges meat at Heblewhaite, ij<sup>s</sup>; to the Lady Strickland, the rest of the money for the land purchased of her, 36<sup>l</sup> 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup>; for a hatt and taffetie bande in London, xij<sup>s</sup>; a bagge to carry yt downe into the countrie, x<sup>d</sup>; cariage of a rundlet of muscadine from London, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; a kniffe to the d<sup>r</sup>ye howse maid, iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Heye, viij dayes worke at callinge (at iij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup>; xxxvj y'des et di: of sacke clothe (at x<sup>d</sup>) and iiiij<sup>d</sup> further at all, bought at Clitherowe, xxxs ix<sup>d</sup>; iij dozen of pewter spownes, ij<sup>s</sup>; vj couple of millan fishe (at xvij<sup>d</sup>) vijs vj<sup>d</sup>; given to a woman which did direct my M<sup>ris</sup> companie ov Inskippe mosse, iiij<sup>d</sup>; xxxv y'des of bl:[ack] and greene lace (at viij<sup>d</sup>) xxij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; viij y'des of loope lace, xx<sup>d</sup>; given at Eccleston house, iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; at Rufforth house, iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a pap of pines [pins] iiiij<sup>d</sup>; cards, iij<sup>d</sup>; iij dozen of counters, vj<sup>d</sup>; to my old M<sup>ris</sup> her q'res annuitie, due at Christmas, x<sup>li</sup>; a leather secchell [satchel] to carie vittals in, vj<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoes to my little M<sup>r</sup>, xijj<sup>d</sup>.

## Besydes ex proprio :—

	<i>Week.</i>			
<i>Kitchen.</i>	<i>1st.</i>	<i>2nd.</i>	<i>3rd.</i>	<i>4th.</i>
Mutton (i.e. sheep) .....	1	1	0	1
Veale (a calfe) .....	½	½	½	½
Hennes ... .....	0	0	3	0
Chickens.....	4	5	0	0
Egges .....	53	48	46	88
Fish (the millan) .....	1	0	0	0
Flower (in pecks and aighendole)...	0	1 p.	½ p.	1½ p.
<i>Deyrie.</i>				
Milk of so many kyne .....	10	10	10	10
Butter in stones.....	1½	1¼	1¼	1¼
Cheeses .....	1	1	3	2

<i>Butterie.</i>		<i>Week</i>			
		<i>1st.</i>	<i>2nd.</i>	<i>3rd.</i>	<i>4th.</i>
White bread (p. pecke, a. aighen-dole)	.....	p. & a.	1 p.	1 p.	3 a.
Jannocks (in mettes) .....	3	4	3	2	
Small beare (hogsheads) .....	1	1	3	2	
Strong beare (barrells) .....	1	0	1	0	
Candles (in lbs.) .....	4	5	5	4	

Januarie, 1616 [-1617].—Three spade irons and instrument to pull out nailes on the leades, iiijs; the worke servantes, their q'res wages ending at Christemas, vij<sup>l</sup> vs viij<sup>d</sup>; servinge men, theire q'res wages, Tho: Yate, xvjs viij<sup>d</sup>; Jo: Leigh, xvjs viij<sup>d</sup>; Tho: Key, xjs viij<sup>d</sup>; Tho Duckw: x<sup>s</sup>; Hen: Cooke, xv<sup>s</sup>; Ja: Yates, xvjs viij<sup>d</sup>; Geo: Dennamb: xvjs viij<sup>d</sup>; Organ Winc: xx<sup>s</sup>; given to a poore scholler by my M<sup>r</sup> appointement, iiij<sup>d</sup>; to the tumblers boie, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Hen: Spencer, butler, vs; spent by Jo: Barton in going to Rufford with my M<sup>ris</sup> truncke, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Claiton, the rest of the money due to him, both the principall and the vse, lxvjli; given to Mr. Blundell, vs viij<sup>d</sup>; Hab: Eaves, iij xv<sup>ens</sup> towardes the exemplifac'on of Burneley m<sup>r</sup>kett, xxij<sup>d</sup> ob.; Jan. 25, given to my Lord Stafford his plaiers, iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>.

In the weekly bills of consumption there is little different from those already given. The quantities vary only slightly. In the kitchen, trouts take the place of other fish, and in the stable fifty metts of oats were consumed in nine weeks.

Februarie, 1616 [-1617].—Given to the man which came with the eleven criples [!] ij<sup>s</sup>; a rapier scabarde to Tho: Hargreaves, xvjd; p'd for garden seeds bought at London, vijs vjd [see list No. III. p. 213]; at Skipton, for three hundred towne stone of iron (at xvij<sup>d</sup>) lixs jd; cariage of yt to Colne towne, ix<sup>d</sup>; two paire of sissers, vj<sup>d</sup>; an axe for marking of tymber, xvij<sup>d</sup>. [In the weekly bills, two pigs, three mallards, and a capon come into the kitchen consumption; only eight kyne give milk for the deyrie, and five to eight metts of oates are used weekly in the stable.]

Marche, 1616 [-1617].—P'd [a man] daytall wages for ix daye

worke at the makeinge of seu'all thinges of strowe and breeres, iijs; a salmon and sprodes [salmon in the second year's growth] and troutes, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Marche 11, given to three plaiers by my M<sup>r</sup>'s appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>; given by my M<sup>r</sup> to the officers at Clayton, iiijs; given to Mr. Ryley, curate of Burnley, for corne, vj<sup>s</sup>; to the clarke y<sup>re</sup>of for his due for oates, ij<sup>s</sup>; to my M<sup>ris</sup>, which she had laide oute for dyvers thinges for the house vse, x<sup>s</sup>; March 18, given to my lo: Darbie his plaieres, iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; p'd of an old reckoning to Mr. Johnsone at Manchester, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for di: ell of greene taffitie sarcenett, iiijs iij<sup>d</sup>; iiiij dozen w<sup>t</sup>e and greene silke buttons, xij<sup>d</sup>; di: o<sub>z</sub> of greene and w<sup>t</sup>e silke, xvij<sup>d</sup>; one ell of Normandie canvis, xxij<sup>d</sup>; to Jo: Hargreaves for a moneth holdinge of the plough (after xvij<sup>d</sup> a week) vj<sup>s</sup>; a moneth dryving of the plough (after xiiij<sup>d</sup> the week) iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; three quire of pap, xiij<sup>d</sup>; for spining of thirtie lea: of canvis yarne, ix<sup>d</sup>; given to Mrs. Sherburne by my M<sup>ris</sup> appointment, in golde, xj<sup>s</sup>. [In the second week of March Lent began; so instead of meat "spent" in the kitchen, we have two linge fish, 340 heyringes, 129 egges, one salmon and troutes. In the deyrie, twelve kyne milk, three and a half stone of butter, and three cheeses,— an increased quantity owing to the Lenten fare.]

April, 1617.—Three earthen chaffinge dishes, vj<sup>d</sup>; [a labourer] vij dayes thrashinge (after ij<sup>d</sup>) xiiij<sup>d</sup>; to a pip at my M<sup>ris</sup> her commandment, iiij<sup>d</sup>; spent by my M<sup>r</sup> three men and foure geldinges, being a night at Gigglesweeke [Giggleswick] in going to see Tho: Remington, xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xvij feeding weathers, vj<sup>li</sup> iijs ij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of cockles, xij<sup>d</sup>; long pep graines and turmericke, vj<sup>d</sup>; one meal to Tho: Remington, viij<sup>d</sup>; to Jo: Nutter for the vse of 100<sup>li</sup> for a yeare, xl<sup>l</sup>; to iiij officers at Mr. Ashton's house at Whalley, iiijs; p'd by Tho: Yate for dyett at Lancaster assyses, v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for my M<sup>rs</sup> chamber there, vijs; for fyre there, xij<sup>d</sup>; for beare and breade there, xx<sup>d</sup>; to widow Soncky for a stand of ale against Good Fryday, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to her for three dozen of wheate cakes, iijs; for a fatte calffe against Easter, viij<sup>s</sup>; iiij<sup>li</sup> of powder suger (at xiiij<sup>d</sup>) iijs viij<sup>d</sup>; iiij<sup>li</sup> of figges, xvij<sup>d</sup>; for a dogge, ij<sup>d</sup>; meddow-dressing,—

feyng of sixtie acres of meadowe (after ij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>s</sup>; given to the officers at Middleton Hall, viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; p'd for wine at Manchester, xij<sup>d</sup>; to the officers at Mr. Anderton's of Clayton, iiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; for a medicine to the stond horse, viij<sup>d</sup>; to Sonckie wiffe [? widow] for twoe standes of ale, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. [Lent still continuing, there were in the first week of April spent in the kitchen two linge fishe, a hundredth and a halfe [? 180] hayringes and 121 egges; in the dairy, the milk of sixteen kyne, three stone of butter, and three cheeses. In the second week, two lynges, 140 hayringes, and 120 eggs; in the third week, 2 lynges, one hundredth of hayringes, and 182 eggs; and in the fourth week (Lent being over), one mutton, a fatt calffe, two piggs, three capons, a torkie, a henne, and 157 eggs.]

Maye, 1617.—For a wrought cappe for my M<sup>ris</sup>, bought at London, xv<sup>s</sup>; for a quart of rosa solis to her, iijs; sleckinge and spreadinge six score lode of lyme (at vd a score) at Cronckshaye, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a paire of twoe cardes, ix<sup>d</sup>; Smalley, tayler, mendinge Wm Crosse his clothes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; making Tho: Willisell his clothes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of civill [? Seville] oyle for a colt, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Garstang, for foure daies in the garden, xij<sup>d</sup>; to Crosse, for a moneth work at seu'all workes (at xv<sup>d</sup> weeke) v<sup>s</sup>; a fatt calfe, vj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; ij bassines for the brue house, vj<sup>d</sup>; foure pewter spoones, vj<sup>d</sup>; Ja: Claiton, for foure daies salving of sheepe, xvj<sup>d</sup>; xv y'des of stufte for coates to the children, xx<sup>s</sup>; an iron crooke, to dresse the swyn-stye w<sup>t</sup>hall, iiij<sup>d</sup>. [The last week in May shows the following consumption ex proprio:—*Kitchen*: One mutton, halffe a lambe, a quarter of veale, a ling, ix chickens, 50 eggs, and a pecke and one aighen: of flower. *Deyrie*: xvj kyne milke, ij stone of butter, and ij cheeses. *Butterie*: In w<sup>t</sup>e breade, a pecke; in jannocks, iiij metts; small beare, 3 hodgsheads; strong beare, one barrell. *Stable*: In oates, ij metts; in brende (bran) one pecke.]

June, 1617.—To Crosse, a week and iij daies thrashinge of wheat (after xv<sup>d</sup> the week) ij<sup>s</sup>; to [two men] for thrashinge of xxvj sives of oates (at viij<sup>d</sup>) upon theire owne table, xvij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; two burning irons for beast hornes, ix<sup>d</sup>; a galde at Heblewhaite for Sedber[gh] churche, and for a leye for lyme that went to Yorke,

v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; given for strawberies, ij<sup>d</sup>; to widow Sonckie, for a stand of ale, and more ale for the sicke mare, iijs; to Mr. Nowell of Reade, for a bull to keepe, vj<sup>li</sup>; to a man which broughte a setting dogg from Clarkhill, xij<sup>d</sup>; three green geese, xv<sup>d</sup>; to George Cockshutt, for money which he lent to my M<sup>r</sup>, xxx<sup>l</sup>; to Mr. Townley of Roile, the money he lent to my M<sup>r</sup>, 100<sup>li</sup>.

July, 1617.—For a distress taken at Brettanbie, on Hen: Wilkinson's cattle, xxx<sup>s</sup>; twoe lode of whyche [wich] salt, bought at Padham, xxij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the churcwarden of Padham, a galde (laide after the formes in the church) towardes a large bible, the communio' boke, and repairinge ye state, and other vses, xxij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to Fletcher wiffe, for gettinge a burthen of bent [coarse grass] ix<sup>d</sup>; the churchwarden of Padham, two ptes of a xv<sup>th</sup> towardes the repairinge of Whalley churche, ijs viij<sup>d</sup>; a booke called God and the Kinge, vj<sup>d</sup>; two hundredre and twoe stons and di: of iron (after xv<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) at Yorke, xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; Padham, a xv<sup>th</sup> for the mendinge of the highewais for the kinges mat<sup>e</sup>, iijs xd<sup>d</sup>; to the cookes wiffe, for a spinninge wheele, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to her, for iiiij greate potts for sevall vses, iiiij<sup>s</sup>; to Jo: Roe, for spinning of seaven ston of woolle for blancketinge (after ij<sup>s</sup>) xiiij<sup>s</sup>; for oyle to the same, viij<sup>s</sup>; weivinge the same into blancketts, vijs vj<sup>d</sup>; to Ja: Hill, for ditchinge [dighting] and frysinge the same, vijs vj<sup>d</sup>; for litting [dyeing] of foure pound of blue listings to the same, xvij<sup>d</sup>; for spinning and weivinge, ditchinge and frysinge seaven yardes of courser wolle and blancketts for servantes, iiiij<sup>s</sup>; spente by my M<sup>r</sup> and M<sup>ris</sup> and theirre companie, in going to meeete Sir Steven Tempest and Sir William Lister, and in Colne in wine, v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the constable of Burneley, fyve xv<sup>ths</sup> for the provydinge of cartes for the kinges carriages, iijs ij<sup>d</sup>. [James I., on his return from Scotland to London, made a progress through Lancashire, from the 11th to the 20th August, 1617.]

[The only material changes in the kitchen consumption are in the animal food. 1st week, half a mutton, half a veale, 3 chickens and 48 eggs. 2nd, half a mutton, half a veale, one chicken, and 48 eggs. 3rd, half a mutton, a whole mutton, 6 chickens, 64 eggs.

4th, a veale, half a mutton, a q'er of lambe, 2 chickens, 74 eggs.  
 5th, 3 q'res of veale, one mutton, one pigg, 16 chickens, and 54  
 eggs.]

August, 1617.—A galde laid in Ightenhill P'ke, for the cariage  
 of a felowe from thence to Lancaster, and for maymed souldiers,  
 $\text{xij}^d$ ; for a greate rope for a winglass [windlass]  $\text{xix}^s \text{vj}^d$ ; for  
 carrying yt to Padham from Hallifaxe,  $\text{vij}^d$ ; p'd by my Mr<sup>is</sup>, for  
 weaving of xxx y'des of fyne lynene clothe (after  $\text{vij}^d$ )  $\text{xx}^s$ ; a y'de  
 and di: of cottan,  $\text{xv}^d$ ; for dight[ing] the tagges for twoe pillion  
 seates,  $\text{xij}^d$ ; given to Mr. Ireland, Mr. Davenport, and Mr. Breres,  
 for counsell at Yorke,  $\text{xxxii}^s$ ; for putting in the nisi prius,  $\text{x}^s$ ; the  
 impannell,  $\text{vij}^s$ ; to the marshall,  $\text{iiij}^s$ ; to the sieting clercke,  $\text{ij}^s$ ; to  
 the clarke of the tales,  $\text{ij}^d$ ; to the cryer,  $\text{xij}^d$ ; to the bailieffe,  $\text{ij}^s$   
 $\text{vj}^d$ ; to the kep of the barr,  $\text{vj}^d$ ; to the clarke of the assises,  $\text{ij}^s$ ; to  
 Mr. Neyler, a clark,  $\text{xij}^d$ ; to the jurors,  $\text{vj}^s$ ; spent by Tho:  
 Remington for x meales in Yorke,  $\text{vj}^s \text{iii}^d$ ; his horse, for 4 days and  
 4 nights in Yorke, with the ostler,  $\text{ij}^s \text{j}^d$ ; spente by Tho: Rem: in  
 goinge to Yorke and back againe to Gawthroppe,  $\text{vij}^d$ ; for seaven  
 daies castinge of earthe into the water in the liste [boundary] side,  
 $\text{iiij}^s \text{vij}^d$ ; Ightenhill,  $\text{ijj} \text{xv}^{\text{nes}}$  towards the kinges carriage,  $\text{xix}^s \text{ij}^d$ ;  
 mowinge of fiftee acres of meddowe at Gawthroppe (at  $\text{xx}^d$ ) on  
 their own table,  $\text{iiij}^{\text{li}} \text{ijj}^s$ ; given to a man to bringe a l're  $\text{vij}$   
 miles beyond Colne, to ov'take the London carier for my Mr<sup>is</sup>,  $\text{x}^d$ ;  
 to the boates man Salisbury,  $\text{ijj}^d$ ; p'd for corake [? cork, or cinders]  
 at Hallifaxe,  $\text{xij}^d$ . [In the four weeks, besides other flesh meat,  
 three pigs were consumed in the kitchen.]

September, 1617.—Eighte cowple of lynge at Gisburne (after  
 $\text{v}^s$ ) and  $\text{xij}^d$  further at all,  $\text{xlj}^s$ ; foure pulletts  $\text{xvj}^d$ ; to John Leigh,  
 for hauckles beefe,  $\text{xvij}^d$ ; for returninge the com: to London inter  
 Mr. Anderton and my Mr<sup>r</sup>,  $\text{iiij}^s$ ; for pchement to ingrosse the  
 answeare,  $\text{vj}^d$ ; given for a foxe,  $\text{xvij}^d$ ; a glasse of sallet oyle and  
 pap,  $\text{ij}^s \text{iiij}^d$ ; three cloaks at London,  $\text{ijj}^{\text{li}} \text{xix}^s \text{vj}^d$ ; twoe other  
 cloakes,  $\text{ijj}^{\text{li}} \text{vj}^s$ ; xx y'des of grogeram [grograine, a coarse kind  
 of silk taffety, gum-stiffened] (at  $\text{ix}^s \text{vj}^d$ )  $\text{ix}^{\text{li}} \text{xvij}^s$ ; for x oʒ and di:  
 of golde and silver lace (at  $\text{v}^s \text{vij}^d$ )  $\text{lix}^s \text{vd}$ ; loope lace,  $\text{ijj}^s \text{iiij}^d$ ; six

dozen of gold and silver buttons, ix<sup>s</sup>; for a little E. O. boxe [a cylindrical box for dice, used at the E. O. table] and sendinge yt downe, xij<sup>d</sup>; for my M<sup>ris</sup> bande and collar, xxvj<sup>s</sup>; six y'des of lace accordinge to the paterne (at v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> le o<sub>3</sub>) xijs iiijd; a paire of mingled collerd stockings, vijs vj<sup>d</sup>; a paire of threed stockings, v<sup>s</sup>; a paire of brasse spurres, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; foure duble bandes, ix<sup>s</sup> iiijd; girdle and hangers, vjs vj<sup>d</sup>; a copie of an order inter Mr. Anderton and my Mr, xij<sup>d</sup>; pro alter order pro com: et intra, xvij<sup>d</sup>; pro com: et chaffe-waxe [an officer of the Lord Chancellor, who fits the wax for the sealing of writs] xijs vj<sup>d</sup>; pro copie del estraites, in Colletts office, xij<sup>d</sup>; p'd pro alt<sup>t</sup> searche in Auditor Hutton's office, ijs; given to S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Tyldesley for a moc'on, v<sup>s</sup>; Hancocke, xxij<sup>s</sup>; given to Mr. Kepax, xxij<sup>s</sup>; pro order versus Hancocke et dismiss: iiijs; given to S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Moseley [then Attorney-General of the Duchy] for his fee and a gratuitie, xxxij<sup>s</sup>; for the originall proces, v<sup>r</sup>sus Hancocke et al: ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; pro Sheriffes warrant, iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; pro feed attorn: iijs iiijd; for a case and tothpickes, xvjd; twoe bibles, xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a looking glasse, vijs; a porter, for fetchinge thinges from Mr. Leavors, vj<sup>d</sup>; two porters for fetchinge the truncke and hamp from Fleet Street to our chamber, vj<sup>d</sup>; a hatt for my Mr, xiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a hatt and bandes to my M<sup>ris</sup>, xxx<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Bull, for mendinge my M<sup>ris</sup> clocke and v<sup>s</sup> which was due to him of olde, xxx<sup>s</sup>; a truncke, x<sup>s</sup>; a box for hatts, xij<sup>d</sup>; the fyne of Barton pr et post: xxvli<sup>s</sup>; the judges hand to y<sup>e</sup> dedimus, xvij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; the wryte of covenante, makinge and seale after alting yt, v<sup>s</sup>; the sheriffes fee pro returne de wryte, ij<sup>s</sup>; pro trāfer al: Mr. Ashton, xx<sup>s</sup>; a pottle [two quarts] of sacke to Sir Ric: ffleetwood, ijs; to Mr. Blundell, pro fee, xj<sup>s</sup>; p'd to Mr. Abbott for an exiget [exigent, a writ where the defendant, in an action personal, cannot be found] versus Threlfell et al: x<sup>s</sup>; for the like, v<sup>s</sup>; Fessat et al: x<sup>s</sup>; for two cap: utlagat: [capias utlagatum, a writ against a person (or his lands and goods) outlawed in any action, by which the sheriff apprehends him] thereupon, xiiij<sup>s</sup>; for the returne of the originall declarac'on, entrie fee v<sup>r</sup>sus Hancocke et al: ix<sup>s</sup>; given to the waittes, vj<sup>d</sup>; a chamber at Lanc: x<sup>s</sup>; for dyett

there, xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; twoe pounds of fustion woolle, for my M<sup>ris</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; to the candle maker, for makeinge of xxxij dozen and twoe pounde of canvis cotton weeke candles (after vj<sup>d</sup> the pound) xvjs j<sup>d</sup>; for x pound of canvis weeke (at xiiij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xij<sup>s</sup> vd; to Fletcher wiffe, for a burden of bent gettinge, iij<sup>d</sup>; a salmon fishe, xvij<sup>d</sup>; flower potts, vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd by John Leighe for hauckles meat, ix<sup>d</sup>. [In the four weeks ten pigs were used in the kitchen.]

October, 1617. — For stufte to kille myce at Gawthropp, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Francis the cooke, for a monethes s'veice, vj<sup>s</sup>; garlicke, ij<sup>d</sup>; twoe lode of mault, xxxv<sup>s</sup>; foure dozen of sope, boughte at Hallifaxe, iiijs<sup>s</sup>; candle rushes, ij<sup>s</sup>; ij hundreth ij stone and vijli of hoppes (at lvij<sup>s</sup> the hundreth) yjli xv<sup>s</sup>; a fyrken of sope, xiijs<sup>s</sup>; a paire of bootes to my M<sup>r</sup> at Yorke, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe geese, iiijs vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd for spice bought at Whalley for my M<sup>ris</sup> lyinge in childbedd, [Ughtred, son of Richard Shuttleworth, was baptised at Padiham on the 12th of this October] vijis vj<sup>d</sup>; sprodes and troutes, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; wyne at Preston, viij<sup>d</sup>; suger candie there, xxij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Righies man, for the assesement, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; di: pecke mustard seed, ij<sup>s</sup>; for byrdes bought at Preston, xvij<sup>d</sup>; three pulletts, xij<sup>d</sup>; two capons, ij<sup>s</sup>; 120 eggs at vj a penny, xx<sup>d</sup>; the certificate upo' a statute fro' the maior of Wigan, xiijs vj<sup>d</sup>; ijli of brasse there, ij<sup>s</sup>; Padiham, a whole xv<sup>th</sup> towards repairinge Whalley churche, iij<sup>s</sup> xd; at Saleberie boate, for passage there, xiijd; three earthen potts to keepe butter in, ij<sup>s</sup>; twelve geese (at viij<sup>d</sup>) vijis<sup>s</sup>; fyve dozen of larkes, x<sup>d</sup>; twelve snypes, xij<sup>d</sup>; iij woodcocks, three lapwings, and ij greene ploufveres, xiijd; iijli of cumfetts, vjs; p'd for fyve acres of eddish for the fatt beastes, xxiijs iij<sup>d</sup>; a steare, three yeares old past, boughte at Preston, vli xiijs iij<sup>d</sup>; p'd by Mr. Vght: Shuttlew: to Mr. Tho: Lord for William Crosse, iijli v<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Halsted, attorney, for suites for my M<sup>r</sup>, ljs vj<sup>d</sup>; xij y'des of fryse for cradle blancketts (after xxij<sup>d</sup>) xxij<sup>s</sup>. [In the kitchen the following was one week's consumption: — Halfe a veale, a mutton, xx chickens, v woodcocks, lx eggs, sprodes and troutes and a mette of flower. In the deyre, xij kyne milke, ij ston of butter, and ij cheses. In the butterie, w<sup>te</sup> bread, a pecke et

di: jannocks, iij metts, small beare ij hoghsheads, strong beare j barrell, candles iiij<sup>li</sup>. In the stable iij metts oates — about the average quantity.]

November, 1617.—To the ov<sup>r</sup>seer of Pendle, a galde towards pvision of clothes for a poore child, x<sup>d</sup>; pluffers, lapwings, snypes, wodcocks and larkes, iij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; j<sup>li</sup> of currantes, vij<sup>d</sup>; j<sup>li</sup> of reasinges of the sunne, vj<sup>d</sup>; ij o<sub>3</sub> of cloves, xv<sup>d</sup>; laid down for Mris. Elizabeth Shuttleworth syncue the iiij<sup>th</sup> of December 1616, untill the x<sup>th</sup> September 1617, as may appeare by her booke, xij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; to James Pollard, for dressinge soe much wolle, spinninge, dyeinge, and weivinge, as made xiiij y'des of redd clothe, xxv<sup>s</sup>; to widowe Sonckie, for soe much ale and breade in the tyme of her childbedd and some spence by my M<sup>r</sup> and his companie, as came to xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; sprodes and troutes, viij<sup>d</sup>; returninge the commission, iij<sup>s</sup>; to M<sup>r</sup> Pepes [? Pepys] for his fee for the last terme, iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to Sir Edward Mosley, xxij<sup>s</sup>; 7 y'des of fugarello [? figured or branched satin] (at iiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>) xxx<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; 2 y'des et di: of bl: popns (at iiij<sup>s</sup>) x<sup>s</sup>; 3 new yeares giftes for Mr. H. et al: xxij<sup>s</sup>; 9 o<sub>3</sub> of cruell [fine worsted used for fringes, garters, &c.] at (iiiij<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>s</sup>; iij o<sub>3</sub> of orringe coloured cruell (at x<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; iiiij o<sub>3</sub> 3 q'r of bl: silke lace (at ij<sup>s</sup>) ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; 13 doxen of Parris buttons (at v<sup>d</sup>) vs v<sup>d</sup>; one rundlet of canary, cont: 6 gallons one pottle (at iiij<sup>s</sup> the gallon) and one other rundlett of shery, cont: sixe gallons 3 pints (at 3<sup>s</sup> the gallon) in toto xlvijs; canvas to sowe them [the rundlets] in, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; for changing my M<sup>r</sup>s girdle, xij<sup>d</sup>; one newe cloake, xxxvij<sup>s</sup>; suing out the extent, xxxviijs x<sup>d</sup>; xj<sup>li</sup> j o<sub>3</sub> of refyned suger, xij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; iiiij<sup>li</sup> of case pep, ix<sup>s</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; xxiiij<sup>li</sup> of prunes, iiijs; xij<sup>li</sup> of Malling resinges, iij<sup>s</sup>; viij ti of resines solis, iiijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; xvij<sup>li</sup> of currence, ix<sup>s</sup>; 3 q's ti of synamond, iij<sup>s</sup>; j ti of case nuttmeiggs, iij<sup>s</sup> viii<sup>d</sup>; 3 q'r ti of maze [mace] vs vij<sup>d</sup> ob.; in cloves, di: ti, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; ginger, j ti, xvij<sup>d</sup>; dates, fyne, di: ti, xij<sup>d</sup>; redd saunders, di: ti, ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; turnesole, j<sup>li</sup> ijs; Englise saffron [said to have been first grown in this country in 1582] di: o<sub>3</sub>, xij<sup>d</sup>; annelseeds iiij<sup>li</sup>, iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Jorden almondes, iiij<sup>li</sup> vs, rice mill: vj<sup>li</sup>, xvij<sup>d</sup>; white starche (xij) iij<sup>s</sup>; powder suger (xvij<sup>li</sup>) xvjs xj<sup>d</sup>; the suger box, x<sup>d</sup>; the starche boxe,

vj<sup>d</sup>; towne paire of bodies [bodices] for my younge M<sup>ris</sup>, xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. attorn: man, ij<sup>s</sup>; two paire of gloves, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Abbott, for suing out the commission, iiij<sup>li</sup>; iij quarts of clarett wine, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of meale, xx<sup>d</sup>; ij yeares for St. John's rent for Barbon, vj<sup>d</sup>; spent by Tho: Remington, beinge ij nights at Sedburgh, about devidinge of houses, ij<sup>s</sup>; to M<sup>ris</sup> Walmisley of the Cold Coates, for th'use of 200<sup>li</sup> for one yeare, xvj<sup>li</sup>; Jo: Harg: for a fortnight helpinge to calle (at xv<sup>d</sup> the weeke) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; shoes to the younge M<sup>r</sup>, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; spigotts and fawcetts, ij<sup>s</sup>. [The provisions in the kitchen in the last week of this month include iij q'res of veale, one mutton, one capon, twoe hennes, viij wodcocks, ij chickens, and 30 eggs.]

December, 1617.—Given to towne fiddlers, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Mr. Edw: Cockeshutte, in pte of paymente of his 100<sup>li</sup> due at Martynmas last, lx<sup>li</sup>; to M<sup>ris</sup> Assheton, the xvi<sup>li</sup> which she lente to my M<sup>r</sup>; xv<sup>li</sup>; iij y'des of Indico fryze, xj<sup>s</sup>; iij y'des et di: of stamell baies [stamell, fineworsted — "In a fresh stamell petticoate arrayed" — *Time's Curtain Drawn*, 1621] (at v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a y'de et di: et di: qr. of bl: minikin (at ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; ij y'des et di: of fine stamell (at 17<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup>) xljj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xv y'des et di: of mixt pamides [? paraments, hangings; also, robes of state — *Chaucer*] (at ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>) xxxvij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; iij y'des of Holmes fustian, iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; j ell of changable taffitie, xv<sup>s</sup>; iiiij doz. of haire coller and ash coller silke buttons, j<sup>s</sup>; q'r of oʒ of coll'eed silke, viij<sup>d</sup>; one y'de of buckram, xd; one y'de of w<sup>te</sup> cotton, vj<sup>d</sup>; bumbast [linen doubled and interwoven with flax] ij<sup>d</sup>; iij y'des et: di: of elbroade greene sey [say, a thin serge, or woollen cloth] viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; ij paire of childrens hoose, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe y'des of loope lace, xv<sup>d</sup>; iij y'des of lace, ix<sup>d</sup>; browne candie and venicricke [fenugreek, foenum Græcum, "Greek hay," the seeds of which were formerly used in medicine, and are still in veterinary medicine] ij<sup>s</sup>; dyinge of a paire of hose and dublett, xvj<sup>d</sup>; ij ydes et di: of minikin, vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; j y'de et di: of iron coller minikin (at xxij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; cutting [engraving] twoe seales, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; viij score quarter and xvij of coales (at vj<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd to my M<sup>r</sup>, for the

penney ferme at Heblewhaite, xx<sup>s</sup>; for summer gyest [agistment] to x stieres at Heblewhaite (at a noble the beast) iij<sup>li</sup> iijs viij<sup>d</sup>; for hedgmaking and skayling [scattering or levelling] of moulde hilles at Heblewhaite [? in Yorkshire] xx<sup>s</sup>; vj dayes mowinge, v<sup>s</sup>; ij ston et di: of butter, to make sheep salue, viij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; ij gallons et di: of tarre for the salve, v<sup>s</sup>; Ja: Whithead, for clarett wine at Hallifax, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Hen: Grymshaye, for a spittle [a spade] of iron and steele, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a dozen of trenchers, xvij<sup>d</sup>; xxv pounds of lycorise (after vijd) xiiij<sup>s</sup> vijd; sprods and trouts, ij<sup>s</sup>; Dec. 9, given to my Lorde Stafford his plaieres, iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; tenn q'ts of honie et di: (after xvjd) xiiij<sup>s</sup>; to Hen: Wilkenson, for one yeares vse for lx<sup>li</sup>, vj<sup>li</sup>; Little Mytton, a xv<sup>th</sup> towardes repairinge of highe waies, ij<sup>s</sup> jd; [ditto] another galde for amendinge of Bidsford Bridge, ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob.; [ditto] a xv<sup>th</sup>, for oxe money, maymed soldiers, and mending wayes, iijs; to Mr. Rodes, for the king's cariage for Henthorne, ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; churchwarden of Mytton, for castinge the greate bell and mending the church, iijs; cariage of my M<sup>rs</sup> cloake bagg to London, ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; 4 wantoe shaftes, xij<sup>d</sup>; to M<sup>ris</sup> Kat: Haberghame, by my M<sup>r</sup> his appoynmt, iiij<sup>li</sup>; to Leonard Helme, for twoe millan fishe, xvjd; spent by Leonard, in goinge to look for fishe and foule, xij<sup>d</sup>; two rabetts, x<sup>d</sup>; a lapwinge, iij<sup>d</sup>; for seaven iorneys to Mr. Preston's of Houlker, to Ponton, and to Gawthroppe, iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Stockedale, attorney, for chardges in suite agaynst Robinson, vj<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> vd; to Rob'te of Hapton, for xiiij dozen of trenchers (after xvijd) abatinge xij<sup>d</sup> at all, xx<sup>s</sup>; a y'de et di: of bl: baize, for my M<sup>r</sup>, ix<sup>s</sup>; a hatt and bande to my younge M<sup>r</sup>, iiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; shoes to M<sup>r</sup> Vghtred, x<sup>d</sup>; bl: cruells to my M<sup>ris</sup>, v<sup>s</sup>; iiiij dozen of lace to my M<sup>ris</sup>, iiijs; to Smalley, for makinge the boie Ro<sup>g</sup> his coate and breeches, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; ij y'des of canvas to mende beddinge withall, xvij<sup>d</sup>; twooe fatt oxen bought at Knaysborough faire, xij<sup>li</sup> vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; ij<sup>li</sup> of sheepe suett, x<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Ca'vells man, which brought the doe and rabetts and foules, x<sup>s</sup>; ij quire of paper for the cooke, vijjd; to my M<sup>ris</sup>, for fyve paire of children's stockings, v<sup>s</sup>; 3 q'r's of a pound of ginger, xij<sup>d</sup>; to Tho: Rothwell, glasier, Garstange, for leadinge newe and makinge the

glassee, and symoinge wants [?] after iij<sup>d</sup> a foote, for newe windowes glasinge (after vj<sup>d</sup> a foote) leading, symoinge and all, and dyett found, for buttoninge evye casement, ij<sup>d</sup>; soc p'd vnto him, ix<sup>s</sup>; p'd to Tho: Duckworth more silver, as may appeare by his note concerninge the patent of my M<sup>rs</sup> office of y<sup>e</sup> sherralltie [Mr. Richard Shuttleworth of Gawthorpe was sheriff of Lancashire in 1617–18] lv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; for nyne gallons of clared wyne abayting some (after vj<sup>d</sup> a quarte) xxiijs<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for the rundlett, xvij<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Co'vell his man, when he brought the salmon and foule, v<sup>s</sup>; xx metts of barlie (after iijs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) and xij<sup>d</sup> further at all, iij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> for Spencers suite in three termes, as may appeare by the note of the attorney, xljs<sup>s</sup> jd. [We give the last week's consumption as including the beginning of the Christmas fare.] Spent in the *kitchen*: One veale, one mutton, one linge, xxiiij eggs, sprods and trouts, and di: pecke of flower. In the *deyrie*: x kyne milke; one ston et di: of butter, and ij cheeses. In the *butterie*: In w<sup>te</sup> bread a pecke, in jannockes ij mettes; in small beare 3 hogsheads, in stronge beare one barrell. In the *stable*: In oates, v mettes.

January, 1617 [–1618].—Payd to Leonard, for tenn snypes and a larke, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to Toppey, keeper of Merscooe [Myerscough] for a doe, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to the drister [? daughter — *Craven Dial.*] which brought her, xij<sup>d</sup>; iij dozen of sope, bought at Hallifax, iijs<sup>s</sup>; given to Dyn[e]ley, pyp, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe almanackes, iiiij; given to Grundy, for a new yeaeres gifte for my M<sup>ris</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Jan: 9, given to Alexander Grundy, for his Chrestmas playinge, by my M<sup>r</sup> appoyntment, x<sup>s</sup>; to Ja: Smythe, for a q'r of a yeare, smythe worke, ended at Christmas, x<sup>s</sup> ix; spent by Loynd and John Barton, in theire iourney into Warwickshire, for theire dyett, beinge xvij daies away, xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; two paire of bootes for my M<sup>r</sup> at Yorke, xv<sup>s</sup>; two paire of Spanish leather shoes for my M<sup>ris</sup>, whereof thone paire laced, vijs<sup>s</sup>; twoe paire of shoes to Mr. Vghtred, xvjd; to the mylner for 60 eggs, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Michell Halley of Colne, for a fatt browne [? brawn] xxx<sup>s</sup>; a pynt of Cyvill [Seville] oytle, vj<sup>d</sup>; ij lode of salt, bought at Manchester. xxiijs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; 142 eggs, after vj a penny, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a y'de of canves for mendinge of more sacks, viij<sup>d</sup>; Jan. 26, given to the

plaieres, by my Mr. appoynment, ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Vght: nurse, for her halfe yeare wages, xl<sup>s</sup>; xj gange of fellice [felloes] (at iiijs iiijd) and xij<sup>d</sup> abaited at all, xlvijs viij<sup>d</sup>; viij gange of speaks [spokes] (at iiijs iiijd) xxxijjs viij<sup>d</sup>; viij axiltrees (at viij<sup>d</sup>) vs iiij<sup>d</sup>; given to Parker, trumpeter, by my Mr. appoynment, vs. [Spent the three weeks last past as followeth: In the kitchen, viij veales, et di:; v muttons; xl geese; in hens, capons and ducks, xl; 200 eggs; twoe dozen et di: of rabetts, and viij metts of flower. In the deyrie: x kyne milke, v ston of butter, and iiij cheeses. In the butterie: w<sup>te</sup> bread iiij metts, jannocks x metts; small beare 18 hogsheads, strong beare vj barrells; candles xl pound. In the stable: in oattes xx mettes.]

Februarie, 1617 [-1618]. — For thrashinge of xx sives of oates (after viij<sup>d</sup>) xiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; [two men] iij daies windoing oates (after vjd a day) upon theire owne table, iijs; p'd to Mr. Whitticre of Burneley, in lent money, xl<sup>ii</sup>, and the vse of yt for di: yeare, xl<sup>s</sup>; a maine combe and a sponge, vjd; to a wiffe behynde Salisbury, for keepinge a dogge, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Hesketh's man, which brought the bulle calfe, xs; to Jo: Harryson of Heblewhaite, for xix lambes (after iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) iiji<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xxiiij ewes and ij wethers (at vs) vj<sup>li</sup> xs; to Hen: Dugdale, the xxli my M<sup>r</sup> had for vse, xxli; for an almanacke, ij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a y'de of taffitie for my M<sup>ris</sup>, vjs; viij score of lynen yarne (after xxij<sup>d</sup>) xij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Ja: Clayton, for salving of sheep ij daies, viij<sup>d</sup>; d'd this daie to my M<sup>r</sup>, the xx nobles I receyved from Geo: Smyth, blacksmith, vji<sup>ii</sup> xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; for bringinge my M<sup>r</sup> a gallone of wyne from Manchester, viij<sup>d</sup>; spent in fetchinge more wyne at Manchester, xij<sup>d</sup>; for a key to the S<sup>v</sup>ants chamber doore, which was broken, vjd; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup>, the xl<sup>ii</sup> which the nurse borrowed of me, xl<sup>ii</sup>.

[“Ex proprio,” the last week in February — Kitchen: ij pigges, one linge fishe, some troutes, 180 egges, 200 hayringes. Deyrie: ix kyne milke and iij stone of butter. Butterie: w<sup>te</sup> breade a pecke and aigh:; jannocks iij metts; small beere 4 hogsheads, strong beare one barell, candles ij<sup>li</sup>. Stable; vj metts oates.]

Marche 1617 [-1618]. — To Jo: Starkie, for candles, at twoe

tymes making, at Padiham mylne, iiijd; a whole skate fishe, ijs  
 iiijd; a pecke of cockles, xjd; given to a poore old man, by my  
 M<sup>rs</sup> appoynment, vjd; Marche 10, given to the Queenes plaiers,  
 by my M<sup>rs</sup> appoynment, xs; Marche 11, given to the waits of  
 Durrahams, by my Mr appoynment, iijs iiijd; p'd by my M<sup>ris</sup> for a  
 ston of flaxe, ixv jd; joyner worke: p'd to Iscar, for makinge a  
 fine rode [rod borne by the sheriff] for my Mr for the assyses,  
 iiijd; flouks, cockles, and some other sea fishe, viij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; to W<sup>m</sup>  
 Wood, for loope lace, ij<sup>d</sup>; for a [spinning] wheel for my M<sup>ris</sup>, iijs  
 vjd; for a thornebacke, floukes, places, and cockles, iiijs vjd; to Mr.  
 Smyth of Yorke, for xjl<sup>i</sup> vj oʒ of louffe suger (after xiiijd) xiij<sup>s</sup> iiijd;  
 for a rundlet of w<sup>t</sup>e wine vinager, conteyninge ix gallons and ij  
 q'tes, xijs; iiijli of resines de solis, xx<sup>d</sup>; iiijli of Jordan almonds,  
 vjs; viijli of figgs, ijs; 300 sprotts, xvijd; a cloak bagge, ijs vjd; a  
 barrell of olives, vs iijs; a barrell of capers, iijs vjd; a paire of  
 w<sup>t</sup>e bootes, and ij paire of blacke golasies, xijs viijd; cariage of x  
 ston weighte betwixte Yorke and Colne, ijs xjd; to Mr. Langton of  
 Preston, for iij y'des of Homēs fustion, vs iiijd; [ditto] vj dozen of  
 silver buttons, vjs; given to the waites of Liddes [Leeds] by my  
 M<sup>rs</sup> appoynment, xjd; 144 eggs (after vjs a penny) ijs; for a  
 drenche and bloodinge Northren colt at Preston, xiijd. [Lenten  
 fare again: Halfe a linge, a fewe troutes, 300 hayringes, and 190  
 eggs. Next week, half a veale, one lyng, one quod [cod] fish, di:  
 salmone, 400 hayringes and 300 eggs.]

April 1618.—Four horse cou'inges, conteyninge xij y'des et  
 di: xjs iiijd; to widow Leighe, for seaven weekes spinning of flaxe,  
 ijs iiijd; to George Gregson, for money which my Mr had at Bar-  
 ton, xxxijs; April 8, a fatt calfe agaynst Easter, ix<sup>s</sup> ijd; given to  
 M<sup>ris</sup>. Katherine Haberghame, by my Mr his appoynment, before  
 she went into Yorkshire with her sister, xl<sup>s</sup>; Padiham, iij xvnes, vid;  
 given to two poore passengers, Hab: Willisell cariage to Lanc.; oxe  
 gald, Eidesford bridge, [Clitheroe,] and to Padiham strikes, xjs jd  
 ob; Burneley, a galde towardes the churche, vijd ob.; a chopping  
 knife, viijd; vardigresse, ij<sup>d</sup>; ou'sers of Burneley, a xv<sup>th</sup> for the  
 relieffe of the poore there, vijd ob.; the clarke wages of Burneley,

vij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] of Padiham, viij<sup>d</sup>; to M<sup>r</sup>is. Townley's man, xj score and iij quartrons of butter (at iiijs the ston) xlvijs; xx metts of barlie (at iiijs) and ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> more at all, iiijl<sup>i</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Steward Nutter, for the vse of 100*l* for one yeare, alreadie ended, x*l*; Tho: Wilson, for vij weekes service at husbandrie, iijs ix<sup>d</sup>; blacke cotton, iij y'des for my M<sup>r</sup>, xvij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Sheffeld, for holdinge ploughing viij dayes, ij<sup>s</sup>; given to a man which came from the subvic: [under sheriff] to Barton, with wyne from Preston, xij<sup>d</sup>; shares: twoe newe suckes [? sokes, tolls, or parcels] v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Hen: Dowglaſſe, for vj*l* of brasse, ij<sup>s</sup>. [After Lent the fatted calf is killed. Kitchen: one veale, one mutton, one torkee, foure capons, dillinge, 120 eggs.]

Maye, 1618.—To Geo: Cronkshaye, for a wastcoat to my M<sup>ris</sup>, ix<sup>s</sup>; to my M<sup>ris</sup>, for gettinge whited [bleached] xxxvij score of lynenne yarne (after iiijd) xij<sup>s</sup> iiijd; to her, for weivinge of table napkines at Barton, vijs; p'd to Worsley, for two daies worke in the gardeine, viij<sup>d</sup>; to the cowper, for ix dayes worke (after iiijd) iijs; spent by Whithead in going to Brandlesome, beinge a nyghte awaye, x<sup>d</sup>; feyng [cleansing] of iij score acres of meadowe (after ij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xx lode of lyme (after vij<sup>d</sup>) for the gardeines and dung-hills at Gawthrope and Highe Whittiere, this last winter, xjs viij<sup>d</sup>. [Nothing remarkable in the consumption, &c., in the house this month.]

June, 1618.—June 1, given to Mr. Ratcliffes fidlers by my M<sup>rs</sup> appoynmtment, xij<sup>d</sup>; wydowe Cronkshey, for iij old geese (at xij<sup>d</sup>) and xv goslinges (at vj<sup>d</sup>) abatinge a vj<sup>d</sup> at all, x<sup>s</sup>; given to foure poore children, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Loynd wiffe, for weedinge of Padiham, Whittiere, and Greate Cockshutte, upon her owne table, iijs iiijd; to Xpofer Cellers, for aixtreeing [axle-tree-ing] iij waines, viij<sup>d</sup>; p'd for covinge of a mare at M<sup>r</sup> Tyldeſley of Merscoe, ij<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] at Mr. Ashtons of Whalley, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Padiham, a xv<sup>th</sup> tow'des the helpe of Thimble, iijs viij<sup>d</sup> ob.; to Jo: Roe, for the warpe of linsey-wousey saddle clothes, iijs; for colouringe them, ij<sup>s</sup>, and dressing, vj<sup>d</sup>; to M<sup>ris</sup> Blenche Towneley, in pte of vse for her money, vi<sup>l</sup>; for a kade [a pet or house lamb] and a lambe to my M<sup>ris</sup>, xij<sup>s</sup>. [No-

thing particular occurs in the house consumption this month; but all through there is no entry of beef; veale and mutton were the staple meats.]

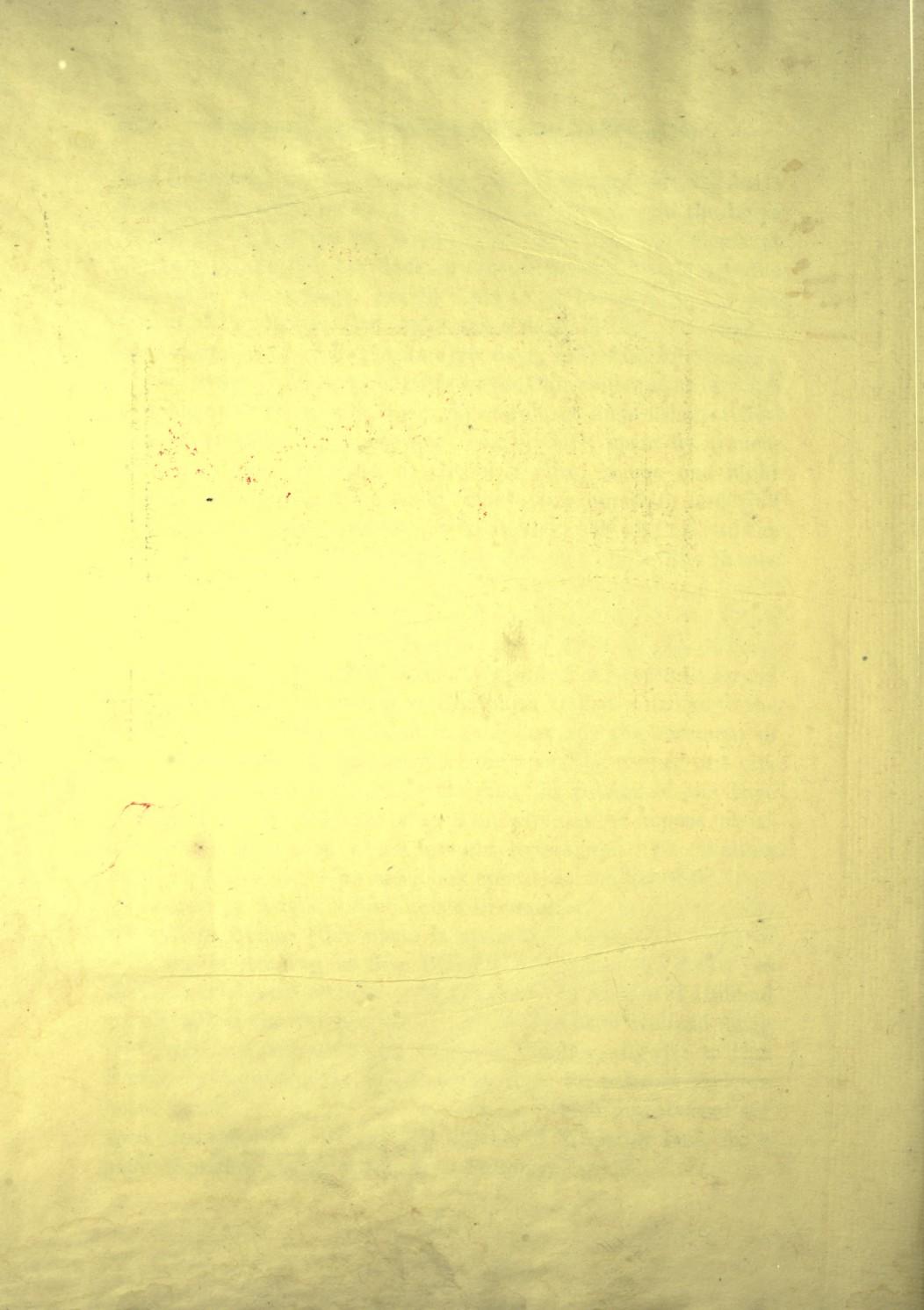
July, 1618.—Cariage of iij hundrethe weighte and a halfe from London to Hallifax, xxijjs; to the nurse, her q'rs wages, xx<sup>s</sup>; to a wenche, for winberies, ij<sup>d</sup>; for stroweberies, iiijd; xvj chickens, iiijs; a pecke of salt, ij<sup>s</sup>; sent a peece of golde for my M<sup>ris</sup> to M<sup>ris</sup> Handcocke, xjs; Padiham, two xv<sup>ths</sup> for pvision for trayned souldiers, and entertaininge theym of the muster, vijs vd; given to Mr. Heskeths man, which brought moor birds, ij<sup>s</sup>; shoing of Northen colt, vjd.

August, 1618.—D'd to M<sup>ris</sup>, to give James Pollard wiffe in childbedd, vjs vijjd; a quarter of carte salte, xij<sup>s</sup>; 240 eggs, at vj and viij a penny, iijs ij<sup>d</sup>; Tho: Greene of Craven, for weivinge xljj y'des of flaxen clothe (at vijjd ob.) xxvij<sup>s</sup>; twoe skatt fishe, twoe quod fishe, and xj floukes, iijs vijjd; p'd for a gos-haulke, xlviij<sup>s</sup> iiijjd; getting fyve rodelands of hay (after xx<sup>d</sup> the acre) ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; wrighte worke: Hen: Baron and his men, xxj daye worke at sevall workes, vijs; p'd for a hoode to the goshalke, vjd; to Jo: Poulton, cooke, for halfe a yeare wages, xxxiijs iiijd; to Ric: Colthurste, for the half yeare vse of xl<sup>l</sup>, xl<sup>s</sup>; to Jo: Crombocke, for seven y'des of whitte cottan (at vijjd) for my M<sup>r</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> vijjd; iiij pulletts, xvjd; one capon, xjjd; xijj chickens, iijs j<sup>d</sup>; half a mutton, iiij<sup>s</sup>; a greate leather bagg to keepe flower in, xjjd. [The milk for the dairy is now got from 16 kyne; and only ji<sup>l</sup> of candles are used weekly in the buttery.]

September, 1618.—P'd for a key to Mr. Standley plaited truncke at Lancaster, vijjd; to haymakers, men iij<sup>d</sup> a peece, and women ij<sup>d</sup> [the day] at Gawthroppe, xxxix<sup>s</sup> vjd; to foure mowers, for mowinge of iij score acres, (after xx<sup>d</sup> the acre) upon their owne table, at Gawthroppe, vi<sup>l</sup>; to Myles Rob'te, for iij dozen and iij dishes, xvijjd; to the little milner, for shearinge the Sowes [a piece of land so called] conteyning iij acres and halfe and xx fales [? falls; the divisions of a large arable field attached to a village] (at iijs vijjd the acre) xiij<sup>s</sup> vjd; given to a man which

gave a drenche to the swyne, ijs; to the keeper of Salisberie [Salesbury] parke, for his fee for a bucke, vjs viijd; to the horse keepers at the Abbie in Whalley, iijs iiijd; to the officers at Hounswood, iiijs vjd; two lode of wheate at Hallifax (at xixs the lode, with the carriage) xxxvijjs; p'd to x, for shearing of the wheate at the Bridge End, eu'ie one a daye, iijs ijd; to Denbye, for thrashinge of seed wheate fyve days, xv<sup>d</sup>; Michell Thorppe, for sheareinge of iiij acres of oates in the Churchills (after iijs vijd) upon his owne table, xiijs vijd; viij couple of linge fishe, at Gisburne faire (after iiijs the couple) xxxvijjs vijd; spent by iij men, one horse, and xij beasts, at Gisburne faire, beinge one night there when the cattle were sould, vs ix<sup>d</sup>; two hundred and fyve q'res and iij wiskets of coales (at ix<sup>d</sup> the q'r) vijli xiijs xj<sup>d</sup>; to the keeper of Bolland, which brought a stagge, x<sup>s</sup>; p'd to Ric: Stones wiffe, for nursing of Mr. Ric: Shuttleworth, three yeares and a quarter (at iiijli the yeare) xiijl; to Ric: Stones, for fyve paire of shoes to Mr. Ric: Seddon his sonne, x<sup>s</sup>; given to Loynd boie, which fetched a man from Chatburne to give a drinke to the swyne, ij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Ric: Halsted, a galde towards the easement of him and his father for an escape, laide upon the towne, iijs vjd; given to Mr. Xpofer Towneley his man, for cutting of the baye gelding Snipe [?] for feare of a spavin, xij<sup>d</sup>; xxli of hoppes (at ix<sup>d</sup> ob.) xv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; to a man which brought letters and "Sir Walters Rawley's Appologie," [no such book appears in the list of Sir Walter's works in Watt's "Bibliotheca Britannica,"] to Gawthroppe, vjd; p'd to Byram [this name is given in T. Deloney's story of "Thomas of Reading, or Sixe Worthie Yeomen of the West," as that of a celebrated clothier of Manchester] for xij ells of Holland (at iijs vjs) at Gawthroppe, liijjs; [ditto] xix ells of Holland (at ijs vjd) xlvijs; a quarter of beefe bought at Whalley, xiijs vjd; to Tho: Booth, for mendinge the leather jache, iiijd; for passe at Tarleton boate for my M<sup>r</sup> and M<sup>rs</sup>, vjd; p'd for ale, which my M<sup>r</sup> sent for upon the commons, vjd; to the smithe of Wheatley lane, for a paire of naithes [naves of wheels — Palsgrave] ij<sup>s</sup> vjd.





DA  
670  
L19C5  
v.35

Chetham Society, Manchester,  
Eng.  
Remains

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE  
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

---

---

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

---

